



Gc  
929.2  
L52h  
1132060

M. L.

**GENEALOGY COLLECTION**

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01143 4856

12000







LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES  
OF VIRGINIA  
*and*  
THEIR CONNECTIONS





Leftwich-Turner Families  
of Virginia  
*and*  
Their Connections

*by*

WALTER LEE HOPKINS

A. B., LL. B.

Author of "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families,"  
Member of the Virginia Historical Society, American  
Bar Association, Virginia State Bar Association,  
Richmond Bar Association, etc.



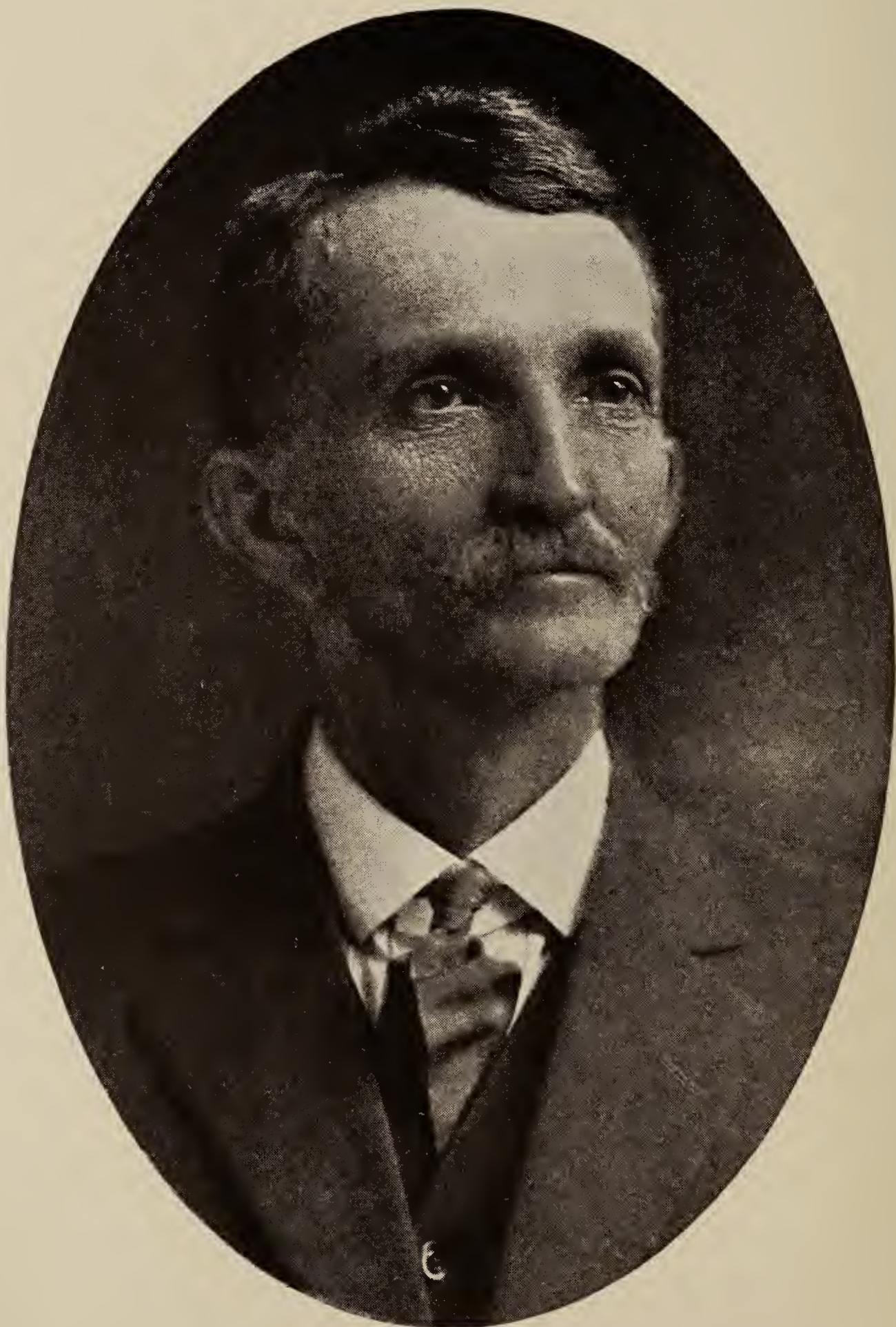
J. W. Fergusson & Sons  
Printers  
Richmond, Virginia  
1931

Copyright, 1931  
by  
Walter Lee Hopkins  
Richmond, Virginia

PRINTED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

Richmond Book Co. 12.00

1132060



WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS

To  
My Father

William Leftwich Turner Hopkins

Son of Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins and Julia Ann Muse,  
grandson of John Hopkins and Mary Turner, great grandson  
of Reverend James Turner and Sarah Leftwich,  
great great grandson of Colonel William  
Leftwich and Elizabeth Haynes



## P R E F A C E



THE earlier records of the Leftwich family were secured by the compiler over a period of many years and until quite recently, with the idea in view of including such records in his book, "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families." However, during his prolonged research, he accumulated so many records on both the Hopkins and Leftwich families that he found it impracticable to combine the information on both in one volume if later generations were included; hence, he decided to publish a separate book to embody all discovered Leftwich descendants, especially those surnamed "Leftwich."

Probably no family in Virginia as prominent as the Leftwich in shaping the early history of Virginia has received so scant attention from historians and genealogists. From the hundreds of histories, genealogies and articles examined by the compiler of this record, there has been discovered only one printed article, entitled "Leftwich Lineage and Arms," consisting of about two newspaper columns, which appeared in the *Baltimore Sun* in 1904.

Augustine Leftwich, Sr., who removed from Caroline County, Virginia, to Bedford County, Virginia, had eight sons and four daughters. His eldest son, William, was Captain in the Colonial Wars and Colonel in the Revolutionary War; Thomas was a Captain in the Revolutionary War and later Colonel of Militia; Augustine was a Captain in the Revolutionary War and later a Major in the Virginia Militia; Uriah was an Ensign in the Revolutionary War and later a Captain of Militia; John was a Sergeant in the Revolutionary War and later a Captain in the Virginia Militia; Littleberry was a Major in the War of 1812 and later Colonel in the Virginia Militia; Joel was a Captain in the Revolutionary War, Brigadier General in the War of 1812 and was elected Major General of the Virginia Militia in 1822 by the General Assembly of Virginia; Jabez was Colonel in the Revolutionary War, later promoted to Brigadier General and represented his District in the United States Congress for two terms. His daughter, Mary, married Joshua Early and they were the parents of Bishop John Early and ancestors of other distinguished descendants. Members of the Leftwich family have held prominent offices, not only in Virginia but in practically every Southern State. In Virginia, three of the name are known to have served in the Colonial Wars, ten in the War of 1812, fifty-one in various capacities in the War Between the States, and nineteen in the World War. Truly, a

wonderful record—yet, so far as the compiler has been able to discover, three or four pages contain everything that has previously appeared in print, with reference to this family.

The writer believes that a genealogical work should give the records of the families treated in a brief and succinct manner, with reference wherever possible. He does not think it is the province of a genealogist to fill his pages with beautiful phrases in praise of the members of the family of which he has only the knowledge gleaned from the records, and thus sacrifice facts and records in an attempt to display literary style. He believes that the genealogist should only record facts obtained from public documents and well-authenticated private records—he should give all data secured concerning all members of the family treated, regardless of their walk in life, paying particular attention to dates and places of births, marriages and deaths as far as possible, and this should be done without eulogy or criticism, allowing the reader to draw his own deductions concerning those dealt with.

In the preparation of this book, the writer has investigated every known source of information. It is compiled mainly from the Court records of various Virginia counties, official documents in the Virginia State Library, Virginia Historical Society, Virginia Bureau of Vital Statistics, Library of Congress, Bureau of Pensions, the War Department, family records, biographies, genealogies, private correspondence, and the like. He has investigated and consulted them all so far as he is aware of their existence and, when possible, the wording of the various documents and records has been retained as found.

The writer realizes the incompleteness of this work, but since it is believed that practically all persons by the name "Leftwich" in America are descended from Ralph Leftwich, who patented lands in New Kent County, Virginia, in 1658, it is his desire and wish to identify and place every one of the name. With this in view, he hopes the readers will report to him any errors found and that the Leftwich descendants will send him full records of their families. If the additional material received is sufficient to justify it, he will, at some future date, publish a supplement to this volume; but if the publication of such a supplement is found impracticable, he will make the corrections and turn the data received over to the Virginia Historical Society, so that it may be available to all who may be interested in it.

Since, apparently, there has been so little interest taken heretofore in this prominent family, the reader may correctly infer that the writer has received very little co-operation from a large majority of its members. However, there is one brilliant exception, and it is with pleasure that he acknowledges his special indebtedness to Mr. Frederick Leftwich, of 420 Lexington Avenue, New



York City, for his most valuable services in not only securing the records of his branch of the family but, also, a great number of English records. Without his encouragement and support, both moral and financial, it is unlikely that this work would have been published, certainly not in the complete form in which it is presented. He wishes, also, to express his sincere thanks and appreciation to the other members of the family who have so generously helped him in his arduous but pleasant task, and he hopes that they will feel amply rewarded for the assistance they have rendered.

WALTER LEE HOPKINS.

Richmond, Virginia,  
May 15, 1931.



# CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
Preface .....	vii
History and Description of Leftwich Hall, by Honorable George R. Leftwich, of England.....	xv
<i>Chapter</i>	
I. The Leftwich Family in England.....	1
II. History and Records of the Leftwich Family in Virginia from 1658 to 1737.....	12
III. History and Children of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., of Caroline and Bedford Counties, Virginia.....	17
IV. Descendants of Colonel William Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	22
V. Descendants of Colonel Thomas Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	66
VI. Descendants of Major Augustine Leftwich, Jr., son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	94
VII. Descendants of Captain Uriah Leftwich, Sr., son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	117
VIII. Descendants of Captain John Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	129
IX. Descendants of Colonel Littleberry Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	135
X. Descendants of General Joel Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	146
XI. Descendants of General Jabez Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	156
XII. Descendants of Mary Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. ....	170
XIII. Descendants of James Horsley Leftwich and Thomas Leftwich, of King William County, Virginia.....	172
XIV. Unidentified Branches of the Leftwich Family in the United States .....	179
XV. Turner Family of Bedford County, Virginia.....	199
XVI. Haynes Family of Bedford County, Virginia.....	219

XVII. Abstract of Orders, Letters and other Documents from the collection of papers of Major General Joel Leftwich .....	221
XVIII. Virginia Land Patents and Grants from 1623 to 1825..	250
XIX. Leftwich Soldiers of Virginia from the Colonial Wars to the World War, inclusive.....	252
XX. Marriages in Bedford County, Virginia—Leftwich, Turner, Goggin, Haynes .....	269
XXI. Wills, Abstracts of Wills and Miscellaneous Records....	307

# ILLUSTRATIONS

---

	<i>Facing Page</i>
William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	v
“Leftwich Hall”.....	xv
Leftwich Coat of Arms.....	xvii
Chart of Leftwich Pedigree from 760 to 1856.....	8
Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	32
Dr. William Benjamin Hopkins.....	33
Honorable Henry Lawson Muse.....	34
Mrs. Julia Ann (Muse) Hopkins and Mrs. Elizabeth Tidwell (Muse) Muse.....	35
Group, Hopkins Brothers.....	36
Mrs. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins.....	38
Mary Edington Hopkins.....	39
Mrs. Walter Lee Hopkins.....	42
Walter Lee Hopkins.....	43
Oscar Leonidas Hopkins.....	46
Abram Hancock Hopkins.....	47
Dr. Clack Dickinson Hopkins.....	48
Mr. and Mrs. David Bidwell Sabine.....	49
Judge James Leftwich Shepherd.....	54
Major Lincoln Clark Leftwich.....	55
Mrs. Levi Cassity and Mrs. Julia Turner (Cassity) (Boddie) Brown.....	106
Major and Mrs. Jesse George Washington Leftwich.....	107
Mr. and Mrs. Clement Wood.....	113
Jabez Floyd, John Wesley, Dr. Robert Walker and George William Leftwich.....	160
Honorable Fleming C. Leftwich.....	161
George Frederick Leftwich.....	164
Richard Frederick Leftwich.....	165
Honorable Francis Alexander Hopkins.....	210
Price Wiley Hopkins.....	211
Reverend Jesse Hopkins Turner.....	216
Mrs. Emeline (Cook) Hopkins and Son; Mrs. Mary Jane (Hop- kins) Matthews, Rev. William Henry Matthews; Mrs. Sallie Leftwich (Hopkins) McAllister; Captain Noah Partee Foard; Mrs. Elizabeth Ann (Hopkins) Quarles....	217







Lettwich Hall



## LEFTWICH HALL

History and description by the celebrated artist, Mr. George R. Leftwich, of North Villa, Old North Road, Hertfordshire, England.

LEFTWICH HALL was situated about one mile from Leftwich, Cheshire. It stood on a hill in the midst of the park, about 500 yards from the high road and 300 yards on the other side from the River Dane; from the hill is a fine view of the hills of Derbyshire.

In the time of Edward the Confessor, the name belonged to Osmer, Saxon Lord of Sibroc; after the Conquest it was granted to Richard de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, who accompanied the Conqueror; from Richard it descended to Sir Warin de Vernon, from whom the estate passed to Margery, his daughter, and co-heiress; she married Sir Richard de Wilbraham, whose daughter, Matilda, married Robert de Croxton, a lineal descendant of Viscount of the Cotentin, Normandy; he bore the name of his wife's estate about 1250. This Robert de Leftwich and his lineal descendants held the estate in the name of LEFTWICH for over four centuries, when another Robert LEFTWICH left an heiress, Elizabeth, who married William Oldfield, Esquire, whose descendants were the Leftwich-Oldfields, the last of whom died in 1736, thus the estate descended, uninterruptedly from the Conquest for 670 years, to her family; it was then sold, same day devised, to the Ravenscroft family, who must have neglected it, for the Hall was taken down before 1819.

On the site of this structure there originally stood the Anglo Norman castle, built by the de Vernons, ancestors of the Leftwich family; it was surrounded by a moat, and was partially destroyed about the reign of Edward the Third; during the rebuilding the family lived at Rudheath, Cheshire. It was again almost destroyed in 1494, by Randle Hassall and his freebooters, and it was probably then that the timber and plaster part was annexed to the square stone tower which was all that was left of the old castle. The Hall is described in Ormerod's History of Cheshire and several others works as a "fine old mansion" "a quadrangular building of timber and plaster at the corner of which was a square stone tower, with machicalated battlements, the whole having the appearance of considerable antiquity." It was also described in 1656 as "a fair house and demesne" "which hath also a chapel divided by an ancient screen (which is carved) from the chancel of Davenham Church."

The picture I have painted was partly taken from a slight pen and ink sketch in the possession of Mr. Thomas Dean, tenant of Leftwich Hall Farm from 1827 to 1879, and from surveys and sketches I took in 1880, when all that remained of the Hall and castle was the stone covered ground and parts of the moat, one of which was 100 feet by 40 feet and 8 feet deep, another 80 by 80 and not quite so deep. In the park were some beech trees about fifteen feet circumference in the boles, all that was left of an old avenue. I showed the Clerk of Northwich Castle Church, which is about two miles from the Hall, the view I made from the sketch survey and he recognized it with great pleasure, as he had lived there all his life; was an old man. He told me that a Mr. Thorley, in a fit of jealousy of one of the ladies at LEFTWICH HALL who had jilted him, cut her throat at the foot of the grand staircase. The Clerk thought her name was Ravenscroft and believed Thorley was hanged at Chester.





Richmond

From painting by  
Mrs. Charles W. Ferrell,  
Richmond, Virginia.

Leftwich-Turner Families  
of Virginia  
*and*  
Their Connections



## CHAPTER I

### THE LEFTWICH FAMILY IN ENGLAND

No independent investigations of the Leftwich family in England have been made by the writer, but he has consulted all of the important English records and genealogical works found in many of the libraries of this country, and he gives in this book the result of his research along this line by way of abstracts from several different English authorities on genealogy.

The following article on the Leftwich manor and family is taken from Volume Three of Ormerod's History of Cheshire:

This manor has been connected with the barony of which it forms (1817) a part, from the earliest period to which records extend, one moiety of it having been the property of Osmer, the Saxon lord of "Sibroc," and of several of its subsequent dependencies, in the time of the Confessor. It is described simply as "Wice" in the Domesday survey, but is distinguished by the name of its proprietor (whose descendants were the subsequent lords of Leftwich), and by the simplicity of its description, from the other "Wich" situated in same hundred of Mildestvich, which is noticed at considerable length as one of the three great Wiches retained by the earl.

At the Conquest, Leftwich was granted to Richard de Vernon of Shipbrook:

*"Isdem Ricardus tenet Wice. Osmer and Alsi tenuerunt pro II. maneriis and liberi fuerunt. Ibi I. hida geldabilis. Terra est III. carucatae. In dominio est una, and II. servi, and III. villani cum I. carucata and IIII, acris prati. Tempore Regis Edwardi valebat XII. solidos. Modo VI. solidos."*

In the first division of the barony of Shipbrook, (one third of the manor of) Leftwich was included in the moiety. (The "manor of Leftwiche" occurs with others in a record of pleas in a writ of certiorari 46 Edw. III in a suit by Walter de Cokesey, kt. and Isabel, his wife, v. Peter de Lacy, clerk, and others, (trustees apparently). Inrolled Recog. Ro. 39 and 40 Eliz. m. 5.-H), which was allotted to the coheirs of Warin de Vernon, and with certain portions of the lands of the barony passed to Maud, wife of Sir Richard de Wilbraham. The issue of this marriage was Maud, wife of Robert de Wyninton, who by an inquisition taken before Robert, abbot of Vale Royal, escheator of Cheshire, 23 Edw. I. had issue by her a son Richard, heir to his mother's (one third of the) manor

of Leftwich. (See Winnington, Edisbury Hundred, p. 110, (now 200) col. 2, for an abstract of this Inq.).

The following series of inquisitions, commencing with Agnes, widow of this Richard, brings down the descent of (this share of) Leftwich (loosely called the manor) to II Eliz.

("But it appears from the following extracts from the Plea Rolls that this Richard de Leftwich must have been grandson rather than son of Maude, or Matild, de Wyninton; as it is quite evident for several reasons, that unless another and entirely distinct family of the name (which is in this case improbable), existed at this early date, the presumption must be that Richard, the son of Maud, died in or before—

3 Edw. II., when "Joan who was the wife of Richard de Leftwyk" sued Ralph, son of Ralph de Vernoun for dower of 24 acres of wood in Wichmalbank; and also Hugh de Wynyngton, chaplain, for dower of a messuage and 6 acres in Bradeford juxta Schipbrok. (3 and 4 Edw. II. m. 22d. and 4 and 5 Edw. II. m. 2.) In 4 Edw. II Joan de Leftwiche again occurs in these suits (3 and 4 Edw. II. 35 d.) when "Richard, son and heir of Richard, son of Matild de Wilburham," appears as the vouchee to warranty.

This Richard de Leftwich the grandson, occurs with Richard de Vernon of Whatecroft, in a recognizance touching Rudheth, 8 Edw. III.; and with John and William de Wyninton, and others, 22 Edw. III. to the Earl, in £10. Recog. Rolls).

Inq. p. m. 26 Edw. III. Agnes de Leftwich held a sixth part of Shibbrok mill, and two bovates of land in Shibbrok, as parcel of that barony, from the lord Earl in capite: Val. tot. II. IVs. V $\frac{1}{4}$ d. Richard de Leftwich, next of kin and heir.

Inq. p. m. (29, not) 19, Edw. III. Richard de Leftwich held in (his) demesne as of fee, one messuage, and lands, in Leftwich, and a sixth part of the barony of Shibbrok, from the Earl by baronial service: Val. unknown; also half of a carucate of land in Rudheth, and of twelve acres, for the term of his life, which John de Leftwich held for the same by service aforesaid; and also for the same term, and by service aforesaid, lands in Leftwich, Wich Malbank, Acton, Hurdleston, and Shibbroke, and in joint feoffment with Margaret his wife, a saltwork in Northwich, in socage from St. John of Jerusalem: Val. tot. x marks. Richard de Leftwich, son and heir.

(The proof of age of this Richard, the son, was taken 36 Edw. III. in which year he entered into a recog. to the Earl, in 37s. 0 $\frac{1}{2}$ d. "for relief of his town of Leftwiche" and a 26th part of the barony of Shibbrok; John de Mascy, parson of the church of Sefton, being his surety. (Recog. Ro. 36 and 37 Edw. III. m. I.) He occurs in a



recog. of debt to William de Ditton, clerk, 15 Ric. II.; and, with Sir Ralph de Vernon, kt. in a recog. to the king, in £100, in March following. He was appointed, same year, deputy constable of Chester Castle: Sir Ralph de Vernon, kt., John Leche of Chester, Robert Godmon, Tho. fitz. Hen. de Clayton, and William Starky of Berneton, being his sureties. He died a few months after, and his writ de diem was issued February 22, 16 Ric. II. under which was taken the following—

Inq. p. m. 16 Ric. II. Richard de Leftwich held in (his) demesne as of fee, a sixth part of the vills of Leftwich and Shibbrok, from the king as earl of Chester in capite, as the sixth part of a barony, Val. IIII l.; also a thirty-sixth part of the barony of Wich Malbank, with its appurtenances (specified), the eighteenth part of the profits of the watermill there, and rents in Acton, and Hurdleston. Robert de Leftwich, son and heir.

(This Robert occurs 17 Ric. II. Nov. 4, with his sureties, Robert Starky of Northwich senior, and John le Chamberlain, of Davenham, in a recog. to the king in £12, 19s., 3½d. for the relief of the 36th part of the barony of Nantwich, and the 6th part of the "barony of Leftwych and Shibbrok." In the same Rolls (Recog.), he appears as Robert, son of Richard de Leftwich, with Adam de Hesketh, in a recog. 20 Ric. II, to William de Venables, constable of Chester castle, that Robert le Walker should not escape out of that castle.

Attached to the cause of King Richard, Robert de Leftwich seems to have been one of those who in considerable numbers in this county supported the Percy rebellion. He was proclaimed a rebel, and a writ to the Escheator to seize, and to make Inquisition touching the value of his lands, was issued 4 Hen. IV, Oct. 7. His possessions were afterwards (Nov. 1) granted for life by the King to William de Kerby, yeoman of the chamber to Henry, prince of Wales, "should the said Robert persist in rebellion;" the said William to answer for all the issues of the said possessions exceeding 10 marks yearly. (Recog. Ro. 4 and 5, Hen. IV. m. 8 d.) He died shortly before Sept. 6, 8 Hen. IV on which date his writ de diem was issued).

Inq. p. m. 9 Hen. IV. Robert de Leftwyche held in (his) demesne as of fee, a thirty-sixth part of the barony of Wich Malbank, (consisting of two messuages and one salt-pit in Wich Malbank held of the earl in capite, Val. 13s. 8d. (another Inq. of II Hen. IV. says, by barony, Val. 14s. 8d.); a parcel of land in Acton, Val. 3s. 4d.; a messuage (and plot of land) in Hurdleston, Va. 3s. (in which town Agnes, widow of Richard de Leftwyche, father of said Robert held a messuage and land, with a 3d of the next premises, in dower); also a sixth part of the barony of Shybbrok; and (a

9s. rent issuing out of lands in Stanthorn; a messuage and 40 acres in Shybbrok and lands in Leftwyche, were parcel of the said sixth part; and which (with the exception of the third in dower) were of the tot. Val. of 4 marks p. a. The lands in Hurdleston and Action (are those above mentioned. Died on the Wednesday next after the Feast of S. Mathew the Apostle last.) Richard de Leftwyche, son and heir (aged 6 years).

By another inquisition, II Hen. IV, he is found to have held lands in Shurlache and Bradford, (Val. 13s. 4d.; and by another Inq. 12 Hen. IV. in addition to the premises aforesaid, a messuage and lands in Shibbrok, Val. 26s. 8d.; plots in Litelshibbrok, Val. 4s. 8d.; a 6th of one water-mill in Shibbrok, Val. 6s 8d.; the advowson of Davenham Church, which formed a 6th part of the barony, were also found to have been comprised in the estate of which he died seized.

Another Inq. was taken 9 Hen. V and on the death of Richard his heir 9 Hen. V., an Inq. on a writ of mandamus was taken 5 Hen. VI. (Recog. Ro.) ; and the following Inq. was afterwards taken on a writ de devenerunt as to the lands which fell to the king by the death of the said Richard, who was a minor).

Inq. p. m. 20 Hen. VI. Richard, son of Robert de Leftwich, held in demesne as of fee, (2, not) three, parts of a thirty-sixth part of the barony of Wich Malbank, and (two parts, not) "a third part," of a sixth part of the barony of Shibbrok, held from the (earl, not) king, in capite secund quantitat. baroniae; (also the other lands before mentioned, and all of the Val. aforesaid. Died on the Feast of St. Peter ad vincula, 9 Hen. V., Robert de Leftwiche, son and heir, aged 21 on the Feast of S. George last).

Another inquisition of the same date (which) says, "two parts of a thirty-sixth, &c and six parts of Shibbrok: Val. of the first XIIIs. IVd. of the other LIIIs. IVd. Robert de Leftwich, son and heir, (is one and the same Inq. with the last as corrected. As it originally stood, it appears to have been a second Inq. of Agnes on a writ of a mandamus. Her first Inq. was taken as follows:—)

Inq. p. m. 6 Hen. VI Agnes, widow of Richard de Leftwich, held in dower, lands in Hurdleston, Acton, Wich Malbank, Shibbrok, Stanthorne, Leftwich, Bradford and Shurlach. No heir mentioned. (She died on the Feast of Easter 9 Hen. V. Robert de Leftwiche, kinsman and heir, viz. son of Richard, son of Robert, son of the said Agnes, whose husband was Richard de Leftwiche, and aged 21 on the Feast of S. George the Martyr last, (20 Hen. VI.). This Robert de Leftwich in a feud with Thomas, abbot of Vale-Royal, was twice bound over in £100 to the king, to keep the peace 27 Hen. VI. His writ de diem is dated Oct. 30, and the following Inquisition was taken shortly afterwards).

Inq. p. m. 17 Edw. IV. Robert Leftwiche held in his demesne as of fee, lands in Stanthorn, Litelshebroke, (the advowson of) Davenham, (every 3d. turn) and (lands in) Leftwiche, (parcel of the barony of Shipbrooke), from the king as earl of Chester, (by barony) and (five) saltworks in Northwich. (Tot. Val. p. a. £3, 5s., 8d. Died on Thursday next after the Feast of S. Martin in Winter last). Richard Leftwiche, son and heir (of the age of 28 years).

This Richard Leftwiche occurs 9-10 Hen. VII. as one of those who had his house, or houses, totally destroyed by Randle Hassall, who carried off the timber. He also occurs 21 Hen. VII. and I Hen. VIII. as a surety for Cristofer Savage. *Recog. Rolls*).

Inq. p. m. 2 Hen. VIII. Richard Leftwiche of Leftwiche held the third turn of the advowson of Davenham, and lands in Leftwich, Shipbrook, Bradford, Shurlach, Davenham, Stanthorn, Wich Malbank, Hurleston, and Acton, from the King as earl of Chester per baroniam, viz. as the thirty-sixth part of the barony of Shipbrook: Val. per ann. VI.; also saltworks in Northwich, Val. VIII.1, Val. tot. £13. Died on Wednesday, before All Saints.

(Richard Leftwiche, son and heir of the last Richard, first occurs 7 and 15 Hen. VIII. in the account of Ayton, in the latter year as purchaser from Thomas Bulkeley, of lands in Bostocke, Waverton, Multon, Davenham, Leftwyche, Weverham, Overe, Chester, Northwych, Middlewich, Frodsham, Briddesmere, Dudynton and Chekley. Also in the same account will be found the marriage contract of his son Richard, 13 Hen. VIII.

19 Hen. VIII. Richard Leftwiche, senior, (with Randal Maynwaryng son and heir apparent of Randal Maynwaryng of Kerthyncham, esq., Gilbert Dutton, and Humphry Hassall), suffered a recovery by John Davenport and John Maynwaryng, chaplains, of 32 messuages, 8 wiches, 10 gardens, 500 acres of land, 40 of meadow, 200 of pasture, 40 of wood, 200 of moor and turf, and 40s. rent, in Leftwiche, Warton, Bostoke, Multon, Davenham, Northwich, Middlewich, Overe, Weverham, Frodesham, Chester, Bryddesmere, Dodynton, Wymyncham, Pikemere, Marsheton, Lostoke, Allostoke, Lostoke Gram, Anderton, Shibbroke, Shurlache, Bradford, Rudheth, Wich Malbank, Hurdelston, and Acton. *Plea Rolls*, m. 3.

Richard Leftwiche, the son, seems to have died, leaving by his wife, Margaret Bulkeley, one daughter only, mentioned in the annexed pedigree, upon which the estate passed to his second brother, perhaps under a settlement made about the time of the above recovery. But Thomas Leftwiche, apparently son of George (third brother of Richard and Ralph) succeeded to a very considerable estate, which seems to have been the identical property

purchased 15 Hen. VIII, and which is referred to in the following plea of dower.

37 Hen. VIII. Elizabeth que fuit uxor Radi Leftwiche p Thomam Byrkhened attorn suu petit v'sus Thomam Leftwiche t'ciam ptem quinquaginta mesuag' septem salinar' quat' cent' acr' t're ducent' acr' prati ducent' acr' pastur' viginti acr' bosci & septemdecim solidat' libi reddit' cum ptin in Leftwiche Bostok Davenhm Wav'ton, Multon Wico Malbno Northwico Medio Wico Wevham Ove Wemynchm Lostok Anderton ffrodeshm Actun Hurleton Stanthorn Shibroke Shurlache Rudheth & Bryddesmeyre ut dotem suam que eam conting' de libo ten quod fuit p'dci Radi quondm viri sui, &c. Plea Rolls m. 4d.).

Inq. p. m. 38 Hen. VIII. Ralph Leftwich held the manor of Leftwich, and lands in Shipbrook, Aughton, Wich Malbank, Stanthorne and Davenham, from the king as earl of Chester as before: Val. XVIIIIs. VIIIId.; and lands in Moulton, Wincham, Lostock, Frodsham, Weverham, Middlewich, Northwich, Brydsmere, Anderton and Rudheath: Val. tot. £28, 5s., 8d. Died Oct. 6, 37 Hen. VIII. Ralph Leftwich, son and heir.

Inq. p. m. 6 Edw. VI. Ralph Leftwich held the manor of Leftwich, and lands in Shipbrook, Aughton, Wich Malbank, Stanthorne, and Davenham, as before; Val. VII.1; VI. VIId.; also lands in Moulton, Bostock, Middlewich, Northwich, Bridesmere, Anderton, and Rudheath. Died May 20, 6 Edw. VI. Thomas Leftwich, next of kin and heir.

Inq. p. m. (13, not) II, Eliz. Thomas Leftwich held the manor of Leftwich, as a thirty-sixth part of the barony, &c., and lands in Leftwich, Wich Malbank, Shipbrook, Davenham, Shurlach, Stanthorne, and Acton, and the advowson of the church of Davenham, from the Queen, &c., Val. VIIs. and XXd.; and lands in Middlewich, Anderton, Northwich, and Weverham. Died Jan. 8, 13 Eliz. Ralph Leftwich, son and heir.

The annexed pedigree brings down the descent of the male line to the eighteenth century, when it terminated in coheiresses; and the antient estate of the Leftwiches in this township passed by the sale to the family of Ravenscroft, and was again sold by Thomas Highlord Ravenscroft, esq. to the late honourable Booth Grey. Leftwich Hall, and the greater part of the lands so purchased, were sold by his son, the present (1817) Booth Grey, esq. of Ashton Heys, to the late William Harper, esq. and are now vested in John Hosken Harper, esq. (1817). From this gentleman the estate passed to lieut.-col. France-Hayhurst in the same way as Davenham, and of which he is the present proprietor. Other chief proprietors here, are the Rev. Thomas France-Hayhurst

and Messrs. T. Lightfoot, R. Verdin, Moreton, Dobell and the trustees of the late John Brassey.

The remaining two-thirds of the manor of Leftwich seems to have passed in the first division of the barony of Shipbrook, to the heirs of Sir Ralph Vernon the old, and will be found enumerated among their possessions in the account of the barony. This share ultimately passed with other estates of the Vernons, to the Savages, in whose Inqs. it occurs as held of the earl in capite by knight's service. In the Inq. p. m. 8 Hen. VI. of Margaret, widow of Sir Ralph de Vernon, it is valued at £8, 7s., 2½d. p. a. In the Inq. 19 Hen. VIII. of Sir John Savage it occurs as parcel of the manor of Shebroke, with no separate valuation.

Another part of the manor of Leftwich (a moiety of a sixth), occurs in the Inqs. of the Wilbrahams of Radnor; and lands in Leftwich are also comprised among the possessions of the St. Pierres, being of the other shares that descended from Warin Vernon's coheireses).

Leftwich is not now considered a manor, but merely a component part of the barony of Shipbrook (1817). The antient hall has been taken down, and its site is occupied by a modern farmhouse, pleasantly situated on a rising ground at a short distance from the Church of Davenham and the bank of the Dane. The former mansion was a quadrangular building of timber and plaister, at one corner of which was a square stone tower, with machicolated battlements, the original fabric of which appeared to be of considerable antiquity.

(Part of this township (with a portion of the adjoining parish of Witton), is comprised in the new ecclesiastical district of Danebridge, referred to in the account of Northwich).

Rev. Daniel Lysons, in *Magna Britania*, Vol. II, pages 647 and 648, published in 1810, says:

“The Leftwich Township is situated one mile from Northwich; the Manor belonged in the reign of William the Conqueror to the Vernons, as parcel of the Barony of Shipbrooke: in the Thirteenth Century Margaret, sister and heir of Warin Vernon, brought it in marriage to Sir Richard Wilbraham, with whose daughter and co-heir Maud it passed to Robert de Winnington. Richard, son of this Robert, assumed the name de Leftwich, and was ancestor of the Leftwiches, who continued to possess this manor for several generations: in the early part of the Seventeenth Century, Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Ralph Leftwich, married William Oldfield, whose descendant, Mrs. Jane Oldfield, sister and co-heir of Bowyer Oldfield, Esq., the last heir-male of that family, sold Leftwich about the year 1736 to the father of Thomas Highlord Ravenscroft,

Esq., of whom it was purchased about the year 1790 by the Hon. Booth Grey, father of Booth Grey, Esq., the present proprietor. The old hall of this manor has been taken down, and a farm house built on the site."

In volume III, page 155, Ormerod, in his History of Cheshire, speaking of the church in the township of Wilton, states in part:

"There are no existing sepulchral memorials of interest or importance; but descriptions of the following antient monuments, taken in 1580, are extant in Harl. MSS. 2151, p. 86. (The words between hooks are represented by rude drawings in the Ms.).

"In the Clerestories, or higher windowes, in the said body of the church, on the north side, the arms and figures, with writing: (Three Coats of Leftwich (The Winnington shield) severally impaling Starkey, Mainwaring and Merbury, and a man habited Gules, kneeling at a desk, with four other figures kneeling at another desk behind him).

*"Deus propicius (propitius) esto Ric'o Leftwiche et Katharine ux ejus."*

#### LEFTWICH PEDIGREE

I. Lord Richard Vernon, a Norman nobleman whose motto is "*Vernon Semper Floret*," sometimes "*Ver Non Semper Floret*," accompanied William of Normandy to England, fought at the Battle of Hastings, A. D. 1066, and was rewarded by a grant from Hugh Lupus of the Barony of Shipbrooke, Cheshire, England, lands then held by the Saxon Lords of Leftwich. Children, Hugo de Vernon and

II. Sir Warin de Vernon, son and heir, succeeded his father as Baron of Shipbrook. Children, Rafe de Vernon, William, Robert and

III. Sir Richard de Vernon, son and heir, Baron of Osebrook 21 Hen. 1 (1121), married and had son,

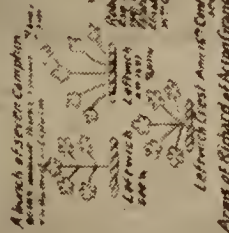
IV. Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Aude Maulbank, daughter of William Maulbank. Children, Matthew, Rafe, Rector and

V. Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Marian in 34 Hen. 3. (1250). Children, Warin, Rose, Auda and

VI. Matild de Vernon, daughter and co-heir of Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Sir Richard de Wilburgham, Knight, and had daughter,

VII. Matilda de Wilburgham, heir to her mother, Inq. p. m. 23 Edw. 1. (1295), married Sir Robert de Wynnynton, lineal descendant of the Viscounts of the Cotentin Normandy, took the name Leftwyk from his wife's estate about 1250, and had daughter,

Weld Visitation in 1864



Quartered with Clare

**Alma Leftwich**  
 Owner of Leftwich Hall & Estates by Gift of entail, sold for  
 about 27 H.M. on Jan 19 1510 the site of the Leftwich Chapel of Dunham Ch.

**John Leftwich**  
 eldest son living 1513 he was the lay of the Leftwiches  
 of Leftwich Hall in direct male line of undiminished

**William Leftwich**  
 of Northwich Gent  
 Son, owner of property in Northwich 1597, d. 1641

**William Leftwich**  
 of Northwich Gent  
 Buried at Hilton Church Northwich, May 9<sup>th</sup> Anne 1699

**William Leftwich**  
 of Hindford castle  
 gentleman, d. at Hilton Church Northwich 11 Feb. 1726, 1694

**Richard Leftwich**  
 of Acton Grange,  
 Daresbury co. Chester, also of Spike & Widows, co. Lancaster,  
 born about 1716, m. 17<sup>th</sup> wife before 1743, 2<sup>nd</sup> wife 1753,  
 supposed to be buried at Hindles Feb 14 1803, aged 87

**Joseph Leftwich**  
 Esq. born 1742,  
 Oldest son, d. Dec 30<sup>th</sup> 1831, aged 89,  
 Buried at St. Claves Church

**Richard Leftwich**  
 Esq. of Forest Hill  
 Sydenham d. Apr 20<sup>th</sup> 1852 aged 73 years  
 buried at Nunhead Cemetery

**Edward George Leftwich** Esq.  
 born 1822 d. Feb. 27<sup>th</sup> 1870

**Henry Leftwich** Esq.  
 of Tulse Hill, London,  
 born April 17<sup>th</sup> 1856, d.

**Clare of Cheshire**

**Arms of**  
 Clare of Cheshire  
 quartered with Leftwich  
 The crest is a hand holding a sword  
 surmounted by a crown

**Arms of**  
 Leftwich  
 quartered with Holland  
 The crest is a hand holding a sword  
 surmounted by a crown

**Arms of**  
 Leftwich  
 quartered with Holland  
 The crest is a hand holding a sword  
 surmounted by a crown

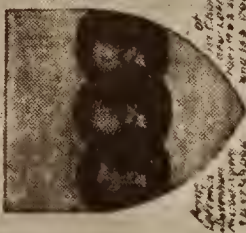
**Arms of**  
 George



**Sarah** d. of Clare

**Rebecca**  
 d. Jan 30 1814 aged 60 years

**Mary Ann** d. of  
 Smyth, d. June 17<sup>th</sup>  
 1853 aged 65 years



Arms of the family

**X B** The names written in Red on the Dexter side of Pedigree are all in the Direct Male Line

**Manuscript Illuminated Pedigree, Printed Books etc. Cited in the above Pedigree and referred to by George, Esq. Leftwich**

1. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
2. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
3. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
4. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
5. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
6. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
7. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
8. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
9. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
10. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
11. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
12. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
13. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
14. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
15. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
16. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
17. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
18. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
19. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned
20. Harleian MS. 1049 which is the Pedigree of the Leftwiches as far as the name of the family is concerned

Courtesy of George Frederick Leftwich, New York City

Esq., of whom it was purchased about the year 1790 by the Hon. Booth Grey, father of Booth Grey, Esq., the present proprietor. The old hall of this manor has been taken down, and a farm house built on the site."

In volume III, page 155, Ormerod, in his History of Cheshire, speaking of the church in the township of Wilton, states in part:

"There are no existing sepulchral memorials of interest or importance; but descriptions of the following antient monuments, taken in 1580, are extant in Harl. MSS. 2151, p. 86. (The words between hooks are represented by rude drawings in the Ms.).

"In the Clerestories, or higher windowes, in the said body of the church, on the north side, the arms and figures, with writing: (Three Coats of Leftwich (The Winnington shield) severally impaling Starkey, Mainwaring and Merbury, and a man habited Gules, kneeling at a desk, with four other figures kneeling at another desk behind him).

*"Deus propicius (propitius) esto Ric'o Leftwiche et Katharine ux ejus."*

#### LEFTWICH PEDIGREE

I. Lord Richard Vernon, a Norman nobleman whose motto is "*Vernon Semper Floret*," sometimes "*Ver Non Semper Floret*," accompanied William of Normandy to England, fought at the Battle of Hastings, A. D. 1066, and was rewarded by a grant from Hugh Lupus of the Barony of Shipbrooke, Cheshire, England, lands then held by the Saxon Lords of Leftwich. Children, Hugo de Vernon and

II. Sir Warin de Vernon, son and heir, succeeded his father as Baron of Shipbrook. Children, Rafe de Vernon, William, Robert and

III. Sir Richard de Vernon, son and heir, Baron of Osebrook 21 Hen. 1 (1121), married and had son,

IV. Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Aude Maulbank, daughter of William Maulbank. Children, Matthew, Rafe, Rector and

V. Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Marian in 34 Hen. 3. (1250). Children, Warin, Rose, Auda and

VI. Matild de Vernon, daughter and co-heir of Sir Warin de Vernon, Baron of Shipbrook, married Sir Richard de Wilburgham, Knight, and had daughter,

VII. Matilda de Wilburgham, heir to her mother, Inq. p. m. 23 Edw. 1. (1295), married Sir Robert de Wynnynton, lineal descendant of the Viscounts of the Cotentin Normandy, took the name Leftwyk from his wife's estate about 1250, and had daughter,







VIII. Mary de Wynnynton, married de Leftwich, descended from the Lords of Leftwich, original holders of the lands of Shipbrook in the reign of Edward the Confessor, and carried to her husband a portion of his just patrimony. Had son,

IX. Richard de Leftewyk, heir to his mother's third of Leftwich, 23 Ed. 1. (1295) qy. ob. in or ante 3 Edw. 2. (1310) married Joan who sued for dower, 3 Edw. 2. (1310) and had son,

X. Richard de Leftwiche, son and heir, vouchee to Warranty 3 Edw. 2. (1310), married Agnes, Inq. p. m. 26 Edw. 3. (1353) and had son,

XI. Richard de Leftwich, Baron of Shipbrook, Deputy, Constable of the Castle of Chester, married Margaret, Inq. p. m. 29 and 35, Edw. 3. (1356-62), and had

XII. Richard de Leftwich, son and heir, prob. etat. of Ric. son of Ric., son of Ric. 36 Edw. 3. (1363) Inq. p. m. 16 Ric. 2. (1393), married Agnes, had dower 16 Ric. 2 (1393) Feb. 27, ob. at Easter 9 Hen. 5, (1422) Inq. 6. Hen. 6. (1428) and had

XIII. Robert de Leftwich, son and heir, Writ of livery, 17 Ric. 2. (1394) in Percy Rebellion. Inq. p. m. 9, 11, and 12 Hen. 4. (1411), married Agnes, had dower 7-8 Hen. 4. (1407). Children, Robert de Leftwich, abbot of Norton, 37 Hen. 6. (1459), Hugh de Leftwich, of the Hermitage, and

XIV. Richard de Leftwyche, Gent. son and heir, aet. 6. 9 Hen. 4. (1405-08) ob. Aug. 1. 9 Hen. 5, (1422) a minor and Inq. p. m. 20 Hen. 6. (1442) and had son,

XV. Robert de Leftwiche of Leftwich, Gent., son and heir, aet. 21, Ap. 23, in 20 Hen. 6. (1440) obiit and Inq. 17 Edw. 4. (1478) Inq., married Matilde Starkye, daughter of John Starkye of Stretton, on Feast of St. Valentine, 8, or 18 Hen. 6. and had son,

XVI. Richard Leftwiche, Gent., son and heir, aet. 28, 17 Edw. 4. (1478) obiit 2 Hen. (1511) Inq., married Margery Marbury, daughter of James Marbury of Marbury, Esq., and had son,

XVII. Richard Leftwiche, of Leftwiche Senr., son and heir aged 29 years, 2 Hen. 8. (1511) living 19 Hen. 8. (1528), purchaser of land in Bostoke, etc., married Katherine Maynwaryng, daughter of Henry Maynwaryng, of Carincham, Esq. Children, Richard Leftwich, eldest son and heir apparent, 13 Hen. 8. Married Margaret, daughter and heir of Rob. Bulkeley of Wymyncham and Eaton, Gent. Marr. contract Oct. 28, 13. Hen. 8; Ralph Leftwiche (of Leftwiche) ob. 37 Hen. 8, Oct. 6. Inq. 38 Hen. 8. Married Elizabeth, daughter of Foulk Dutton, Alderman of Chester, re-married to John Legh of Ridge, (sued Thomas Leftwiche for dower, 37 Hen. 8.). They had son, Ralph Leftwich, 38 Hen. 8. Obiit

6. Edw. 6 infans. Inq. p. m. same year, William, John of Davenham, d. 1580, Peter, Elizabeth and

XVIII. George Leftwich, third son and (not) heir male, (apparently died before 37 Hen. 8) (1546), married Alice, daughter of Rich. Cowhope of Hartford, co. cest. and had son,

XIX. Thomas Leftwiche, of Leftwiche (sued for dower, 37 Hen. 8, occurs), 1566; died January 9, 1570, buried at Davenham, Inq. (13 and 14) Elizabeth married Katherine Holford, daughter of Arthur Holford of Davenham, Gent., by his marriage to Anne Bostock, daughter of William Bostock, of Bostock, and had William (second son), Elizabeth of Leftwich, married Richard Wever of Aston, Gent., 1580, Jane living May 25, 1608, Margaret and

XX. Ralph Leftwich, son and heir, living 1608, May 25 in a recog. enroll. 13 and 14 Jac. 1, married Eleanor Mainwaring, daughter of John Mainwaring of Calveley, Esq., by his marriage to Jane Wright, daughter of Roger Wright, of Nantwich. Children, Robert Leftwich of Leftwich, Gent., married (1st) Margaret, daughter of John Legh of Ridge, Esq. Married (2nd) Mary, daughter of John Davenport, Esq. No issue by (2nd) marriage. Issue by (1st) marriage: Eleanor Leftwich, Elizabeth Leftwich (vy. grand) daughter and heiress of Ralph Leftwich of Leftwich, Esq., married William Oldfeld, 4th son of Philip Oldfeld of Bradwall, Esq. (Baptized 1586) by whom she had five sons and ten daughters; William Leftwich; and

XXI. Thomas Leftwich, who married and had a son, Ralph Leftwich, who patented lands in New Kent County, Virginia, in 1658. For a record of him and his descendants, see the following chapter.

In Ormerod's History, hereinbefore quoted, mention is made of the "Annexed pedigree." The foregoing pedigree is not a copy of the pedigree set out in Ormerod's History, as much of it is inapplicable to the Leftwich branch herein treated. The above pedigree was adapted by the writer from Ormerod's History of Cheshire, Visitations of Cheshire, Burke's Landed Gentry, Lysons' Magna Britania, and other sources.

In Ormerod's History of Cheshire, page 273, is a photograph of the Leftwich coat of arms, with a description, by Rev. Joseph Eaton, F. S. A., as follows: "Arms. Argent, on a fess indented Azure, three garbs. Or. Sometimes, Argent, within an orle of martlets Sable, an inescocheon Sable voided Argent; on the shield for difference from Winnington, a cross Patee Gules. Crest. On a wreath five leaves Vert."

The Leftwich pedigree found in Ormerod's History of Cheshire and the Visitation of Cheshire differ only in small points. Both

agree that Thomas Leftwich married Katherine, daughter of Arthur Holford of Davenham in 1556, and that Thomas died in 1570, leaving children; viz, Ralph, William, Margaret, Elizabeth and Jane. Ralph Leftwich married Eleanor Mainwaring and according to the first authority had one child, Robert, whose only daughter, Elizabeth, married William Oldfeld, while the latter authority gives the children of Ralph and Eleanor Leftwich as Ralph, Thomas and William, and states that Robert married and had two children, Elizabeth and Eleanor, while Thomas married and had Ralph, of whom nothing further is heard. Both of these authorities trace Thomas Leftwich of 1556 back to the Winnington family, whose son, Richard (sometimes given as Robert) married the heiress of Leftwich and assumed the name.

Rev. Daniel Lysons, in his *Magna Britannia*, on page 386, says: "The Leftwich Family descended from a younger branch of the Winningtons, settled at an early period at Leftwich in Davenham, became extinct in the male line in the year 1640: the heiress (Elizabeth) married Oldfeld, since extinct: a younger branch of the Leftwiches was of Northwich and continued there in 1663."

John Burke, in his *Landed Gentry*, on page 960, says: "William Oldfeld, Esq., bapt. at Sandbach 31 October, 1586, married Elizabeth, daughter and heir of Ralph Leftwich, Esq., of Leftwich and had with several other children (of whom Frances married Peter Mainwaring, Esq., of Merton Lands, Cheshire, and Christian who married John Stevens of London — Merchant, a son and successor)."

It will be noted that Burke's *Landed Gentry* and Lysons' *Magna Britannia* give Elizabeth, last of the name, as a daughter of Ralph and Eleanor Leftwich, not granddaughter. However, the four authorities mentioned above agree on all of the main points of the pedigree.

## CHAPTER II

### HISTORY AND RECORDS OF THE LEFTWICH FAMILY IN VIRGINIA FROM 1658 TO 1737

#### I.

(1) **Ralph Leftwich**, the Emigrant, b. cir., 1628, son of Thomas Leftwich in paragraph XXI in the Leftwich Pedigree set out in the first chapter. He patented 300 acres of land on the Peankekank River in New Kent County, Colony of Virginia, on August 10, 1658, "the said land being due unto the said Ralph Leftwich by and for the transportation of six persons into this Colony," etc. The patent was renewed to him October 18, 1662 (Grant Book 4, p. 272, State Land Office, Richmond, Va.). On August 17, 1663 (Vol. I, p. 27, Accomac Co., Va.), John Wise was granted a certificate for 200 acres of land for the transportation of four persons into the Colony of Virginia; viz, Ellinor Leftwich, Richard Ingram, John Glenn and W. M. Watson. Ralph and Ellinor are the only Leftwich emigrants to Virginia so far discovered. Ellinor may have been the wife of Ralph. Due to the complete destruction of the records of New Kent County prior to 1860, and the destruction of practically all of the records of the counties surrounding New Kent, which were formed from that county, by the Federal Army during the War Between the States, it has not been possible to ascertain all of his children and their descendants, but it appears from the records that he had at least one son, who remained in Virginia and reared a family, viz:

#### II.

(1) Thomas Leftwich, b. cir. 1660-1670, d. cir. 1730. (See II-1).

#### II.

(1) **Thomas Leftwich, Sr. (Ralph)**, b. cir. 1660-1670, d. cir. 1730 in Caroline County, Va., married (1st) Elizabeth Rosier, daughter of John Rosier, Sr., of Westmoreland County, who d. *without issue* between November 25, 1700, and January, 1702. He married (2nd) Mary North of Essex County, daughter of Augustine and Dorothy North, originally from Ware Parish, Gloucester County, Va., about 1706 or 1707. It will be seen hereafter that Augustine North died prior to 1698. He married (3rd) Sarah———, who, after his death about 1730, married William Herndon (b. 1706) of Caroline County. Apparently, there was no issue by this marriage. William Herndon's first wife was Ann Drysdale, whom he married cir. 1730.

Issue of Thomas Leftwich, Sr., by his marriage to Mary North:

## III.

- (1) Mary Leftwich, oldest child, b. cir. 1708, as she is mentioned in the will of her grandmother, Mrs. Dorothy Henry, formerly Mrs. Dorothy North.
- (2) Thomas Leftwich, Jr., b. cir. 1710. It is likely that the King William County branch of the Leftwich Family which is treated in Chapter XIII of this book, is descended from him.
- (3) Augustine Leftwich, b. cir. 1712-15, removed to Bedford County in 1751 and died there in 1795. It is very likely that he was named for his grandfather, Augustine North. It is most probable that Thomas and Augustine Leftwich were born after 1709, as their grandmother, Mrs. Dorothy Henry, makes no mention of them in her will and it seems unlikely that she would have made a bequest to her granddaughter, Mary, and omitted her grandsons, Thomas and Augustine, had they been living, particularly as she apparently mentioned all her other grandchildren. (See III-3).

It is possible that Thomas Leftwich, Sr., had a brother who married Elizabeth Rosier, but his name does not appear in the records. It seems, however, that it was Thomas, Sr., who married Elizabeth Rosier, as he is the only "Leftwich" who appears in any of the records whose dates could possibly fit in with this marriage.

The following evidence is offered to substantiate the statements made above that Thomas Leftwich married Mary North, daughter of Mrs. Dorothy North (Henry) by her husband, Augustine North, and that Augustine Leftwich who removed to Bedford County, Va., in 1751 was their son:

"The records of Essex County Court show that Mrs. Dorothy Henry, at the time of her marriage to Daniel Henry, was Dorothy North, Executrix of the will of Augustine North, deceased. (The accon: of Trover and Conversion brought by Daniel Henry and Dorothy, his wife, late Dorothy North, Extrx: of last will and testament of Augustine North, dec'd, agst. Peter Ransone, falls, ye writt not being lawfully executed. July 11, 1706, Essex County Records, Order Book 1703-08, p. 264). It also appears by the Essex records that on November 7, 1698, John Hawkins of Essex County (only son and heir of Thomas Hawkins, deceased) conveyed (for £125) to Dorothy North of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, widow, a tract of 627 acres, 16 perches, of land in Essex County. On March 10, 1706, Daniel Henry and his wife, Dorothy, late Dorothy North, late of Gloucester County, now of St. Ann's (Parish, Essex County) widow, conveyed to William Thompson (for £200 Sterling) the tract of 627 acres 16 perches, which John Hawkins had conveyed by deed November 7, 1698, to the aforesaid Dorothy, late Dorothy North, widow. On May 10, 1706, William Thompson reconveyed this same land to Daniel Henry. (Essex County Records, Deeds 1696-99, p. 249; Deeds and Wills, 1707-1711, pp. 369 and 400).

"Daniel Henry was granted a certificate of Court in Essex County

on April 10, 1707, for 50 acres of land which was due by and for his importation into the Colony of Virginia. On April 10, 1708, Dorothy Henry petitioned (in Essex Court) for administration on the estate of her late husband, Daniel Henry, deceased; and on the same date Dorothy Henry (with James Boughan and John Parker, her sureties) gave bond in the penalty of £1000 Sterling as administratrix of Daniel Henry, deceased. On May 10, 1708, an inventory of the estate of Daniel Henry, deceased, was returned by Dorothy Henry and recorded. (Ibid Order Book, 1708-14; p. 3; Deeds, Wills, etc., 1707-1711, pp. 98 and 104).

“From the above evidence, we see that the said Dorothy (who was Dorothy North, widow, of Ware Parish, Gloucester County) married some time between November 17, 1698, and March 10, 1706, Daniel Henry, of Essex County, and that the said Daniel Henry was dead by April 10, 1708. There is no evidence whatsoever in the records that Daniel Henry left any issue. It is quite certain that the children mentioned in the will of Mrs. Dorothy Henry, in December, 1709, were her children of a former marriage.” (*Winston of Virginia and Allied Families*, by Clayton Torrence, pages 183-185).

Dorothy Henry, who was (before her marriage to Daniel Henry) Dorothy North, widow of Augustine North, left a will in Essex County, Va. (D. B. 13, pp. 271-272), dated December 19, 1709, probated January 10, 1709, in which she mentioned: Granddaughter, Susannah Boughan; granddaughter, Susanna Curtis; grandson, Thomas Lee; grandson, Augustine Lee; grandson, Augustine Curtis; granddaughter, Elizabeth Goldman; relation not stated—Elizabeth Curtis, Sarah Curtis; daughter, Rose Curtis; daughter, Dorothy Ransone; daughter, Mary Leftwich; granddaughter, Mary Leftwich; granddaughter, Dorothy Avery. Leaves Schoolmaster, Samuel Dey, 10 shillings or Gold Ring for writing will. Appoints “my very good friends, Mr. John Boughan and his wife, Susannah, and Thomas Lee, Executors.” Will was witnessed by Samuel Dey, Thomas Ward and William Dickenson.

Under date of January 21, 1698/9 (D. B. 2, p. 182, Westmoreland County, Va.), John Rosier, Sr., deeded to his son, John Rosier, Jr., the land upon which he lived, reserving to himself a life estate and to his son, Bridges, the liberty to get what timber he needed from the land. The deed also provided, “should the said John die before marriage and without issue, then the said land shall fall to his brothers and sisters and their lawful heirs.” In January, 1702 (D. B. 3, p. 132, Westmoreland County), John Rosier, Sr., and Bridges Rosier, his son, deeded this same land to Captain Jacob Martin in which it is recited that “whereas the said John Rosier, Jr., and his sister (Elizabeth Leftwich) being both dead *without issue*



and the said John Rosier, Sr., reserved to himself an estate for life, and the said Bridges Rosier an estate in remainder in fee, have bargained and sold to the said Jacob Martin," etc.

John Rosier, Sr., left will in Westmoreland County (W. B. 3, p. 372), dated September 28, 1705, probated October 31, 1705, which provides in part, "I leave to my good friend, Nathaniel Pope, Clerk of Stafford and practitioner at law, all the land, etc., which I formerly gave to my daughter, *Elizabeth Leftwich*, being 130 acres, he paying to my Executrix the sum of 3500 pounds of good Tobacco." This was the same land which he gave his daughter, Elizabeth Leftwich, November 25, 1700.

The following extracts from Order Books, 1732-1740, 1745 of Caroline County, Va., are offered as additional information and evidence:

It is ordered Wm. Herndon be summoned to next court to answer the petition of Richard Straughn and others. Aug. 10, 1732, p. 26.

On the petition of Richard Straughn, Edw. Herndon and John Nichols, ag't Wm. Herndon, it's ordered the said Wm. Herndon either give other security or deliver to the petitioners the estate of Thomas Leftwich, dec'd, by the next court. April 12, 1733, p. 66.

On motion of Richard Straughn, et als., ag't Wm. Herndon and their having been ordered that they should deliver the estate of Thomas Leftwich, dec'd, or give other security in which they have failed, it's ordered an att issue ag't their bodys returnable to the next court. Aug. 9, 1733, p. 98. (See also orders, Jan. 10, 1733, p. 117; Feb. 14, 1733, p. 121; March 14, 1733, p. 130).

In the suit in Chancery between Thomas Leftwich, comp't and William Herndon and Sarah, his wife, late Sarah Leftwich, ex uxor of Thomas Leftwich, dec'd, respond'ts, the respond'ts not appearing, on the Comt's motion an attachment is awarded him against their bodys for their personal appearance at the next court to answer the compt's bill. April 11, 1735, p. 286.

In the suit in Chancery between Thomas Leftwich, comp't and Wm. Herndon and Sarah, his wife, late Sarah Leftwich, ex uxor of Thos. Leftwich, dec'd, resp's at his motion time is allowed him till next court to answer the comp'ts bill. May 9, 1735, p. 292. (See also orders June 13, 1735, p. 299; Aug. 8, 1735, p. 303; Oct. 10, 1735, p. 311; Feb. 13, 1735, p. 325).

In the suit in Chancery between Thomas Leftwich, comp't and Wm. Herndon and Sarah, his wife, respond'ts by consent of the parties it's ordered that John Martin, George Hoomes and Robert Wolfork, Gent., or any two of them, do meet and examine state and settle the accounts and difference between them and that they

make report of their proceedings to the next court. May 14, 1736, p. 340.

At a court held July 8, 1737, p. 435. Suit in Chancery between Thomas Leftwich, comp't and Wm. Herndon and Sarah, his wife, respond'ts. £6, 5s, 10d current money, also his costs by him in this behalf expended since Nov., 1736, with an attorney's fee.

It's ordered Wm. Ogilvie pay Aug't Leftwich ninety lbs. tob'o for three days' attendance as an evidence for him vs. Powell. Feb. 13, 1735, p. 324. On Aug. 10, 1739, p. 551, the last will and testament of Moses Clapman, dec'd, was proved by the oaths of August't Leftwich and Joseph Fisher, two of the witnesses thereto, etc., under date of Sept. 13, 1745, Daphny, a negro girl belonging to Augustine Leftwich adjudged eleven years old.

## CHAPTER III

### HISTORY AND CHILDREN OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR., OF CAROLINE AND BEDFORD COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

#### III.

(3) **Augustine Leftwich, Sr.** (Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1712-15, in what was originally New Kent County, Va., but in that part which is now Caroline County. He removed with his family to Lunenburg County, in 1751 and settled in that part of the county from which Bedford was formed in 1753. His son, Augustine Leftwich, Jr., filed a pension claim in 1833, in which he stated that he was born in Caroline County, Va., September 10, 1744, and removed from that county to Bedford when he was about seven years of age.

The earliest record discovered of Augustine Leftwich in Bedford County was a grant to him dated September 26, 1760, reading in part: "For divers reasons, we do grant unto Augustine Leftwich one certain tract of land, in the Colony of Virginia, containing 212 acres in Bedford, lying on both sides of David's Creek, a North Creek of Staunton River." Signed Francis Fauquier, Lt. Gov. of Virginia, Williamsburg. (Book 3, p. 952, Richmond Land Office). On April 27, 1761 (D. B. 1, p. 410, Bedford Co.), he deeded William Leftwich "150 acres by estimation, being part of a tract of 200 acres granted unto Rice Price by patent dated at Williamsburg, June 25, 1750, and by him conveyed to Augustine Leftwich by a deed of record in Bedford County Court, situate and being in Bedford County, on both sides of Goose Creek, bounded by the lands where the said William Leftwich now lives," etc. There is no record in Bedford County of Rice Price deeding Augustine Leftwich any land in Bedford County, and the foregoing is the earliest deed to or from Augustine or other Leftwich in that county; however, the records of the Richmond Land Office (B. 30, p. 63) show that on June 1, 1750, in consideration of 5s., Rice Price was granted a tract of land containing 214 acres, "lying and being in the County of Lunenburgh, on the lower branches of Flatt Creek, a North branch of Otter River," and on same date (B. 30, p. 66), Rice Price, Jr., in consideration of 40s. was granted a tract of land containing 400 acres, "lying and being in the County of Lunenburgh, on both sides of Goose Creek," etc. Lunenburg County was formed from Brunswick in 1746, and Bedford County was formed from Lunenburg in 1753, but a thorough search of the records of Brunswick and Lunenburg counties fail to reveal the name Leftwich in either of them prior to 1800.

The writer has been unable to find a single reference to his first wife. It is well established that of his sons, Littleberry, was born in 1757, Joel was born November 22, 1760, and that Jabez was born in 1766, many years after he had removed to Bedford County; however, in the deed of April 27, 1761, from him to William Leftwich, conveying 150 acres of land, deed of April 28, 1761, to Merry Carter, conveying 212 acres, and the deed of June 25, 1765, to Thomas Leftwich, conveying 100 acres, his wife did not join in the conveyances, and there has been discovered no record showing that she released her dower in the lands conveyed. Richard Moxley left a will, of record in D. B. 16, Westmoreland County, Va., dated January 5, 1776, pro. May 27, 1777, in which he made certain bequests to his daughter, Mary Leftwich, and to his granddaughters, Mary and Nancy Leftwich. It has been stated that Augustine Leftwich's first marriage was to Mary Moxley, daughter of Richard Moxley. This statement was based probably upon the fact that Augustine Leftwich had daughters named Mary and Nancy; however, this is an error, as it is a matter of record that Mary Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, married Joshua Early, Sr., April 26, 1763. Mary Moxley may have married Thomas Leftwich, the brother of Augustine, or she may have been the wife of one of Augustine Leftwich's nephews. Augustine Leftwich married (2nd) Mrs. Elizabeth Stovall, widow of John Stovall, December 2, 1779, in Bedford County, Va., but he left no children by this marriage.

The records of Bedford County indicate that Augustine Leftwich was a man of great wealth for his day, owning a great deal of land and numerous slaves. Between the dates 1761 and 1795, that of his death, he bought and conveyed several thousand acres of land, and prior to the date of his will, he had deeded each of his children a large plantation, as well as a number of slaves and other personal property.

He was a Sergeant in the "French and Indian Wars" in 1758. (Hening's Statutes, Vol. VII, pp. 204-06; Virginia Colonial Militia, by W. A. Crozier, p. 69). The records of Bedford County show that he took a prominent part in the political and civic affairs of the county from its formation till his death in 1795.

He left a will in Bedford County, dated June 10, 1794, probated June 22, 1795 (W. B. "B," p. 156), a copy of which is printed in this book. The report of the final settlement of his estate, by Thomas Leftwich, Exr., was made August 24, 1819, of record in Bedford County, Va., in W. B. "E," p. 106, in which it is shown that his Property was divided into eleven equal parts and distributed as follows: (1) To the estate of Colonel Thomas Leftwich, (2) William Leftwich, (3) Joshua Early's heirs, (4) Merry Carter's

heirs, (5) Augustine Leftwich, (6) Uriah Leftwich, (7) Littleberry Leftwich, (8) John Leftwich's heirs, (9) Joel Leftwich, (10) James Peatross, (11)) Jabez Leftwich.

It has been stated by various persons that Augustine Leftwich had a twelfth child, a daughter, named Rebecca Leftwich, and that she married a Moorman, assigning to him sundry Christian names. The writer has discovered no record mentioning the name of this daughter; however, on October 18, 1786 (D. B. 7, p. 672, Bedford Co.), Augustine Leftwich executed a deed of gift in which he stated "for love and affection I bear to my grandson, James Moorman, I give him one negro girl named Lavinia and 200 acres of land to be laid off adjoining the lands of Lynce Brown, dec'd, and Benj. Rice, to be his property and that of his heirs lawfully begotten." In the will of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., dated June 10, 1794, after providing for his children, he reserved "to my grandson, James Moorman, a tract of land, which I formerly gave him, and a negro girl Viney."

On November 22, 1777 (Orders 1772-74, Bedford Co., Va.), letters of administration were granted Augustine Leftwich, Sr., on the estate of James Leftwich, dec'd. He was probably a son who died without issue.

There is a high ridge bordering on Goose Creek in Bedford County, known as King George's Hill. On the highest point of the hill, John Perrin killed King George, an Indian chief, hence its name. Situated between King George's Hill and Goose Creek is a fine farm of bottom land, on which Augustine Leftwich settled; here he died in 1795 and was buried on a mound near Goose Creek.

Children of Augustine Leftwich, Sr.:

#### IV.

- (1) Colonel William Leftwich, b. 1737, d. May 31, 1820, married Elizabeth Haynes, daughter of William Haynes. (See Chapter IV).
- (2) Colonel Thomas Leftwich, b. 1740, d. May 3, 1816, married (1st) Mary Challis, December 1, 1764, and had issue; married (2nd) Bethunia Ellis, April 2, 1771, and had issue; married (3rd) Jane (or Gincey) Stratton, daughter of Henry and Sarah Stratton, October 27, 1783 and had issue. (See Chapter V).
- (3) Major Augustine Leftwich, Jr., b. September 10, 1744, d. intestate; married (1st) Mary Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, February 12, 1765; married (2nd) Mrs. Sarah Turner (widow of Admire Turner), September 26, 1821. (See Chapter VI).
- (4) Captain Uriah Leftwich, b. cir. 1748, married Nancy Keith. (See Chapter VII).
- (5) Captain John Leftwich, b. cir. 1750, d. February 26, 1797, in Oglethorpe County, Ga. Among his heirs were John W. and Joel W. Leftwich. (See Chapter VIII).
- (6) Colonel Littleberry Leftwich, b. 1757, d. 1823 in Bedford County, Va.; married (1st) Frances Hopkins, June 19, 1778, Francis Hopkins secur-

ity on marriage license bond; married (2nd) Frances Halley, December 26, 1811. She survived him. No issue by (2nd) marriage. (See Chapter IX).

- (7) General Joel Leftwich, b. Bedford County, Va., November 22, 1760, d. in same county October 20, 1846; married Nancy (or Ann) Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, December 24, 1781. (See Chapter X).
- (8) General Jabez Leftwich, b. 1766, d. in Alabama, June 22, 1855, married Delilah Stovall, daughter of John and Elizabeth Stovall, February 1, 1785. (See Chapter XI).
- (9) Frances Leftwich, d. between June 10, 1794, and August 24, 1819; married Merry (Merriman) Carter (probably the son of John Carter of Lancaster County, Va.). He was a member of the Virginia Militia of Lunenburg County in 1758. On April 28, 1761 (D. B. 1, p. 432, Bedford Co.), Augustine Leftwich, in consideration of £30, conveyed Merry Carter 212 acres of land lying on both sides of David Creek, a north branch of Staunton River. Among issue:
  - (a) Rebecca Carter, married Charles Caffery, December 10, 1786, in Bedford County, Va. John Carter was security on the marriage license bond.
  - (b) Mary Carter, married Joshua Alston in 1782.
  - (c) James Carter.
  - (d) William L. Carter.
  - (e) Augustine Carter, married Nancy Pullen in 1790.
  - (f) John Carter, married Polly Pullen in 1789.
  - (g) Nancy Carter, married George Reid.

There may have been other children, but the Bedford County records do not contain a will or other record of Merry Carter's estate, except a power of attorney dated October 17, 1818, to Isaac St. Clair of Bedford County, from the above-mentioned children (except Rebecca Carter Caffery) of Merry and Frances Carter, all of whom were then living in Davidson County, Tenn. St. Clair was to sell for them a tract of land on Little Otter River, Bedford County, Va., formerly owned by their father, Merry Carter, dec'd, and to receive all moneys due them from the estate of their grandfather, Augustine Leftwich, dec'd, as heirs of Frances Carter, dec'd. Merry Carter appears in the Bedford deed records in 1761, '69, '77, '96 and 1816.

The foregoing record, with some additions and corrections by the writer, has been adapted from "The Descendants of Capt. Thomas Carter," by Dr. Joseph L. Miller.

- (10) Mary Leftwich, b. 1746, d. 1818, married Joshua Early, Sr. (b. 1738), April 26, 1763. They were the parents of Bishop John Early. (See Chapter XII).
- (11) Nancy Leftwich, d. subsequent to 1840, married James Peatross, probably of Caroline County, Va. In December, 1779 (D. B. 6, p. 369), Augustine Leftwich, of Bedford County, in consideration of five shillings, conveyed James Peatross of Caroline County 350 acres on the waters of Little Otter River, and on February 24, 1794 (D. B. 9, p. 290, Bedford Co.), Augustine Leftwich, Sr., and Elizabeth, his wife, in consideration of £300 conveyed James Peatross of Bedford County 361 acres on Little Otter River. On July 23, 1826, in a letter signed, "Wm. L. Peatross. Exr. of James Peatross, dec'd, with the will annexed" to General Joel Leftwich, addressed, "Dear Uncle," he said in part: "You have no doubt heard of the death of my father who died

on April 12. Mother is in a low state of health," etc. This and other letters printed in this book indicate that James Peatross died and left a will in Pittsylvania County, Va.

- (12) Rebecca Leftwich, married a Mr. Moorman, probably Charles Moorman. On October 18, 1786, Augustine Leftwich executed a deed of gift in which he stated, "for love and affection which I bear to my grandson, James Moorman, I give him one negro girl, Lavinia, and 200 acres of land," and he confirmed this gift in his will. In a letter post-marked Breckinridge County, Ky., dated April, 1815, from J. H. L. Moorman to General Joel Leftwich of Bedford County, Va., he says in part: "Cousin Julia Hewitt has ridden one of my horses into Virginia which I wish to sell. I have requested Wm. Eidson to get you to assist him in selling her. He is a connection of mine and a clever young man—This leaves myself and family well. Give my compliments to Aunt. Yours with respect." The aunt referred to was undoubtedly Nancy, the wife of General Joel Leftwich. In the "Family of Early" it is stated that Rev. James H. Leftwich Moorman married Mary Early (b. 1777), and that he was a Methodist minister and a son of Mrs. Rebecca Leftwich Moorman, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, *Jr.* She was probably the daughter of Augustine Leftwich, *Sr.*, and James H. L. Moorman was the James Moorman whom Augustine Leftwich, *Sr.*, referred to as his grandson in his will. Thomas Moorman, son of Charles and Elizabeth (Reynolds) Moorman, who married Rachel Clark, a daughter of Christopher and Penelope Clark, January 12, 1730, had twelve children, among whom was Charles Moorman, who married (1st) Rebecca Leftwich; (2nd) Nancy Hancock.

## CHAPTER IV

### DESCENDANTS OF COLONEL WILLIAM LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(1) **Colonel William Leftwich** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1737, d. May 31, 1820 in Bedford County, Va., married Elizabeth Haynes, cir. 1757. She was a daughter of William Haynes and his wife Elizabeth, who left a will dated April 8, 1780, probated June 25, 1781, in Bedford County, Va. (W. B. "E," p. 197). He was a private in the Bedford County, Va., Colonial Militia in 1758. (Henning's Statutes, Vol. VII, p. 25).

He received a grant of land in Bedford County, Va., granted by George III: "Know ye, etc., to William Leftwich 120 acres of land in the county of Bedford on both sides of Buffalo Fork at Black Creek, etc. IN WITNESS John, Earle of Dunmore, Lieutenant and Governor General. Seal of said Colony, 15th of June, 1773. Signed, (Dunmore)." The following are memoranda of the orders showing the qualifications in Bedford County, of Colonel William Leftwich, for the several offices referred to in said orders: Qualified as Captain, July 27, 1772; qualified as a member of Committee of Safety, Bedford County, May 23, 1775; qualified as Justice of the Peace, March 24, 1777; was appointed to administer the oath of allegiance to members of his company, July 28, 1777; qualified as Major, March 23, 1778; qualified as Lieutenant Colonel February 8, 1780; qualified as Lieutenant Colonel Commandant of Militia, July 26, 1785; qualified as Sheriff of Bedford County under commission from the Governor of Virginia dated December 14, 1786, December 25, 1786; represented Bedford County in the Virginia Legislature, 1786-1787; qualified as one of the County Trustees, December 10, 1789; qualified as County Lieutenant of Militia, March 30, 1791.

On June 24, 1833 (W. B. "H," p. 200, Bedford Co., Va.), pursuant to item seven of his will, a division of the residue of his slaves was made to his six designated children, as follows: Jesse Leftwich, 10 slaves; William Walton, who married his daughter, Mary Leftwich, 12 slaves; John Leftwich, 9 slaves; William Leftwich, 11 slaves; James Turner, who married his daughter, Sarah Leftwich, 9 slaves; and to Frazier Otey's children, 10 slaves. The slaves each child received were valued at \$3,212.50.

From April 27, 1761, when his father, Augustine, deeded him 150 acres, till his death in 1820, there are numerous conveyances of record to and from him in Bedford County.



Colonel William Leftwich was a very handsome man and wore his hair in a queue, and the customary dress of the day which consisted of short knee breeches, fastened below the knees, with large silver buckles, long silk stockings and fair top boots. He owned several large plantations and over one hundred servants. He was a kind and indulgent master and was in fact a typical old Virginia gentleman. He willed his beautiful home-plantation to Rev. William Leftwich, his namesake and youngest son. He left a will in Bedford County, Va., dated May 28, 1820, probated June 26, 1820. In the disposition of his slaves he stated, "It is my desire that in the division of negroes among my legatees that families be kept together, as much as circumstances will admit, and that by no means man and wife shall be parted."

The following notice of his death appeared in the *Lynchburg Press and Public Advertiser*, June 9, 1820:

At his late dwelling house, in Bedford County, on the 31st of May, 1820, Col. William Leftwich died, in the eighty-third year of his age. At a far advanced period of his life he became a Professor of Religion and a member of the Presbyterian Church. His disease, which was of an acute, inflammatory, bilious nature, was only of nine days' continuance, accompanied by the most distressing pain, which was borne with exemplary Christian patience. During his illness he was conversed with at different times by an attending minister of the Gospel, and at every time professed an humble hope of salvation through a crucified Redeemer. It appears that from the commencement of the attack he had a presentment of his approaching dissolution. He has left behind a numerous train of descendants, who will long respect his memory, and that he was deservedly ranked among the best of masters, the pungent grief of his black domestics will bear the simplest testimony.

Reader: Prepare to meet thy God, for at such an hour as you think not the Son of Man may come.

Colonel William Leftwich and his wife, Elizabeth Haynes, had four sons and four daughters, viz:

#### V.

- (1) Mary Leftwich, b. March 10, 1758, d. August 22, 1824, married William Walton of Botetourt County, Va., February 2, 1778. (See V-1).
- (2) Sally (Sarah) Leftwich, b. January 20, 1762, d. November 27, 1834, married Rev. James Turner, August 25, 1778. (See V-2).
- (3) Captain John Leftwich, married Susanna Smith, daughter of Guy and Ann (Hopkins) Smith, February 7, 1788. (See V-3).
- (4) Rev. William Leftwich, Jr., "Black Head," a Baptist minister, b. March 10, 1768, d. June 16, 1848, married (1st) Frances Otey, only daughter of John and Mary (Hopkins) Otey, June 17, 1788; married (2nd) Mary Fuqua, daughter of Joseph and Celia Fuqua, August 22, 1826; married (3rd) Catharine B. Greer, February 27, 1839. (See V-4).
- (5) Major Jesse Leftwich, married Doshia Trigg, daughter of John Trigg, July 21, 1791. (See V-5).
- (6) Mildred Leftwich, married Frazier Otey, November 21, 1793. For descendants see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins.

- (7) Elizabeth Leftwich, d. prior to 1819, married Alexander Burton (d. between January 16, 1819 and May 28, 1820), April 14, 1796.
- (8) James Leftwich, d. about 1806, married Matilda Callaway, November 22, 1797. (See V-8).

## V.

(1) **Mary Leftwich** (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March 10, 1758, d. August 22, 1824, married William Walton, of Botetourt County, February 2, 1778.

## WALTON FAMILY

George Walton and his wife, Elizabeth, prior to the middle of the Eighteenth Century, emigrated from England to America, and settled in the State of Georgia where their children were born. They had three children: William, b. October 25, 1749, d. January 29, 1845 in the State of Georgia; George, b. 1755, lost at sea; and John, b. 1758, d. unmarried 1835 in his seventy-seventh year, at his home in Botetourt County, Va., leaving his estate to the children of his brother William.

William Walton (b. October 25, 1749, d. January 29, 1845), the eldest son of George, removed from Georgia first to Prince Edward County, Va., thence to Botetourt County, where he settled about 1777. He had valuable landed estates in that county and in Roanoke. (See D. B. 8, p. 513, and D. B. 9, p. 16, Bedford Co., Va.; his will dated Aug. 6, 1825, pro. Feb. Term of Court, 1845, in Roanoke Co., Va.; and friendly suit in Roanoke Co. in 1847, in which his estate was divided among the heirs). The unpagged and unindexed Order Book of Botetourt County, Va., designates William Walton as "2nd Lieutenant on April 12, 1781," and as "Captain William Walton on Mar. 8, 1785."

Issue of Mary Leftwich and William Walton:

## VI.

- (1) Elizabeth Walton, b. November 3, 1778, married Edmund Sherman, of Virginia, April 8, 1799. (See VI-1).
- (2) Mary Walton, b. January 30, 1781, married Captain Walter Otey. (See Otey Family in "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins for descendants).
- (3) Sarah Walton, b. June 2, 1784, married John Leftwich, only son of General Joel Leftwich, September 21, 1802. (See under General Joel Leftwich herein for descendants).
- (4) Lucy Walton, b. January 16, 1787, married John McClanahan, son of William and nephew of Alexander McClanahan, who commanded a company at the celebrated battle of Point Pleasant. Among issue:
  - (a) Charles McClanahan, married Elizabeth White of Pennsylvania.
  - (b) Sarah McClanahan, b. 1812, d. 1903, married Dr. John H. Griffin of Salem, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Captain Charles Griffin, of the Confederate States Army.

2. Rev. John Griffin.
  3. Samuel Griffin.
  4. Judge Wingfield Griffin, b. 1846, married Claudine Booker in 1879.
  5. Lieutenant Thomas Griffin of the United States Navy, married a Miss Claytor.
- (c) Mary McClanahan, married John White. Issue: Mrs. Patton.
- (d) Lucy McClanahan, married Thomas Tosh.
- (5) Lucinda Walton, b. December 25, 1789, married Captain Alexander Blaine. (See VI-5).
- (6) Ann George Walton, b. February 16, 1792, married James Mitchell (b. November 11, 1785, d. February 24, 1869), March 26, 1811. Issue:
- (a) Edward Phillips Mitchell, b. December 8, 1812, d. February 24, 1880, married Elizabeth Tyndale, February 4, 1834. Issue:
    1. James Tyndale Mitchell, b. November 9, 1834, Judge of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania; family lived in Philadelphia; unmarried.
    2. Edward Craig Mitchell, b. July 21, 1836, a minister of the gospel, who lived in St. Paul, Minn.; married Annie, daughter of Louis C. Iungerich, in 1876. She died 1898. Issue: Dr. Walton Iungerich Mitchell, b. December 25, 1877.
  - (b) William Walton Mitchell, b. February 16, 1815, d. March 7, 1869, married (1st) Harriet Cassad; married (2nd) Virginia Rayhill.
  - (c) Louisa A. Mitchell, b. February 24, 1817, d. 1901, married Benjamin J. West.
  - (d) Mary E. Mitchell, b. August 22, 1818, married Theodore Kraft.
  - (e) Maria C. Mitchell, b. November 15, 1821, d. August 15, 1843, married William E. Chittenden. There were four other children, John H., Ellen, Malinda C. and James Mitchell, who died in infancy.
- (7) William Leftwich Walton, b. December 28, 1794, married (1st) Nancy White; married (2nd) Frances, nee Crews.
- (8) Maria Walton, b. December 27, 1797, married Dr. Andrew Lewis. (See VI-8).
- (9) Malinda Walton, b. September 22, 1801, married Captain Robert Craig, "a Representative from Virginia; born near Christiansburg, Montgomery County, Va., in 1792; attended the rural schools, Washington College (now Washington and Lee University), Lexington, Va., and was graduated from Lewisburg Academy in Greenbrier County; engaged in planting; served in the State House of Delegates in 1817, 1818, and again in 1825-1829; member of the Virginia Board of Public Works 1820-1823; elected as a Democrat to the Twenty-first and Twenty-second Congresses (March 4, 1829-March 3, 1833); unsuccessful candidate for re-election in 1832 to the Twenty-third Congress; resumed agricultural pursuits; elected to the Twenty-fourth, Twenty-fifth, and Twenty-sixth Congresses (March 4, 1835-March 3, 1841); was not a candidate for re-nomination in 1840; moved to Roanoke County, Va., in 1842 and engaged in agricultural pursuits; again a member of the State House of Delegates 1850-1852; died on his estate, 'Green Hill,' near Salem, Roanoke County, Va., November 25, 1852; interment in the family burying ground at 'Green Hill'."—Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927.

## VI.

(1) **Elizabeth Walton** (William and Mary (Leftwich) Walton, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 3, 1778, married Edmund Sherman, April 8, 1799, in Roanoke County, Va. He was a Major in the War of 1812. Among their issue was:

## VII.

(1) Elizabeth Sherman, b. January 16, 1811, d. November 8, 1863, married Granville Waller Garth (b. April 21, 1804, d. July 23, 1840), and among their issue was:

## VIII.

(1) Horace Everett Garth. (See VIII-1).

## VIII.

(1) **Horace Everett Garth**, b. at Trenton, Ky., March 28, 1837, d. at Huntsville, Ala., July 31, 1911; married Alice Dashiell Jones (b. in Henderson, Ky., March 6, 1836), daughter of William Scarborough and Elizabeth (Barbour) Jones, April 26, 1859 at Memphis, Tenn. Mrs. Garth, now ninety-three years of age, is living in Huntsville, Ala. She is a great granddaughter of General Samuel Hopkins. For a history of her progenitors see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins. He moved to Memphis, Tenn., about 1858, became president of the German National Bank, which position he held until 1879, when, owing to the yellow fever epidemic, he sold out his interest in the bank and removed to New York City, becoming president of the Mechanics Bank, which position he held for twenty years, when he resigned on account of failing health, and was succeeded to the presidency of the bank by his only son, Granville William Garth. Issue:

## IX.

(1) Lena Garth, b. October 19, 1860, married Winston Fearn Garth (b. February 26, 1856), April 18, 1883 at New York City. They now live at "Piedmont," Huntsville, Ala. Issue:

(a) William Willis Garth, 412 Franklin Street, Huntsville, Ala., b. February 24, 1884, married (1st) Louise Dodsworth, October 18, 1906, at Huntsville, Ala.; married (2nd) Caroline Gentry, June 29, 1922, at Gadsden, Ala. Issue:

1. Lena Garth, b. July 29, 1907, d. June 22, 1909.

2. Winston F. Garth, b. March 14, 1913.

3. William Willis Garth, Jr., b. May 14, 1915.

4. Horace E. Garth III, b. November 4, 1923.

5. Caroline Gentry Garth, b. May 13, 1925.

(b) Alice Dashiell Garth, b. February 10, 1887, married George Castleman Estill, October 25, 1905, at Huntsville, Ala. They now live in Denver Colo. Issue: Alice Garth Estill.

- (c) Maria Fearn Garth, 22 Lanier Avenue, Ashland Place, Mobile, Ala., b. July 5, 1890, married Francis Marion Inge, M. D., September 11, 1906 at Huntsville, Ala.
- (d) Horace Everett Garth II, b. November 29, 1905, d. March 2, 1920.
- (2) Granville William Garth, b. August 11, 1863, d. December 25, 1903, married Lilly McComb, daughter of James Jennings McComb, April 26, 1893 in New York City. He succeeded his father to the presidency of the Mechanics Bank of New York City, which position he held until his death. Issue:
  - (a) Helen Garth, Lower Ascott, Wing Leighton, Buzzard, England, b. April 11, 1894, married John Ronald Tulloch Tarver, in London, England. Issue: Helen Marie and Anthony Garth Tarver.
  - (b) Florence Garth, Waintage, Berks, England, b. March 8, 1896, married Captain Henry Mather Jackson, in London, England. Issue: Rose Mary Jackson.

## VI.

(5) **Lucinda Walton** (Mary Leftwich and William Walton, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 25, 1789, married Captain Alexander Blaine of Albemarle County, Va., January 10, 1809 (marriage bond recorded in Clerk's Office, Botetourt County, Va.).

Captain Alexander Blaine was a son of George and Lucy Blaine, early settlers of Albemarle County, Va. The family is said to have emigrated from Scotland to Ireland, and thence to America prior to 1740. According to tradition, they belonged to the Scotch-Irish nobility. The ruins of Lord George Blaine's castle are in Galway, Ireland. During the War Between the States an old Irishman was assigned as orderly to Sergeant George Blaine of Missouri, a staff officer of Colonel Patrick Dyer of the 49th Regiment who was a great grandson of the immigrant George Blaine, who settled in Albemarle County, Va. When the Irishman first saw Sergeant Blaine, he gazed at him with surprise and astonishment and asked him his name. When the young officer said "George Blaine," the orderly fell upon his knees and kissed his hands and exclaimed, "The Lord be praised; you are the exact image of Lord George Blaine of Ireland upon whose estate my father lived. I will serve you as faithfully as my father before me served Lord George Blaine of Ireland. You must be his kinsman."

The will of George Blaine, made in 1802, and recorded in 1805 in Albemarle, names all his children and the bequests to each. He was a man of considerable wealth and an extensive land owner. His eldest son, Ephraim, settled in Halifax County and married either the daughter or the sister of the Duke of Baynham, who with his family had fled to Virginia from Scotland on account of religious persecution. Wills and deeds in Halifax County prove the relationship between the Blaines and the Baynhams.

"The History of Halifax County, Virginia," by the late Mrs. Wirt Carrington, states that only a few years past, the present heir to the dukedom and estates in Scotland, who was then living in Missouri, employed legal counsel and succeeded in recovering the ancestral castle and estates which had been kept intact by the Scottish Government. He also succeeded to the title and is the present Duke of Baynham.

Captain Alexander Blaine was a man of education, wealth and refinement. He served during the Revolution in the continental line and bore the title of "Captain" as proven by deeds and other records found in Albemarle County,

Va. On page 433 of the manuscript, Volume No. 15 of the "Auditors Journal," in the Archives Department of the State Library, Richmond, Va., appears an entry under date of July 23, 1783, to the effect that "on that day, £16, 9s., 4d. were paid Alexander Blaine for services as Lieutenant in 1780" under Captain Mask Leake of Albemarle County, Va.

Captain Alexander Blaine owned about 2000 acres of land in the Rich Cove Valley, Albemarle County, Va. Upon a high hill in the midst of this tract, he built a handsome square brick house in an oak grove. This house has four large chimneys at each side of the house. One bears the date of its erection. The mantels, doors, window frames and panelling are of beautiful design and finish. Concealed in the panelling of the hall is a spring which opens a secret closet. Inside this closet is another hidden behind a false wall at the back. According to family tradition, Captain Blaine was a very proud man and lived in style and luxury befitting his position.

The motto upon the Blaine coat of arms is "*Paritus pax bello*," "Equal in peace or war."

In the family cemetery near the house, buried under flat table tombstones of white marble, lie Captain Alexander Blaine's parents, viz: "George Blaine died in 1805 . . ." The remainder of the description is completely obliterated, but time and the elements dealt more gently with his wife's, which reads, "Here Lyes the Body of Lucy Blaine, Dyed the 8th of October, 1791."

Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Mary Leftwich Blaine, b. 1809, d. 1866. (See VII-1).
- (2) Lucinda Blaine, married William Robinson, March 4, 1829.
- (3) Eliza Blaine, died young.
- (4) William Walton Blaine, b. October 19, 1814, d. December 29, 1881, married Ann Margaret Turner of Albemarle County, Va., March 19, 1835. They moved to Bowling Green, Mo., in 1837. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Frances Blaine.
  - (b) Margaret Isabella Hopkins Blaine, b. 1842, now living at Bowling Green, Mo., married Robert Alexander Campbell (b. September 2, 1832, d. April 2, 1926), at Bowling Green, Mo., November 7, 1866. Mr. Campbell was a distinguished lawyer and politician, serving one term as Lieutenant-Governor of Missouri. (See "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families" for her Hopkins antecedents).
  - (c) Dr. John Carter Coles Blaine.
  - (d) George Hamilton Blaine.
  - (e) James Alexander Blaine.
  - (f) William Henry Blaine.
  - (g) Charles Edward Blaine.
  - (h) Anna Maria Blaine.
  - (i) Lucy Walton Blaine.
- (5) Malinda Blaine, died young.
- (6) George Washington Blaine, b. 1815, d. March 7, 1843, married Katherine Langhorn, of Lynchburg, Va. *The Minutes of the Virginia Conference, 1839-1845, Vol. III*, contains the obituary of Rev. George Washington Blaine. The following extract is from that source:

George W. Blaine was born in Albemarle County, Va., in 1815. When in his seventeenth year he was awakened and converted at a camp meeting which was held near Salem in Roanoke County. He

entered Randolph-Macon College in 1833 and during his residence for four years in that institution, his close application to study and his superior talents procured for him a high reputation for scholarship, and his uncompromising integrity secured respect and confidence of the faculty and students. In the summer of 1837, he was admitted to the degree of Bachelor of the Liberal Arts and at the ensuing session of the Virginia Conference in February, 1838, he was received on trial and appointed to the Amelia circuit. In 1839, he was stationed in Farmville. In 1840, he was ordained deacon and re-appointed to Farmville where he remained until the fall of the year when he was elected to the professorship of Mathematics in the "Collegiate Institute" of Buckingham County. The degree of Master of the Liberal Arts was conferred on him by the Trustees of Randolph-Macon College at their annual meeting in 1841. He died March 7, 1843. Brother Blaine was thoroughly educated morally and mentally. His talents were of a superior order, and they were freely consecrated to Christ and zealously exercised in the work of the ministry. Issue:

- (a) James C. Blaine, died at the age of ten or eleven years.
- (7) James A. Blaine, b. 1817, d. 1846, unmarried. He owned one-fourth interest in the "Old Botetourt Springs" property, which was renamed the Union Valley Seminary," and in a few years became Hollins College. This property, after his death, reverted to his brothers and sisters, who sold it to Mr. Charles Cocke.
- (8) Frances A. Blaine, b. 1819, d. March 11, 1879, married Dr. Benjamin Cabell Megginson (b. July 31, 1809, d. April 30, 1887) May 19, 1837. He was the son of Joseph Cabell Megginson, whose father was Captain William Megginson, who married Elizabeth Cabell at "Winton," in Amherst County, Va. in 1769. Colonel Joseph Cabell was a member of the House of Burgesses from Buckingham County for the session 1768-1771; from 1771 he represented Amherst until the dissolution of the House of Burgesses in 1775. Colonel Cabell was a member of the 1st Revolutionary Committee and afterwards commanded a regiment of militia at the siege of Yorktown. After the close of the Revolution, Colonel Cabell was State Senator from 1781-1785, and represented Buckingham County in the House of Delegates from 1788-1790. He d. in 1798.
- (9) Hamilton Leftwich Blaine, M. D., b. 1822, d. 1897, married (1st) Sarah J. E. Megginson (b. October 9, 1827), September 13, 1845, daughter of Joseph Cabell Megginson, who "was a lawyer, an editor, and a man of talents. He conducted the *Danville Reporter* for some years with marked ability. He emigrated to Texas in 1835 or 1836 where he continued to practice law and was elected Brigadier General and a judge." He married in 1792 Sarah Bolling, daughter of Archibald Bolling by his first wife, Sarah Cary, daughter of Colonel Archibald Cary of "Amphill" and his wife, Mary Randolph, daughter of Richard Randolph and Jane Bolling. (See Cabells and Their Kin, p. 449). Hamilton Leftwich Blaine married (2nd) Virginia Barnett (d. January 2, 1918), daughter of Nathan Barnett and his wife, Selena Harris Barnett, of Albemarle County, Va. Her father was a graduate of Hampden-Sidney College in the class of 1829, and conducted for several years a classical school in Albemarle County, Va. He was also the able County Surveyor for a long period.

## VII.

(1) Mary Leftwich Blaine (Lucinda Walton and Captain Alexander Blaine, Mary Leftwich and William Walton, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1809, d. 1866,

married John T. Hamner (b. January 1, 1804, d. December 6, 1856), January 4, 1827 (marriage bond recorded in Clerk's Office, Albemarle County, Va.).

The Hanmer family in America dates back to about 1700 or perhaps a few years later, when, according to tradition, two brothers came from Wales and settled in Middlesex County, Va. One of the brothers, after amassing quite a fortune, died a bachelor. The other, Nicholas, married and reared a family of several sons. Three of them, William, Robert, and John, removed to Albemarle County, Va., about the time that county was organized, which was in 1745, and settled on Totier Creek, a branch of Hardware River, and named the place "Glendower" for the famous Owen Glendower, born about 1354 and died about 1415, and who was the claimant to the kingdom of Wales. Owen Glendower, or more correctly, "Owen of Glyndwr" married Margaret Hanmer, daughter of Griffith Hanmer and his wife, the daughter of Tudy of Grono. Griffith Hanmer was the son of David Hanmer, son of Philip Hanmer, who in turn was the third son of John Hanmer, who was the Duke of Brabant and his wife, Hawidcia, an heiress of the Lords of Powys.

One of the most prominent members of the Hanmer family in Wales was Sir Thomas Hanmer, Baronet, who was elected to Queen Anne's first Parliament. For many years he was Speaker of the House of Commons. At the age of 21, he married the Duchess of Grafton.

So greatly did Dr. Johnson admire Sir Thomas Hanmer that he composed an eulogy of forty-eight lines, of which the following is an extract:

"Thou who surveyest these walls with curious eye,  
Pause at the tomb where Hanmer's ashes lie;  
His various worth through worried life attend,  
And learn his virtues while thou mourn'st his end.

"His force of genius burned in early youth,  
With thirst of knowledge and with love of truth;  
His learning joined with each endearing art,  
Charmed every ear and gained on every heart."

\* \* \* \* \*

"Illustrious age! How bright thy glories shone,  
When Hanmer filled the chair—and Anne the throne."

There is scarcely any doubt that the Hammers and Hamners are of the same family. Names were often corrupted in spelling and pronunciation. The first Hanmer in Virginia (1635) spelt his name "*Hanmer*," but in a few years we find the name spelt "*Hamner*" in the old country records.—(Va. Hist. Mag., Vol. V, p. 362).

When the political turmoil in England became so acute around the period from 1690-1715 and later, many representative families, losing power and fortune, migrated to America. Among these were the Hammers. They belonged to the established Church of England as attested by an old record. John, William and Robert, who settled in Albemarle County, married and left descendants. They were extensive land owners, an industrious and home loving people.

Robert married and left one son, Nicholas, who was an influential and prominent man of affairs. He was an officer in the Revolution, a "Signer of the Albemarle Declaration of Independence," a very courageous document.

William married Miss Elizabeth Henley and has descendants in Virginia and many other Southern states.

John married Miss Wingfield and his descendants are widely connected.



At the present time, one of the most prominent of William's descendants is the Hon. Ed. D. Hamner of Attalla, Ala. Born in Alabama sixty-five years ago, he holds degrees of A. B. and A. M.; studied law and gained his LL.B. and LL. M.; was in the departmental service in Washington for twelve years. In 1902, he was elected to the lower House of the Legislature, served until 1906, when he was elected to the State Senate, where he served four years. He refused to become a candidate for re-election. He writes historical and literary articles for the Alabama papers occasionally.

In Virginia, many persons still hold in grateful and loving remembrance Miss Sally Hanmer, who was the able and beloved principal of the Richmond Female Institute 1877-1890. Endowed with a wonderful personality and talents of the highest order, she successfully conducted this school for young ladies for many years. Her father, who was a noted minister of the Gospel, had been her only teacher.

In Florida and Alabama, many of the name hold high and responsible positions in various departments of learning. Tennessee also claims her quota of this family.

Perhaps the name was HANMER originally, meaning in French, a "caravan-sary," or a stopping place by the sea, or it may have been a Welsh word or a Brabant. However, Brabant was almost a part of Northern France, which strengthens the belief that the name was French.

Issue of Mary Leftwich Blaine and John T. Hamner:

### VIII.

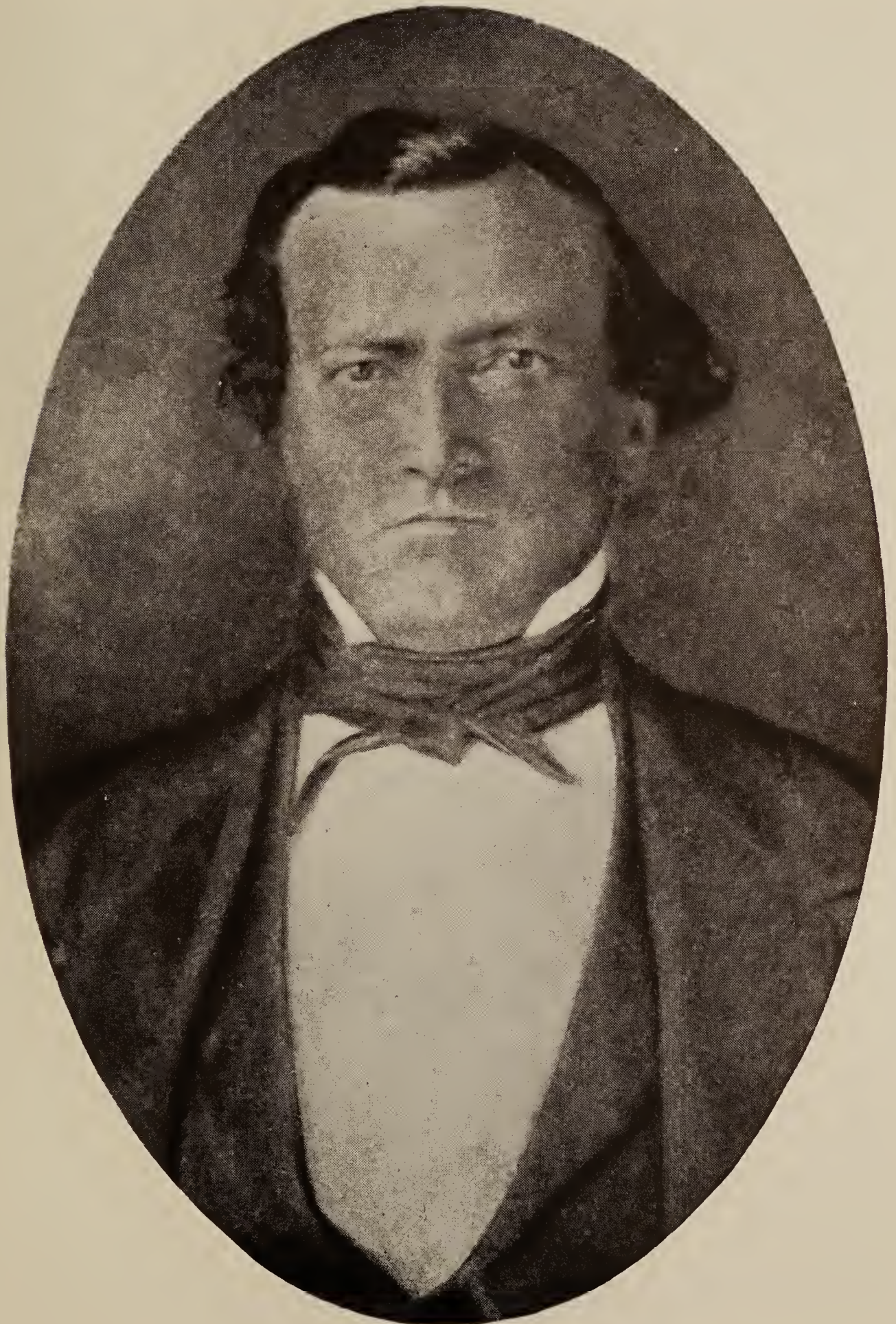
- (1) William A. Hamner, b. January 3, 1829.
- (2) John A. Hamner, b. December 1, 1830.
- (3) George W. Hamner, b. December 4, 1832.
- (4) Eliza F. Hamner, b. January 9, 1835.
- (5) Maria Leftwich Hamner, b. July 30, 1837.
- (6) James Benjamin Hamner, b. October 28, 1839.
- (7) Martha Henley Hamner, b. July 16, 1842.
- (8) Mary Lucy Hamner, b. July 17, 1845.
- (9) Zachary Taylor Hamner, b. February 25, 1848.

### VI.

(8) **Mariah Walton** (William and Mary (Leftwich) Walton, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 27, 1797, married Dr. Andrew Lewis, who attained great eminence in his profession; the son of William Lewis, b. 1764 (whose (1st) wife was Lucy, daughter of John and Agatha (Strother) Madison) by his (2nd) wife, Nancy McClanahan; grandson of Elizabeth Givens of Augusta County and General Andrew Lewis, the hero of Point Pleasant, and great grandson of Margaret Lynn by her husband, Colonel John Lewis, b. 1678 in County Donnegal, Province of Ulster, Ireland, who was the first white settler in Augusta County, Va., locating there in 1732; founder of the City of Staunton; d. 1762 and was buried at "Bellfonte," his estate near Staunton.—History of Roanoke County, by William McCauley. Among issue:

## VII.

- (1) Dr. Frank William Lewis, married Miss McFarland. Issue:
- (a) Rev. Frank Walton Lewis, married Elizabeth Cheney.
  - (b) Mary Louise Lewis, married Rev. Frank H. Gaines. Among issue:
    1. Lewis McFarland Gaines.
  - (c) Lucy Lewis, married George W. Shanks of Roanoke, Va.
  - (d) Mary Lewis, married Henry Alonzo Edmundson, "a Representative from Virginia; born in Blacksburg, Montgomery County, Va., June 14, 1814; attended private schools, and was graduated from Georgetown University, Washington, D. C.; studied law, was admitted to the bar in 1838, and commenced practice in Salem, Va.; elected as a Democrat to the Thirty-first and to the five succeeding Congresses (March 4, 1849-March 3, 1861); during the Civil War served in the Confederate Army as Lieutenant Colonel of the Fifty-fourth Virginia Regiment until 1862, when he was assigned to the command of the Twenty-seventh Virginia Cavalry; at the close of hostilities he resumed the practice of law, and subsequently, in 1880, engaged in agricultural pursuits; died at his home, "Falling Waters," Shawsville, Montgomery County, Va., December 16, 1890; interment in Fotheringay Cemetery, Montgomery County, Va."—Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927. Issue:
    1. Maria Edmundson, married John Adams, of Selma, Ala. Issue:
      - a. Henry E. Adams, d. 1914, unmarried.
    2. Ellen Edmundson, married Allen Taylor Eskridge. Issue:
      - a. Henry Eskridge, b. 1871, died in infancy.
      - b. Allen Taylor Eskridge, Jr., Pulaski, Va., married Nannie Nichol, of Pine Bluff, Ark. Issue: Nancy, b. June 25, 1917; Allen, Jr., b. March 14, 1919; Mary Currin, b. January 17, 1921; William Nichol, b. October 6, 1923; and Ellen Edmundson Eskridge, b. April 11, 1927.
      - c. Alexander Parker Eskridge, b. October 21, 1875, married Eliza Payne, of Amherst, Va., about 1910. Issue: Ellen and Elizabeth Eskridge.
      - d. Strother Lewis Eskridge, b. February 22, 1877, d. unmarried in December, 1903.
    3. Andrew Lewis Edmundson, b. 1846, d. April 7, 1881, married Emma Nelson Greer, in Rocky Mount, Franklin County, Va., June 9, 1878. He was educated at Roanoke College; admitted to the Franklin County bar, July 15, 1874; elected Commonwealth's Attorney of Franklin County July 1, 1879, which office he held at the date of his death. Issue:
      - a. Andrew Lewis Edmundson, Jr., b. July 27, 1879, married Elizabeth H. Wade, daughter of Zackfield T. Wade, of Rocky Mount, Va. No issue.
    4. William Henry Edmundson, married (1st) Huldah Hoge; married (2nd) Mary Miller. Issue by (1st) marriage:
      - a. Mary Hoge Edmundson, married Eugene Richardson. They now live at Christiansburg, Va. No issue.



DR. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(1814-1873)



DR. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HOPKINS

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- b. Anna Edmundson, married Hubert Woodward. Issue: Gibboney Woodward. They now live in Richmond, Va.
- c. Henry Blair Edmundson, unmarried.

## V.

(2) **Sally (Sarah) Leftwich** (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. January 20, 1762, d. November 27, 1834, married Rev. James Turner, the noted Presbyterian minister, August 25, 1778, in Bedford County, Va. She and her husband are buried in the cemetery at Bedford, Va. There is given at this point two of his oldest children, daughters, who married brothers, John and Price Hopkins, respectively. For the descendants of his other twelve children, see under Turner Family herein. Among issue:

## VI.

- (1) Mary Turner, b. August 25, 1779, d. January 10, 1848, married John Hopkins, September 2, 1800. (See VI-1).
- (2) Elizabeth Turner, b. July 10, 1781, d. July 11, 1810, married Price Hopkins, October 13, 1801. For descendants see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins.

## VI.

(1) **Mary Turner** (Sarah Leftwich and Rev. James Turner, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. August 25, 1779, d. January 10, 1848, married John Hopkins (b. October 6, 1775, d. March 19, 1821) September 2, 1800, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Sally Leftwich Hopkins, b. November 20, 1801, married James S. McAllister, April 17, 1820, in Bedford County, Va.
- (2) James Turner Hopkins, b. March 6, 1803, d. May 12, 1836, married Mary (Polly) Early, December 15, 1824.
- (3) Francis Hopkins, b. January 21, 1805, married Emeline Cooke, October 21, 1835.
- (4) Jesse Turner Hopkins, b. December 13, 1807, d. September 5, 1877, married Mildred E. Hewitt, May 17, 1826.
- (5) Elizabeth Ann Hopkins, b. May 24, 1810, married William I. A. Quarles, January 29, 1828.
- (6) John Calvin Hopkins, b. August 21, 1812, d. July 20, 1889, married (1st) Maria M. Barnes; (2nd) Louisa B. Gillespie; (3rd) Elizabeth Ann Tabler.
- (7) Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, b. December 14, 1814, d. August 5, 1873, married Julia Ann Muse, December 26, 1850. (See VII-7).
- (8) Harriet Hopkins, b. January 11, 1817, d. October 25, 1819.
- (9) Mary Jane Hopkins, b. January 31, 1819, d. June 20, 1890, married Rev. William Henry Matthews, February 22, 1848.

- (10) Harriet Burr Hopkins, b. February 12, 1821, d. 1893, married Robert G. Bell, December 1, 1841.

For a complete record of the progenitors and descendants of the children of Mary Turner and John Hopkins, see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins.

## VII.

(7) **Dr. William Leftwich Turner Hopkins** (John Hopkins and Mary Turner, Sarah Leftwich and Rev. James Turner, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 14, 1814, d. August 5, 1873. He was an M. D. of University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, in the class of 1838; later located in Franklin County, Va., where he practiced his profession until his death. He married Julia Ann Muse (b. January 21, 1824, d. February 22, 1916), December 26, 1850, a daughter of Henry Lawson Muse, a veteran of the War of 1812, and a member of the Virginia Legislature from Franklin County, for the sessions 1842-43 and 1843-44. Issue:

## VIII.

- (1) William Henry Hopkins, b. August 13, 1852, d. September 24, 1857.
- (2) Mary Elizabeth Hopkins, b. August 28, 1854, d. September 21, 1913, married Henry Clay Price, of Franklin County (d. September 29, 1919), March 29, 1877. Issue:
  - (a) William Henry Price, b. July 14, 1878 at Dillon's Mill, Va.; married Elizabeth E. Deyerle of Oklahoma, on 28th day of September, 1904. He is a graduate of Virginia Polytechnic Institute and a prosperous farmer of Franklin County, Va. Issue:
    1. Pauline Price, died in infancy.
    2. Clay Deyerle Price, b. June 27, 1905.
    3. Elizabeth Estelle Price, b. February 15, 1910.
    4. John William Price, b. January 9, 1919.
    5. Peter La Shores Price.
  - (b) Annie Lee Price, b. September 19, 1881, Dillon's Mill, Va.; married Graham Melville Ker (b. October 21, 1879) in Mexico City, Mexico, February 6, 1907. She was educated at Oxford Academy, Floyd Courthouse, 1898; Roanoke City High School, 1899-1900; San Ildefonso, now University of Mexico, Mexico City, D. F., 1905. Her husband's grandfather and Alexander Graham Bell, the noted scientist, were brothers. He is at present secretary and treasurer of Standard Oil Company of Peru. Issue:
    1. Annita Melville Ker, b. May 28, 1908, in Mexico City, Mexico; attended school in Berkeley, California, 1918-19; P. S. School No. 9, New York City, 1920-21, where she won the gold medal for scholarship which was offered by the principal; won competitive scholarship for Horace Mann High School, N. Y. C., 1921; student at Stuart Hall, Staunton, Va., 1921-25, from which institution she graduated in 1925, winning scholarships for the years 1923 and 1924; student at George Washington University, Washington, D. C., 1925; entered Wellesley in 1926, graduating therefrom in 1930; student initiate of Phi Beta Kappa scholastic fraternity at Wellesley, 1930.



HONORABLE HENRY LAWSON MUSE (1788-1845)  
*of the Virginia Legislature*



MRS. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(Julia Ann Muse)  
(1824-1916)

MRS. HENRY LAWSON MUSE  
(Elizabeth Tidwell Muse)  
(1821-1886)



2. James Alexander Ker, b. March 19, 1911, d. 1914.
- (c) Minnie Estelle Price, b. January 19, 1886; graduate of State Normal School, Farmville, Va., January 20, 1906; summer courses at University of Virginia, 1911 and 1912.
- (d) Mildred Turner Price, b. April 6, 1888, Dillon's Mill, Va.; graduate of State Normal School, Farmville, Va., June 8, 1908.
- (3) Julia Sarah Hopkins, b. January 3, 1857, d. June 22, 1863.
- (4) Harriet Burr Hopkins, b. December 31, 1858, d. October 30, 1875.
- (5) William Leftwich Turner Hopkins, b. September 30, 1860, (living—1931); married (1st) Mary Ella Hancock, December 26, 1882; (2nd) Mary Ann Rebecca Smith, June 4, 1895; (3rd) Sallie Kathleen Stone, September 9, 1916. (See VIII-5).
- (6) Mildred Turner Hopkins, b. January 9, 1862, d. December 10, 1899, married Abram P. Hancock, October 20, 1882. Issue: Hattie Hancock, W. Lawson Hancock, d. January 9, 1903, and Pierce Edward Hancock.
- (7) Ann Henry Hopkins, b. December 26, 1863, d. April 25, 1865.

## VIII.

1132060

(5) **William Leftwich Turner Hopkins** (Dr. Wm. L. T. Hopkins and Julia Ann Muse, John Hopkins and Mary Turner, Sarah Leftwich and Rev. James Turner, Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), a prominent farmer and business man of Franklin County, Va., b. September 31, 1860; married (1st) Mary Ella Hancock, December 26, 1882, a daughter of Abram Booth Hancock, Lieutenant Company "E," 57 Virginia Regiment, Confederate States Army, and Colonel of 195th Virginia Regiment. She was born March 14, 1858, and died in Wellsville, Mo., May 4, 1890; buried at the Abram Booth Hancock homestead, twelve miles southwest of Rocky Mount, Franklin County, Va. He married (2nd) Mary Ann Rebecca Smith (b. March 21, 1864, d. January 21, 1902), daughter of Samuel Sutherland and Mary Ann (Stone), Smith and granddaughter of Benjamin Smith of Franklin County, Va., June 4, 1895. He married (3rd) Sallie Kathleen Stone (b. March 30, 1875), daughter of William Dickerson and Mary Rosabell (Parker) Stone, September 9, 1916. Her father, W. D. Stone, was Captain 6th Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army. No issue this marriage.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## IX.

- (1) William Benjamin Hopkins, b. in Franklin County, December 8, 1883; was liberally educated in local schools, the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, and in 1903 entered the University College of Medicine at Richmond, Va., where he graduated in 1907. For one year after graduation he was interne at the Virginia Hospital; was associated in practice with Dr. John Dunn, of Richmond, from 1908 to 1913; spent a year at the University of Vienna, Austria, from which he received his diploma. He was a first lieutenant on the staff of the Richmond Light Infantry Blues, and a few days after the United States entered the World War he enlisted in R. C. Bryan Mobile Unit, and on June 30,

1917, was commissioned a first lieutenant M. R. C.; transferred to Base Hospital No. 45, and promoted to captain October 1, 1918. From July 2, 1918 to April 29, 1919 he served with the American Expeditionary Forces. He was discharged with the rank of major M. R. C., May 1, 1919, and is now a specialist on diseases of eye, ear, nose and throat at Tampa, Florida. In 1922, Governor Trinkle appointed him on the Board of Permanent Commissions for the Deaf and Blind. He is a member of the college fraternities Omega Upsilon Phi and Theta Nu Epsilon; the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; the Masons; the American Legion; the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Military Order of the World War; the Hermitage Golf Club; Westmoreland Club; and the Country Club of Virginia at Richmond; the Episcopal Church; and the Richmond City, Virginia, and American Medical Associations. On May 6, 1923, he married Mary Conrad Nicholson (b. April 18, 1898), daughter of Mr. and Mrs. W. H. Nicholson, of Littleton, North Carolina, at Abbeville, South Carolina. Issue:

- (a) William Benjamin Hopkins, Jr., b. March 25, 1925.
  - (b) Elizabeth Johnson Hopkins, b. May 10, 1926.
- (2) Oscar Leonidas Hopkins, b. in Franklin County, January 24, 1886; educated in grammar and high schools of his native county; attended Roanoke College at Salem; studied law at Richmond University and later passed the Virginia State Bar. He is now located at Tampa, Florida. He is a member of the Delta Theta Phi and Kappa Sigma college fraternities; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Sons of the American Revolution; Knights of Pythias and the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. He married (1st) Carrie Eloise Wilson, of Savannah, Ga., November 14, 1907; married (2nd) Ada Kirkland James, of Richmond, Va., January 20, 1926. No issue by latter marriage. Issue:
- (a) Lois Eloise Hopkins, b. October 4, 1908.
  - (b) William Alexander Hopkins, b. January 1, 1916.
- (3) Abram Hancock Hopkins, b. in Franklin County, June 12, 1888; entered Roanoke College in 1907; in 1910 enrolled in Washington and Lee University, and was graduated therefrom with the degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Bachelor of Laws in 1912; admitted to the Virginia State bar the same year. He practiced law at Rocky Mount until January, 1918, being elected Commonwealth's Attorney of Franklin County in 1916; resigned the office of Commonwealth's Attorney in 1918 and removed to Roanoke, Va., where he became associated in the practice of law with Judge N. H. Hairston. During the World War he was Appeal Agent for the Local Exemption Board and permanent member of the Legal Advisory Board of Franklin County. He has membership in the Phi Alpha Delta, Theta Nu Epsilon fraternities; Roanoke Consistory of the Scottish Rite; Kazim Temple of the Mystic Shrine at Roanoke; Independent Order of Odd Fellows; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; Knights of Pythias; Society of Sons of the American Revolution; Society of Colonial Wars; Sons of Confederate Veterans; Virginia and American Bar Associations; and Shenandoah Club of Roanoke. Presidential Elector on the Smith and Robinson ticket in 1928. He married Katherine Walker Dabney Lee, daughter of Judge John Penn Lee, a granddaughter of Charles Carter Lee and a great granddaughter of "Light Horse" Harry Lee, June 3, 1919. Issue:
- (a) Nancy Saunders Hopkins, b. April 17, 1920.
  - (b) William Benjamin Hopkins, b. April 9, 1922.
  - (c) John Lee Hopkins, b. January 14, 1924.



**HOPKINS BROTHERS**

Oscar Leonidas, William Benjamin, Walter Lee, Abram Hancock, Clack Dickinson, Lawson Muse

From photograph taken  
November 11, 1919



1. WILLIAM BENJAMIN HOPKINS
2. ABRAM HANCOCK HOPKINS
3. ABRAM HANCOCK, WILLIAM BENJAMIN AND OSCAR LEONIDAS HOPKINS
4. WALTER LEE HOPKINS
5. MARY ALMA AND ANNE ELIZABETH HOPKINS

- (4) Walter Lee Hopkins, b. in Franklin County, December 26, 1889; attended William and Mary College, 1908-1911; Washington and Lee University 1911-1914, from which he received the degree of Bachelor of Arts in June, 1912, and the degree Bachelor of Laws in 1914; practiced law, after his graduation, at Rocky Mount, Va., until May, 1917, at which time he signed for enlistment in the United States Army in Ambulance Company No. 319, which was organized in Richmond for immediate service in France. He was one of the three members of the Ambulance Company sent to the Third Officers' Training School at Camp Lee, on January 5, 1918. On April 19, 1918, he received certificate of eligibility for appointment as second lieutenant of infantry, and was made sergeant and transferred to Company K, Three Hundred Eighteenth Regiment, Eightieth Division, on April 19, 1918. He remained in this company until it went overseas the latter part of May, at which time he, along with other candidate officers of the Third Training School, was transferred to the One Hundred Fifty-fifth Depot Brigade. He was commissioned second lieutenant of infantry June 1, 1918, transferred to Infantry Replacement and Training Camp at Camp Lee, and remained there training troops until November 25, 1918, when he was transferred to the Adjutant General's Office at Washington, where he was at the head of a department of the cable section. He was discharged from the service March 10, 1919, with the rank of first lieutenant of infantry, O. R. C. In September, 1919, he was appointed Associate Member of the War Department Board of Contract Adjustment at Washington, remaining there engaged in these duties until September, 1920. Since then he has resumed the active practice of law with offices at Richmond, Va.

He has served as a member of the General Executive Council, Judge Advocate-in-Chief and Commander of the Virginia Division, Sons of Confederate Veterans, and at present is Adjutant-in-Chief of this organization. He was awarded the gold medal for excellency in oratory, 1909; literary and society medal, 1910 and the debater's medal in 1911 from William and Mary College, and the orator's medal from Washington and Lee University in 1912. He is a democrat; member of the Episcopal Church; belongs to Roanoke Consistory of the Scottish Rite; Kazim Temple of the Mystic Shrine at Roanoke; Rocky Mount Lodge of Odd Fellows; Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks; Phi Alpha Delta and Theta Nu Epsilon college fraternities; Society of the Sons of the American Revolution; Virginia Society of Colonial Wars; La Societe Nationale des 40 Hommes et 8 Chevaux; American Legion; the Virginia Historical Society; the National Geographic Society; Westmoreland Club, Richmond, Va.; Richmond City, Virginia and the American Bar Associations. He was appointed a member of the Staff of Governor John Garland Pollard in 1930. On December 23, 1917, he married Alice Edington Peake, daughter of Halifax Word and Mary (Day) Peake, of Rocky Mount, Va. They have one child:

- (a) Mary Edington Hopkins, b. March 8, 1919. Now in the seventh grade of St. Catherine's School, Richmond, Va.

#### Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (5) Clack Dickinson Hopkins, b. in Franklin County, October 20, 1896; after attending public schools of his county he was educated in Roanoke College for three years, then in the University of Virginia, but left at the end of May, 1918, and on June 5, enlisted in the Marine Corps Aviation as a gunnery sergeant. He was trained at Cambridge, Mass., later sent to the Marine Flying Field at Miami, Fla.; was commissioned second lieutenant Marine Corps Reserve Aviation, February 4, 1919.

In the fall of 1919, he returned to the University of Virginia and was graduated therefrom with the degrees of Bachelor of Science and Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1923. He served as an interne in Johns Hopkins University at Baltimore and is now assistant health officer of Tampa, Fla. He was a captain in the Medical Corps, Second Battalion, 111 Field Artillery, Virginia National Guard, 1924-1925; a member of the Phi Chi medical fraternity; American Legion; Society of Sons of American Revolution; and charter member La Societe Nationale des 40 Hommes et 8 Chevaux. He married Mildred Carter Lee (b. April 2, 1899), daughter of Robert Randolph Lee, of Powhatan County, Va., a granddaughter of Charles Carter Lee and a great granddaughter of "Light Horse" Harry Lee, in Richmond, Va., August 1, 1925. Issue:

- (a) Clack Dickinson Hopkins, Jr., b. November 14, 1930.
- (6) Mary Alma Hopkins, b. April 11, 1899; graduated from the Junior College Department of Blackstone College in June, 1920, and in 1922 received the degree Bachelor of Science from Jackson College of Boston, Mass.; taught for two years at Southern College, Petersburg, Va., being dean of the College for one year. On June 4, 1926, she married David Bidwell Sabine, of New York City, and they are now living in Yonkers, N. Y. She is a member of the Episcopal Church; Chi Omega Sorority, of Jackson College, Boston, Mass.; Daughters of the American Revolution; United Daughters of the Confederacy; and the American Legion Auxiliary.
- (7) Annie Elizabeth Hopkins, b. May 6, 1900; educated at Blackstone College; Martha Washington College at Abingdon, Va.; Skidmore College, of Saratoga, N. Y.; and Emory and Henry College, of Emory, Va. She received her Bachelor of Arts degree from the latter institution in June, 1924. She is a member of the Episcopal Church; United Daughters of the Confederacy; and the American Legion Auxiliary.
- (8) Lawson Muse Hopkins, b. December 9, 1901; educated in the public schools of his native county; in Roanoke College; and Virginia Military Institute at Lexington, Va. He is now in the Engineering Department of the Illinois Central Railroad Company and is located at Des Moines, Iowa. He married Edna Hodel, September 20, 1930, at Peoria, Ill.

## V.

(3) **Captain John Leftwich** (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), married Susannah Smith, daughter of Guy and Ann (Hopkins) Smith, February 7, 1788, in Bedford County, Va. They were living in Bedford County in 1826. See deed (D. B. 19, p. 140), dated December 26, 1826, from him and his wife to Jesse Mitchell. It has been said that John Leftwich was a soldier in the Revolutionary War. There are many references to a John Leftwich from Bedford County serving in the Revolutionary War, but it is difficult to determine whether it was John Leftwich, a son of Colonel William Leftwich, or John Leftwich, a brother of Colonel William Leftwich; however, it has been stated that both of them served in the Revolutionary War. In the Archives Department of the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va., among several references to the services of John Leftwich is the following: "This is to certify that John Leftwich, Sergeant of the 1st Virginia Regiment, has faithfully served the time of his enlistment in the Army of the United States, which commenced on the 1st day of August,



MRS. WILLIAM LEFTWICH TURNER HOPKINS  
(Mary Ella Hancock)



MARY EDINGTON HOPKINS

From miniature, 1930



1776, and ended on the 1st day of August, 1779, being three years service. Given under my hand this the 1st day of August, Anno Domini 1779." Signed: Peter Muhlenberg.

Susannah Smith's mother, Ann Hopkins, was a daughter of Doctor and Colonel Arthur Hopkins. See "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins, for a full history, and descendants of Guy Smith and of Dr. Arthur Hopkins. Among issue:

## VI.

- (1) Joel Leftwich, married Mary L. Thorpe, daughter of Elvira Lee, nee Price, November 16, 1825. (See VI-1).
- (2) James Leftwich, married Mary Early Brown, daughter of Reuben S. and Elizabeth (McGhee) Brown, and sister of Dr. Granville L. Brown, February 10, 1830, in Bedford County. On May 1, 1837 (D. B. 26, p. 151, Bedford Co.), William C. Leftwich conveyed John S. Brown, Matilda C. Brown, James Leftwich and Mary, his wife, formerly Mary Brown, Spottswood D. Brown, Granville Brown, Wm. Brown and Elizabeth Brown, "heirs and legatees of Reuben S. Brown, dec'd, land which was sold to Reuben Brown during his lifetime, but was not conveyed," etc.
- (3) Bird S. Leftwich, married (1st) Judith H. Fuqua, daughter of Caleb Fuqua, October 16, 1823, in Bedford County; married (2nd) Elizabeth L. Thompson, February 18, 1840. Died in Missouri.
- (4) Mrs. John Holt.
- (5) Catherine Leftwich, married John Witten, August 8, 1816, in Bedford County, Va.
- (6) Sarah (Susan C.) Leftwich, d. 1878, married Peter L. Austin, July 7, 1819. They removed to Carrolton, Mo.
- (7) Mrs. Andrew Reed.
- (8) Captain Jesse Leftwich, b. 1811, married his cousin, Jeannette Stratton, daughter of Thomas Stratton and his wife, Elizabeth Leftwich, daughter of Colonel Thomas and Bethunia (Ellis) Leftwich, April 28, 1831, in Bedford County, Va. Under date of October 31, 1929, the following record was sent the writer by the Adjutant General, Washington, D. C.:

"The records of this office show that Jesse Leftwich, company C (Captain A. G. Cooper), 1st Regiment, Tenn. Mounted Infantry, Mexican War, was enrolled June 6, 1846, in Lewis County, Tenn.; was mustered into service June 6, 1846, at Columbia, Tenn., for 12 months as a sergeant; was promoted to 2nd assistant lieutenant, July 8, 1846, rank also show as 3rd lieutenant, and was mustered out with the company May 29, 1847, at New Orleans as a 2nd assistant lieutenant. The records show that he was 35 years of age, but the records do not show the date or place of his birth, the date or place of his death, nor anything relative to his family.

"The records also show that Jesse Leftwich, Company A, 3rd Regiment, Tennessee Infantry, Mexican War, was enrolled September 30, 1847, at Lewis County, Tenn., for the war; was mustered in with the company September 30, 1847 at Nashville, Tenn., as a captain, and was mustered out with the company July 22, 1848 at Memphis as a captain. The records of this office afford no information relative to the date or place of his birth, his age, the date or place of his death, or his family.

"The records of this office show that this company was organized by Captain Jesse Leftwich at Hampshire, Lewis County, Tenn., September 23, and marched thence to Nashville where it arrived November 30, a distance of 55 miles."

"Jesse Leftwich, 2nd Lt. Tenn. Mtd. Vols. and Capt. 3 Tenn. Inf. of U. S. Volunteers in the service of the United States during the War with Mexico, 1846-1848."—Heitman, Vol. 2, p. 58.

Sometime after the Mexican War, Captain Jesse Leftwich was massacred by the Indians in Texas. His wife, Jeannette Leftwich, is buried in the Jones cemetery, near Hampshire, Maury County, Tenn. On October 29, 1831 (D. B. 21, p. 484, Bedford Co., Va.), Jesse Leftwich and Jeannette, his wife, of Bedford County, Va., in consideration of \$100.00, conveyed William Leftwich 29½ acres, "being the land the said Jeannette Leftwich inherited from the estate of her father, Thomas Stratton, dec'd." Among their issue were:

- (a) Summerfield Leftwich.
- (b) Paulina Stratton Leftwich.

## VI.

(1) **Dr. Joel Leftwich** (Captain John, Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. January 30, 1801, in Bedford County, Va., d. November 12, 1866, at Hampshire, Maury County, Tenn.; married Mary L. Thorpe (b. June 7, 1809, d. April 7, 1857, daughter of Elvira Lee, nee Price, November 16, 1825, in Bedford County, Va.). About 1830, Dr. Leftwich, with his family, removed from Bedford County, Va., to Hampshire, Maury County, Tenn. Dr. Leftwich and his wife, Mary, are buried in the Jones cemetery, near Hampshire, Tenn. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) John William Leftwich, married Gertrude Aurelia Wendle. (See VII-1).
- (2) Francis Thorpe Leftwich, b. January 29, 1828; lived at Memphis, Tenn.; married Annie Jones, sister of Mary F. Jones. Among their issue was Gertrude Leftwich, who died unmarried.
- (3) James Summerfield Leftwich, b. May 9, 1830.
- (4) Dr. Addison LaFayette Leftwich, married Mary Frances Jones. (See VII-4).
- (5) Henry Peyton Leftwich, b. July 26, 1838.
- (6) Susan Elvira Leftwich, b. March 31, 1840, d. September 29, 1877, married William J. Stovall.
- (7) Washington Tomlinson Leftwich, b. January 2, 1844, married Bunnie Walsh.
- (8) Joel Whitfield Leftwich, b. December 31, 1845, married Martha Jane Walsh. Among issue was Jessie Leftwich, of Memphis, Tenn.
- (9) Mary Virginia Leftwich, b. March 1, 1848, d. April 9, 1898, married G. A. Bateman.

## VII.

(1) **John William Leftwich** (Joel, John, Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. September 7, 1826, d. March 6, 1871, married (1st) Miss Gant; married (2nd) Gertrude Aurelia

Wendle (d. November, 1908) about 1850. The following article, by Joe Curtis, appeared in *The Memphis Evening Appeal*, Memphis, Tenn., October 12, 1929:

Progress has made it necessary to raze another landmark in Memphis. This time it is the old Leftwich residence on South Second Street, just north of Central Baptist Church. It has been torn down and the hill on which it stood will be leveled to a grade with Second Street.

The residence, an eleven-room, two-story brick, which stood on the little hill, was erected about 1849. Its interior was finely finished, some of the wood being rare compared with present day grades of wood. It had a long sweeping stairway extending from a wide hallway to the upper floors. It was constructed partly of black walnut and white ash. In the rear were quarters for servants and carriages. Once it was the home of John Will Leftwich, who served Memphis as mayor from 1868 to 1870, when he was elected to Congress from this district. He died in Lynchburg, Va., about 49 years ago and his body was brought to Memphis. It is buried in Elmwood cemetery.

His funeral was one of the largest ever in Memphis, because Mr. Leftwich was popular both socially and in politics. The procession which wended its way through downtown streets and out country roads to the Elmwood Cemetery, was said to have been two miles in length. Among the few still living who mourned at the bier of John Will Leftwich, is Mrs. Emma Leftwich, 2023 Harbert Avenue, mother of Allan W. Leftwich, Front Street cotton merchant. She is the widow of Eugene Leftwich, son of John Will Leftwich, and for some time after her marriage, she says, she and her husband resided at the old Leftwich residence. "It was once a beautiful home," Mrs. Leftwich said. "I remember when I lived there one could stand on the front porch and look across to Main Street. There were no buildings in front of it and only a few around it.

The family of John Will Leftwich was prominent in Memphis. His home for many years was the center of social gatherings and inside its walls were held old-time political pow-wows, resulting in upsetting plans of other sides of the party.

The following sketch was taken from the "Biographical Directory of the American Congress," 1774-1927:

Leftwich, John William, a Representative from Tennessee; born in Liberty (now Bedford), Bedford County, Va., September 7, 1826; attended the public schools; studied medicine, and was graduated from the Philadelphia (Jefferson) Medical College in 1850; moved to Memphis, Tenn., and engaged in mercantile pursuits; upon the readmission of the State of Tennessee to representation was elected as a Democrat to the Thirty-ninth Congress, and served from July 24, 1866, to March 3, 1867; unsuccessful candidate for re-election; delegate to the Democratic National Convention at New York in 1868; mayor of Memphis in 1869 and 1870; contested the election of William J. Smith to the Forty-first Congress, but while on his way to Washington to prosecute the contest died in Lynchburg, Va., March 6, 1870; interment in Elmwood Cemetery, Memphis, Tenn.

Issue:

### VIII.

- (1) George Leftwich.
- (2) Charlie Leftwich, b. 1861, d. January, 1892.
- (3) Eugene Porter Leftwich, b. December 7, 1856, d. July 13, 1891, married Emma Harriet Holt, February 8, 1880. (See VIII-3).

- (4) Willie Leftwich, b. April 26, 1859, d. May 2, 1926, married Allan Asher, at Memphis, Tenn.
- (5) Blanche Leftwich, b. 1863, d. 1906, married Henry Thompson, at Memphis, Tenn.

### VIII.

(3) **Eugene Porter Leftwich, Sr.** (John William, Joel, John, Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 7, 1856, d. July 13, 1891, married Emma Harriet Holt (b. May 7, 1859), daughter of Neal B. and Mary Holt, February 8, 1880, at Memphis, Tenn. Issue:

### IX.

- (1) Blanche R. Leftwich, b. March 19, 1882, d. March 19, 1900.
- (2) John William Leftwich, 867 W. 181st Street and 35 South Williams Street, N. Y. C., b. April 6, 1883, married Florence Ruth Williamson (b. August 15, 1888), daughter of Jacob Williamson, April 29, 1908 at Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Florence W. Leftwich, St. Regis Apartments, Poplar Avenue, Memphis, Tenn., b. March 9, 1909, married James Caruthers Lancaster at Memphis, Tenn., September 2, 1929.
- (3) Eugene Porter Leftwich, Jr., b. August 16, 1885, married Marguerite Tolleson (b. October, 1890), daughter of Emmett Tolleson, January 5, 1912 at Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Eugene Porter Leftwich III, 314 Dugan Street, Blytheville, Ark., b. June 17, 1915.
  - (b) Neal Holt Leftwich, 314 Dugan Street, Blytheville, Ark., b. September 25, 1916.
  - (c) Imogene Tolleson Leftwich, 314 Dugan Street, Blytheville, Ark., b. April 18, 1918.
  - (d) Heber Lois Leftwich, 314 Dugan Street, Blytheville, Ark., b. May 9, 1919.
- (4) Neal Holt Leftwich, 2023 Harbert Avenue, Memphis, Tenn., b. August 16, 1885, married Mrs. Dorothy B. McCauley, November 28, 1925.
- (5) Charlie Eustace Leftwich, 2023 Harbert Avenue, Memphis, Tenn., b. September 23, 1888, married Clara Heite, December 5, 1911 at Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Charles Eustace Leftwich, Jr., b. June 2, 1915.
  - (b) Edward Heite Leftwich, b. June 17, 1918.
- (6) Allan Walter Leftwich, 96 South Front Street, Memphis, Tenn., b. July 12, 1889, married Virginia Lake Wortham (b. October 24, 1892), daughter of Alexander M. Wortham, June 26, 1911, in Memphis, Tenn.
- (7) Emma Elizabeth Leftwich, 1841 Glenview, Memphis, Tenn., b. December 26, 1891, married Christian G. Eberle, in Memphis, Tenn., October 8, 1912. Issue: Christian G. Eberle, b. February 2, 1914.

### VII.

(4) **Addison Lafayette Leftwich, M. D.** (Joel, John, Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. August 8, 1835, d. March 1, 1907, married Mary Frances Jones (b. January 30, 1840,



MRS. WALTER LEE HOPKINS  
(Alice Edington Peake)



WALTER LEE HOPKINS

d. February 28, 1911), daughter of Edward Jones, March 4, 1860, at Raleigh, Tenn. He and his wife Mary are buried in Jones cemetery, near Hampshire, Tenn.

He studied medicine at Nashville, Tenn., and practiced his profession for over forty years in Maury County, Tenn., and surrounding counties. He was postmaster at Hampshire, Tenn., for ten years just prior to his death. The following article, written by a friend, appeared in the *Hampshire* paper soon after his death:

The death of Dr. Leftwich, which occurred at his home in Hampshire, Friday, at 7 p. m., has called forth the deepest feeling of sympathy, and I feel that I have an individual share in the great sorrow that overshadows his loved ones. The Doctor belonged to one of the finest families in Tennessee. He lived and died at the homestead of his father, who was also a prominent physician in Hampshire many years ago. Having been a friend of the family for twenty years, I can conscientiously say there never lived a truer, nobler man. We rarely find a man with such wonderful characteristics. A fine mind, honest almost to a fault, a tender, gentle heart, and yet he feared the face of no man. He was unswerving in his convictions, politically and socially, which gave me a special tenderness and reverence when I beheld his snowy hair and fatherly face. He was one of those genial, happy natures that could throw its sunshine over the most cheerless circles. Having an intensely sympathetic heart, I have seen his eyes swimming in tears at the bedside of a suffering patient. His strong will power and tenacity, doubtless, prolonged his months of suffering, but we feel assured his is a glorious reward. His children honored him and his careful training of their lives will be a monument themselves to his memory.

Issue:

### VIII.

- (1) John Will Leftwich, died in infancy.
- (2) Francis Leftwich, died in infancy.
- (3) Frank Tomlinson Leftwich, b. October 5, 1865, married (1st) Kate Akin (b. September 18, 1871, d. February 14, 1907), daughter of J. Wilse and Virginia English Akin, November 18, 1891 at Hampshire, Tenn.; married (2nd) Henrietta Bingham, daughter of Alexander and Evelyn Hart Bingham, June 25, 1908. No issue.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Lucille H. Leftwich, b. March 17, 1893, unmarried.
- (b) Maury Lewis Leftwich, b. November 3, 1895, unmarried.
- (c) Mary Virginia Leftwich, b. June 30, 1898, married Frank O'Sullivan, July 12, 1917 at Memphis, Tenn.
- (d) Evelyn B. Leftwich, b. March 30, 1901, married Jeffrey Francis Burke, Jr., April 5, 1927 at Memphis, Tenn.
- (e) Frank Albert Leftwich, b. August 7, 1904, married Mary McGehee Mallory, June 11, 1927 at Memphis, Tenn. Issue:
  1. Lauralei Leftwich, b. March 4, 1929.
- (f) Addison Brown Leftwich, b. November 18, 1906.
- (4) Albert Leftwich, b. June 15, 1872, married Martha Jane Akin (b. March 25, 1873), daughter of S. W. Akin, December 31, 1895, at Hampshire, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Samuel Addison Leftwich, b. April 14, 1909.

- (5) Arthur Leftwich, Mt. Pleasant, Tenn., b. June 15, 1872, married Myrtle Pennington, daughter of W. J. and Bethiah Nowlin Pennington, September 17, 1902 at Mt. Pleasant, Tenn. Issue:
- (a) William Harold Leftwich, b. July 20, 1903; teacher and assistant coach, Carson Newman College, Jefferson City, Tenn.
  - (b) Elsa M. Leftwich, b. October 1, 1906, Mt. Pleasant, Tenn.
- (6) Sue Mae Leftwich, b. March 1, 1874, d. July 1, 1923, married George L. Cooper, June 6, 1907 at Mt. Pleasant, Tenn. Issue:
- (a) James Addison Cooper.
- (7) Mary Virginia Leftwich, Mt. Pleasant, Tenn., b. January 23, 1879, married (1st) J. Spencer Kittrell; married (2nd) Joe Renfro, 1925. Issue by (1st) marriage:
- (a) George W. Kittrell.
  - (b) Harry Leftwich Kittrell, b. Dec. 30, 1901, Franklin, Tenn.
- (8) Kitty Lewis Leftwich, died in infancy.

## V.

(4) Rev. William Leftwich, Jr., "Black Head" (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March 10, 1768, d. June 16, 1848, a prominent Baptist minister of Bedford County, Va., and a captain in the Virginia Militia. He inherited his father's estate near Lynchburg, Va. He married (1st) Frances Otey (b. October 5, 1772, d. October 10, 1825), only daughter of Colonel John and Mary (Hopkins) Otey, Bedford County, Va., June 17, 1788. He married (2nd) Mary Fuqua, daughter of Joseph and Celia Fuqua, August 22, 1826. He married (3rd) Catherine B. Greer, February 27, 1839. (See her will dated May 25, 1852, pro. May 17, 1854 (W. B. 2, Circuit Court, p. 186, Franklin Co., Va.), wherein she mentions her father, Moses Greer, and nephews Thomas B. Greer and Moses G. Carper). (See his will dated June 24, 1847, pro. in Bedford Co., Va., June 26, 1848, W. B. N, p. 28). (See also agreement in 1848 between the heirs and division of the slaves, W. B. N, pp. 171 and 249, Bedford Co., Va.). No issue by (3rd) marriage.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VI.

- (1) Mary Otey Leftwich, b. March 21, 1789, married Colonel Pleasant Moorman Goggin, July 31, 1806. (See VI-1).
- (2) John Otey Leftwich, b. November 9, 1790, d. January 20, 1857, married Sarah Povall North (b. May 30, 1802, d. October 21, 1837; see her obituary in the Richmond Whig, issue of November 3, 1837), daughter of John North, October 31, 1821. Issue:
- (a) Mariah Louisa Leftwich, b. 1832, married Dr. John Morton Speece (b. 1823), February 18, 1857. Issue:
    1. John M. Speece, b. September 2, 1859, married Willie Pendleton. No issue. He was Clerk of Bedford County Circuit Court from 1882 till his death.
    2. Maud Speece.
    3. Josephine Speece.



- (b) Cornelia Otey Leftwich, b. 1836, married Robert H. Buckner, December 10, 1857. Issue: Daisy, died young; Cornelia Otey, died young; Martha Doswell, died young; Sarah Beverly, married Hollis Augustine Lockridge; Robert Henry; John Colin; Caralertz; and William A. L. Buckner.
- (c) Caroline Hampden Leftwich, b. 1837, d. October 22, 1882, married John Marshall Steptoe (b. 1841), November 8, 1865, in Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - 1. John Otey Steptoe, married Irene Lanier.
  - 2. Nena Steptoe.
  - 3. Lizzie Steptoe.
- (d) Mary Leftwich, died unmarried, October 11, 1838.
- (3) Thomas Lumpkin Leftwich, married Mildred Otey Turner, daughter of Rev. James Turner, December 22, 1829. (See Turner Family, herein, for descendants).
- (4) Major William Ballard Leftwich, b. March 3, 1795, married (1st) Sarah C. Williams (b. December, 1799, d. November 4, 1844), November 28, 1820; married (2nd) Mrs. Charlotte C. Hagerman, March 12, 1846. (See VI-4).
- (5) Rev. James C. Leftwich, b. 1799, d. July 2, 1852, married Anne Bilbro (b. July 2, 1812, d. November 17, 1864). (See VI-5).
- (6) Elizabeth Leftwich, married William Lee Bell, January 27, 1824. Among issue:
  - (a) Frances Lee Bell, married Edward M. Claytor. Issue: Elizabeth Graham, married John F. Robinson, December 15, 1869, and had issue: Mary Fanny; Jinnie Bell; Auvin Irvine; and Samuel Claytor Robinson.
  - (b) William Drury Bell, died in California.
  - (c) Mary Lucinda Bell, married Benjamin Wilkes.
  - (d) James Madison Bell, drowned.
  - (e) John Otey Leftwich Bell, married Martha H. Fizer, October 28, 1857. Issue: Fannie Lee; Willie Otey; John Richard; Elizabeth Leftwich; Mary Hampden; Susan Dudley; Lilly Wyatt, died young; Frank Drury; and Maggie Sally Bell.
  - (f) Edwin Mathews Bell, married Margaret Locke, January 26, 1865. Issue: Rosa Elizabeth, married Robert Burnley Callaway, August 6, 1869 and had a daughter, Ruth Callaway; Mary Harrison; Edwin Mathews, Jr.; Annie; James Magruder; John Locke; Bettie B.; Leftwich; and Margaret Allen Bell.
  - (g) Ann Hampden Bell, married Dr. William Smith, of Tennessee.
  - (h) Leslie Combs Bell, married Mosby Reynolds. Issue: Stella; Willie Reynolds, married Bessie Frances Roberts, August 17, 1891 at Bristol, Tenn., and had a daughter, Edna Bell; Bessie, married Frank Angle; Susie, married in 1892; Richard; Wilkes; Edwin; and Pauline Bell.
- (7) Rev. George Whitfield Leftwich, b. November 5, 1806, d. Feb. 21, 1869, married Caroline M. Smith (b. November 30, 1816, d. April 4, 1883), July 17, 1838. He was a noted educator and Baptist minister, being headmaster of a young ladies' seminary located in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) William Carey Leftwich, b. 1840, d. June 3, 1923, in Richmond, Va. He served in Company "F," 28th Virginia Infantry, Con-

federate States Army; married Sarah A. Everett (b. 1841), daughter of Anderson N. and Ann Everett, May 13, 1868. Issue:

1. Carrie Bell Leftwich, dec'd.
  2. William Carey Leftwich, b. April 7, 1871, Bedford County, Va., d. in Richmond, Va., December 30, 1916, married Katie O'Neill (b. December 18, 1882), daughter of Dennis and Margaret O'Neill, December 3, 1899. Issue:
    - a. Carrie Leftwich, b. April 6, 1901, married Eugene Richardson, of Richmond, Va., April 6, 1920.
    - b. Edward A. Leftwich, b. October 28, 1902, married Miss Pace.
    - c. William Carey Leftwich, Jr., b. July 22, 1903, d. December 11, 1903.
    - d. Frank B. Leftwich, b. July 16, 1905.
    - e. Louis J. Leftwich, b. January 20, 1907, married Lena Harris.
    - f. Catherine Leftwich, b. December 17, 1911.
    - g. Margaret Leftwich, b. September 8, 1913.
    - h. William Carey Leftwich, b. February 3, 1916.
  3. Frank Thornhill Leftwich, Roanoke, Va.
- (b) George Whitfield Leftwich, Jr., b. 1850, married Telula Flippen Jeffress (b. 1862 in Caswell County, N. C.), daughter of Newton B. and Elizabeth A. Jeffress, December 31, 1883, in Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
1. Sterling Smith Leftwich, b. in Lynchburg, Va., 1884, married (2nd) Sarah H. Loving, daughter of A. and M. Loving, March 19, 1918 at Norfolk, Va.
  2. Lessie Agnes Leftwich.
  3. George Whitfield Leftwich.
  4. Edwin Royal Leftwich.
- (c) Caroline Leftwich, died in infancy.
- (8) Lucinda Walton Leftwich, married Dr. Samuel Blair Rice, May 22, 1827. (See VI-8).
- (9) Hopkins Otey Leftwich, died in infancy.
- (10) Faith, Hope and Charity—triplets—lived only a few hours.

Issue by (2nd) marriage to Mary Fuqua:

- (11) Frances Mary Catherine Leftwich, married Dr. John Armistead Otey, April 4, 1849. For a record of the Otey Family see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins.

## VI.

(1) Mary Otey Leftwich (Rev. William, "Black Head," Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March 21, 1789, d. February 24, 1854, married Colonel Pleasant Moorman Goggin (b. January 10, 1777, d. February 3, 1831) July 31, 1806. He was a member of the Virginia Legislature 1821-29 from Bedford County. Colonel Goggin's sister, Parmelia, married Samuel Clemens, October 29, 1797, the grandfather of Samuel R. Clemens ("Mark



OSCAR LEONIDAS HOPKINS



ABRAM HANCOCK HOPKINS

Twain"). He was a son of Stephen Goggin, by his wife Rachel Moorman, and grandson of Hon. William Goggin, Governor of Virginia. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Hon. William Leftwich Goggin, b. in Bedford County, Va., May 31, 1807, d. January 3, 1870, in Richmond, Va.; married (1st) Mary Charlotte Cook (b. July 21, 1813, d. March 6, 1835), daughter of Major William and Sarah O. Cook (daughter of Bishop Otey), May 5, 1830; married (2nd) Elizabeth L. Cook, daughter of Samuel (brother of William Cook) and Sarah Turner Cook, November 17, 1840. Studied law; admitted to the bar in 1828; began practice at Winchester, Va.; member Virginia Legislature 1836; elected a Representative from Virginia as a Whig to the Twenty-sixth and Twenty-seventh Congresses; elected to the Twenty-eighth Congress (vice T. W. Gilmer, resigned) and elected to the Thirtieth Congress; was chairman of Committee on Post Offices and Post Roads; was appointed by President Fillmore a member of the Board of Visitors of West Point Military Academy; defeated as the Whig candidate for Governor of Virginia in 1860 by John Letcher, Democrat; practiced law in Bedford City till his death. See "Descendants of Mordecai Cooke and Thomas Booth," by Dr. and Mrs. William Stubbs, and "Virginia Soldiers of 1776," p. 118, by Louis A. Burgess.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Sarah Pleasant Goggin, b. December 2, 1832, married Charles Chesterfield Otey. (See under Otey family in "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins, for descendants).
- (b) Mary Charlotte Goggin, b. March 6, 1835, d. October 21, 1836.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (c) Mary Charlotte Goggin, b. August 31, 1841, d. November 28, 1841.
- (d) Elizabeth Amocetta Summers Goggin, b. January 9, 1845, d. February 24, 1868.
- (e) Laura Virginia Goggin, b. February 1, 1847, d. April 12, 1848.
- (f) William Leftwich Goggin, b. June 8, 1849.
- (g) Samuel Cook Goggin, Clerk of Campbell County, Va., for many years, and member of the Virginia State Senate 1928; b. May 6, 1861, d. 1928, married Elizabeth Dibrell Moon (b. August 20, 1856, d. September 15, 1909), daughter of Littleberry and Martha Perkins Moon, February 28, 1878. Issue: Lizzie Moon, Mary Belle, William Littleberry, Martha Moon, deceased Infant unnamed, Sallie Shepperson, Fannie, and Annie Goggin.
- (h) John Pleasant Goggin, b. January 16, 1853.
- (i) Martha Caroline Goggin, married James Boulding Saunders, October 30, 1877. Issue: William L. G. Saunders.
- (j) James Monroe Goggin, b. March 14, 1857, d. June 21, 1860.
- (k) Fannie Octavia Goggin, b. March 17, 1859.
- (l) Mary Isabella Goggin, b. November 10, 1860, d. December 1, 1890, married Samuel M. Johnston, June 6, 1888. Issue: Elizabeth Johnston.
- (m) Charles Chesterfield Otey Goggin, b. April 6, 1864, d. May 29, 1886.

- (2) A son born and died October 20, 1808.

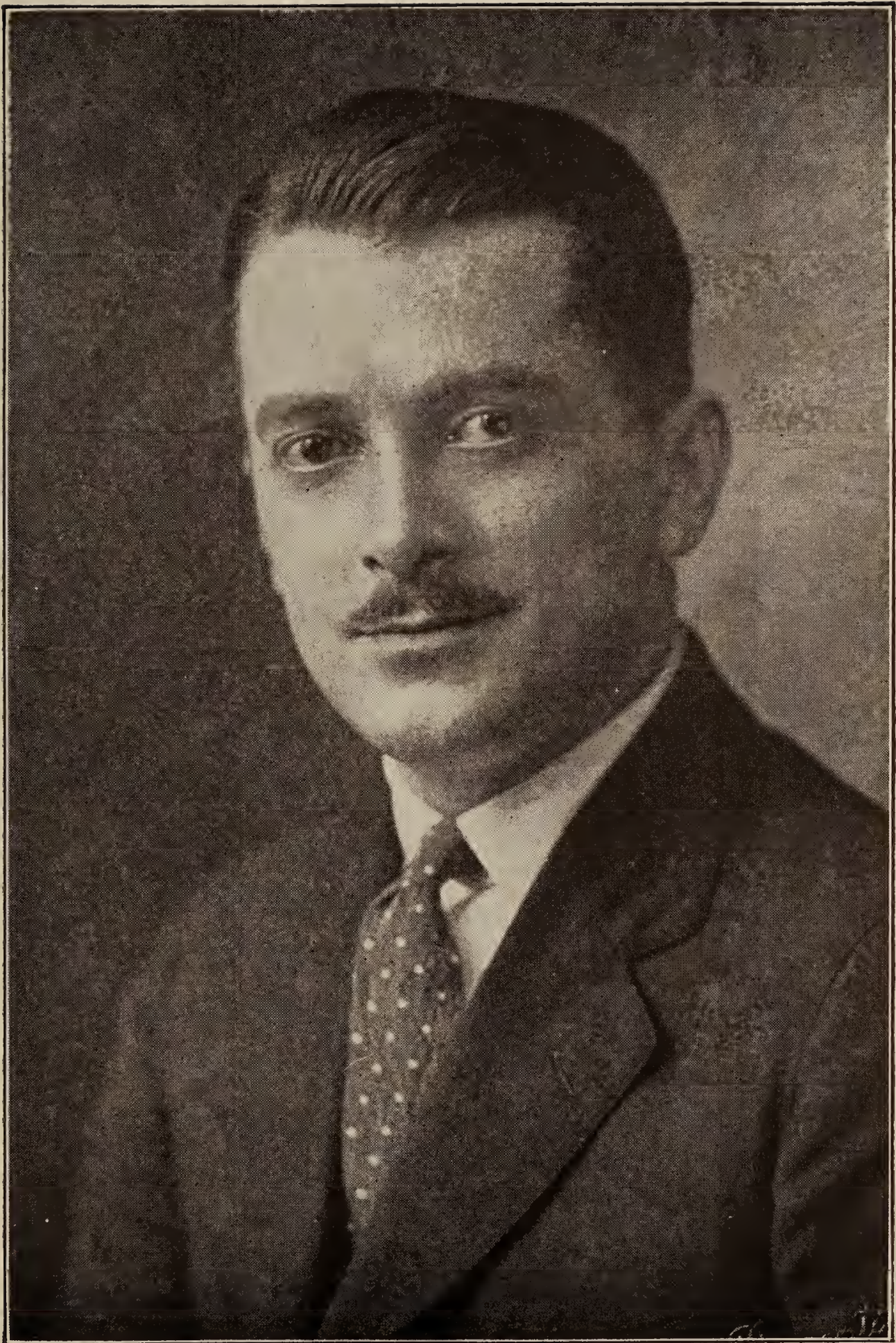
- (3) Lucien Bonaparte Goggin, b. July 11, 1810, married Ann Jane Curtis, April 29, 1830. He settled in Mason County, Ky., September, 1830; filled position of sheriff for ten years; obtained the title of "Colonel" from his official position during old militia days, being a prominent figure at the "Big Musters;" elected to the Senate and House of Representatives of Kentucky and was noted in these positions for his familiarity with legislative affairs. Colonel Goggin was a man of position, character and approved courage. Issue:
- (a) Mary Letitia Goggin, married Colonel R. R. Maltby, May 17, 1855. Issue: Lucien Goggin Maltby.
  - (b) George Curtis Goggin, married Hannah Chambers, February 19, 1863. Issue: Robert, married Minnie Wilmoth, William, Martha, Sprigg Chambers, Lucien, and George Curtis Goggin, Jr.
  - (c) Lucy Minor Otey Goggin, d. August, 1891, married (1st) James C. Horton, October 18, 1858; married (2nd) Robert Hunter. Issue:
    - 1. James L. Horton, married Bertie Adair. Issue: Harry, Robert Adair, and Lucy Bell Horton.
    - 2. Lucy Robert Hunter.
  - (d) Sarah Frances Goggin, died aged twenty-two years.
  - (e) Robert William Goggin, died aged twenty-two years.
  - (f) Emily Virginia Matthews Goggin, married Rev. F. S. Pollitt, December 25, 1887. No issue.
- (4) Emily M. Goggin, b. February 13, 1812, married Edwin Mathews, December 23, 1828. Issue:
- (a) Cornelia Jane Mathews, married Colonel Frank Jordan, February 11, 1851. Issue:
    - 1. Edwin Mathews Jordan, died in infancy.
    - 2. Francis Nelson Jordan, died in infancy.
    - 3. Mary Thereasa Jordan, married St. George Ambler, November 25, 1885. Issue: Cornelia Elizabeth Ambler, died in infancy; William Herndon, died in infancy; Emily Page; Phillip St. George; and Blanche Jordan Ambler.
  - (b) Mary Ann Mathews, married (1st) William Campbell Meem, December 18, 1849, married (2nd) Dr. Thomas H. Nelson, October 4, 1853.
 

Issue by (1st) marriage:

    - 1. William Edwin Meem, died in infancy.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

    - 2. Emily Goggin Nelson, married William A. Dabney, October 31, 1877. Issue: William Beverly, Thomas Hugh, Mary Cornelia, and Frank Walker Dabney, died in infancy.
    - 3. Edwin Mathews Nelson, married Meta Dirom, December 8, 1886. Issue: Ethel Dirom Nelson.
    - 4. Dr. Frank Walker Nelson, married Kate Hoblitzell, February 13, 1884, in Baltimore, Md. Issue: Frank Page and Marian Nelson.
    - 5. Cornelia Page Nelson, married Charles T. Dabney, December 16, 1880. Issue: Mary Norvell, Page Nelson, and Charles Thompson Dabney.
  - (c) Emily Mathews, died unmarried.
- (5) Stephen Goggin, b. November 28, 1813, died unmarried July 15, 1844.



DR. CLACK DICKINSON HOPKINS



MR. AND MRS. DAVID BIDWELL SABINE  
(Mary Alma Hopkins)



- (6) John Otey Leftwich Goggin, a lawyer, b. December 7, 1815, d. 1884, in Lynchburg, Va.; married Susan S. Holt, November 9, 1837. Issue:
- (a) Isabelle Helen Goggin, married Ferdinand Hutter. No issue.
  - (b) William Leftwich Goggin, dec'd. Soldier in Confederate States Army.
  - (c) John Pleasant Goggin, married Kate Murrell, September 25, 1878. Issue: J. E. B., Robert Edward, William Leftwich, and Catharine Goggin.
  - (d) Mary Elizabeth Goggin.
  - (e) Susan White Goggin.
  - (f) Edmund Pendleton Goggin, married Alice Withers, June 17, 1870. Issue: John O. L. Goggin, married Annie Holt.
  - (g) Joseph Stiles Goggin, deceased.
- (7) Elizabeth Frances Goggin, b. November 10, 1818, married Thomas Bolling Moorman, December 20, 1842. Issue:
- (a) Pleasant G. Moorman, b. December 27, 1843.
  - (b) Edward Steptoe Moorman, b. September 4, 1845, married Lucinda Moorman, March 12, 1868. Issue: Carleton Gilmore and Frances Goggin Moorman.
  - (c) Watkins Leigh Moorman, b. November 7, 1847, married (1st) Dora Olivia Ford, December 2, 1868; married (2nd) Ella F. Ford, October 22, 1884, no issue.  
Issue by (1st) marriage: Herbert Leigh, Ella Bolling, married Louis Preston Collins, Edna Frances, Olivia Ford, and Ottie Culvin Moorman.
  - (d) Lucien Goggin Moorman, b. November 8, 1849, married Laura Early. No issue.
  - (e) Mary Otey Moorman, b. February 25, 1851, married Erasmus H. Fox, February 15, 1870. Issue: Thomas Hubert and Fannie Hamilton Fox.
  - (f) Thomas Bolling Moorman, b. July 9, 1852, married Wortley Crawley, daughter of Rev. James D. Crawley, of Farmville, Va., October 15, 1884 at Lawyers, Va. Issue: Lizzie Otey, Fannie Amanda, Mattie Ethel, died in infancy, Mary Emma, and James Bolling Moorman.
  - (g) Winnington Leftwich Moorman, b. May 28, 1854, married Otway Ford. No issue.
  - (h) Elizabeth Clark Moorman, married Edwin Hawkins. No issue.
- (8) General James Monroe Goggin, a prominent attorney, b. October 23, 1820, d. in Texas, October 10, 1889, married Elizabeth Nelson Page (b. 1836) February 13, 1860 at Abingdon Church, Gloucester County, Va. He was a lieutenant in the Mexican War. At the beginning of the War Between the States he returned to Virginia from Memphis, Tenn., received a major's commission, organized a battalion of infantry, which was afterwards merged into the 32nd Virginia; adjutant general in McLaw's division of Longstreet's corps. (See official record, War of Rebellion, series 1, vol. 31, part 1). In 1864, he was placed in command of Connor's, formerly Kershaw's, brigade and commanded that brigade at the battle of Cedar Creek. (See General Gordon's Reminiscences, page 367). Was appointed brigadier general December 4, 1864. At close of war went to Texas and engaged in farming in Waller County. Issue:
- (a) Annie Page Goggin, married W. J. Terrell, Austin, Texas.

- (b) Judge James Mann Goggin, of El Paso, Texas, married Lilla Simpson, of Eagle Pass, Texas.
  - (c) Mary Leftwich Goggin, deceased.
  - (d) Fannie Bolling Goggin, married Lucian Maltley, of Washington, Ky.
- (9) Mary Lucinda Goggin, b. December 13, 1822.
  - (10) Julia Ann Goggin, b. June 18, 1824.
  - (11) Lucinda Leftwich Goggin, b. April 26, 1826.
  - (12) Sarah Pauline Goggin, b. October 23, 1828, d. August 5, 1870, married John R. Steptoe (b. December 1, 1816, d. November 30, 1885) November 20, 1845. Issue:
    - (a) Mary Ella Steptoe, b. May 2, 1854, married Mahlon Clay Judd, November 27, 1873. Issue:
      1. Christian Steptoe Judd, b. January 19, 1875, d. April 16, 1875.
      2. Mahlon Clay Judd, b. February 16, 1876.
      3. John Wattress Judd, b. October 10, 1878.
      4. Sarah Paulina Judd, b. November 17, 1880, d. November 18, 1883.
      5. Mary Ella Judd, b. July 19, 1885.
      6. Bessie Cauthorn Judd, b. February 24, 1890.
    - (b) Carleton Steptoe, b. November 4, 1855, d. November 12, 1856.

## VI.

(4) Major William Ballard Leftwich (Rev. William, "Black Head," Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March 3, 1795, d. October 25, 1867, (see appraisal of his estate July 10, 1869, W. B. V, p. 494, Bedford Co., Va.); married (1st) Sarah Champe Williams (b. December 13, 1799, d. November 14, 1844), daughter of James Maston and Wilmoth Williams, Sr., of Pittsylvania County, Va., November 28, 1820. (M. L. B. Pitts. Co., Va.; also see will of James M. Williams, Sr., pro. Dec. 16, 1826, W. B. 1, p. 353, Pitts. Co., Va.). He appears in the deeds of Pittsylvania County in 1826 and 1829 (D. Bs. 21 and 31, pp. 260 and 509; married (2nd) Mrs. Charlotte C. Hagerman, March 12, 1846. He was an officer in the War of 1812. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Colonel William Walker Leftwich, b. October 11, 1821, d. July 21, 1892, in Knoxville, Tenn. He was married five times. His (1st) marriage was to Sarena Callaway, May 2, 1843. Issue:
  - (a) Sallie Elizabeth Leftwich, b. 1844, married William Fellers, November 10, 1869. No issue.
  - (b) James W. Leftwich.
 He married (2nd) Sarah Ann Moseley (b. August 14, 1824, d. July 20, 1850), daughter of Green and Sue Hudson Moseley, of Charlotte County, Va., April 24, 1849. Issue:
  - (c) Thomas Greer Leftwich, b. April 29, 1850, in Richmond, Va., d. March 27, 1886, married Laura Frances Thomas (b. April 29, 1856, d. February 28, 1928), daughter of John M. and Sarah A.

Thomas, at Bedford City, Va., October 7, 1880, by Rev. John N. Jones. Issue:

1. Minnie Lee Leftwich, b. September, 1881, d. 1881.
2. Lucy Bell Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., married Professor Clarence E. Hargan, October 28, 1925, in Phoenix, Ariz., by Dr. W. J. Sims. Issue: Augusta Leftwich Hargan, b. March 15, 1927, in Phoenix, Ariz.
3. Augusta Ann Leftwich, 1017 Jefferson Street, Roanoke, Va., married Thomas Lee Deyerle, August 24, 1916 at Salem, Va., by Rev. W. H. Gregory.

He married (3rd) Pattie Pettus, of Mecklenburg County, Va., November 5, 1851. Issue:

- (d) Susan Ann Leftwich, married William Hill Smith, April 3, 1874. Issue: William Alexander, Charles Henry, Ruth Augusta, Ashton Hill, Rosa Belle, Pattie Sue and Mary Ella Bosville Smith.
- (e) Charles Henry Leftwich, married Minnie Kindred.
- (f) Pattie Louisa Leftwich, married Nathaniel Mason, December 12, 1883. Issue: Henry, Ida Louise, Tom Pettus, Mary Annie and Victor Epps Mason.

He married (4th) Evelyn Wills, December 23, 1858. Issue:

- (g) William Leftwich, died in infancy.
- (h) Rosalie Mitchell Leftwich, b. August 17, 1860, d. in Knoxville, Tenn., January 21, 1928, married Asa Hazen, December 8, 1881. Issue: Asa, Evelyn, Annie, Mildred and Morgan Hazen.
- (i) John Wills Leftwich, died in infancy.

He married (5th) Augusta S. Yancey, daughter of Stith Gardner and Mary Dunreath Yancey (d. June 3, 1917), September 3, 1867. Issue:

- (j) Evelyn Bell Leftwich, b. in Bedford County, Va., now living in Knoxville, Tenn.
- (2) James Maston Williams Leftwich, b. May, 1817, d. February 12, 1902, married Miranda Ellen Callaway, daughter of Colonel James and Elizabeth (Greer) Callaway, of Franklin County, Va., in 1840. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth Ann Leftwich, d. October, 1881, married Samuel W. Walton, of Roanoke, Va., November 1, 1870. Issue: Omar, James, William Taylor, and Walter Payne Walton.
  - (b) Sarah Champe Leftwich, married James Skelton Taylor in 1875. Issue: James Moss, Emma Gold, Mary Leftwich, John Leslie, John Ben, died in infancy, and Ellen Callaway Taylor, died in infancy.
  - (c) Frances Marshall Leftwich, died in infancy.
  - (d) William Ballard Preston Leftwich, b. 1851, d. August 31, 1928, married Mary Louisa Thompson, September 5, 1884.
  - (e) Emma Louisa Leftwich, b. 1856, d. May, 1906, married George M. Wiggington, November 24, 1882. Issue: James Horace, Kathleen, and Christine Wiggington.
  - (f) Mary Elinor Leftwich, b. November 11, 1859, married (1st) Alphonso Horne (d. July 20, 1892) January 23, 1883, in Franklin County, Va.; married (2nd) Dallas Horne, January 3, 1905, in Franklin County, Va. No issue by (2nd) marriage. Issue:
    1. Willie Wrenn Horne, 921 Commerce Street, Roanoke, Va., married William D. Baldwin, of Roanoke, Va., February 11, 1906. No issue.

## LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA

2. Corrie Leftwich Horne, married Walter Motley White, November 20, 1912, a prominent business man of Rocky Mount, Va. Issue: Walter Motley White, b. November 30, 1916, and Eleanor Leftwich White, b. November 12, 1920.
  3. George Clarence Horne, unmarried in 1930.
  4. Graydon Horne, died in infancy.
- (3) Dr. Thomas Whitfield Leftwich, b. 1826, d. July 14, 1901, married (1st) Eleanor Jane Moseley (b. 1833, d. August 21, 1877), daughter of Green and Sallie Moseley, March 18, 1851; married (2nd) Margaret Virginia Dowdy (b. 1841), daughter of Edward H. and Mary Dowdy, September 15, 1880, in Lynchburg, Va.
- Issue by (1st) marriage:
- (a) Richard Bilton Leftwich, died in infancy.
  - (b) Robert Marshall Leftwich, b. 1855, married (1st) Elizabeth A. Farmer, daughter of James A. Farmer, December 10, 1879; married (2nd) Maggie F. Stone, daughter of Micajah and Catharine Stone, July 31, 1890. No issue by (2nd) marriage. Among issue:
    1. Irene Leftwich.
    2. Mary Leftwich, b. 1883, married Richard Davies Paxton (b. 1878), at Lynchburg, Va., in 1904.
  - (c) Sallie Judson Leftwich, died in infancy.
  - (d) Virginia Louise Leftwich, married Jesse Ward Wells, May 26, 1879. Issue: Katie Moseley, married Stuart Garrett and lived at Princeton, W. Va.; William Cameron; Estelle; James Leftwich, married Antoinette Martin, daughter of James Martin, of Roanoke, Va., in 1907; Thomas Talmage; Henry Ward, married Mary Canaday, of Roanoke, Va.; and David Joseph Wells.
  - (e) Mac Leftwich, died in infancy.
  - (f) Alice Gertrude Leftwich, b. July 12, 1860, d. March 13, 1911, married James Buchanan Lockard (b. January 20, 1857, d. August 27, 1914), February 10, 1885 at Bedford, Va. Issue:
    1. Mabel Verne Lockard, 1052 Arnold, Aberdeen, Wash., b. December 24, 1885. She attended Belmont Seminary.
    2. Bilton Lulworth Lockard, b. August 20, 1887, d. November 24, 1906. He attended Randolph-Macon Academy.
    3. Ada Siewers Lockard, Silver Springs, Md., b. October 16, 1889, married Joseph William Meade, March 17, 1917, Washington, D. C. He is graduate of William and Mary College.
    4. Kathleen Argyle Lockard, Gadsden, Ala., b. October 10, 1891, married James Boisseau Jones, April 19, 1926 at Gulfport, Miss. He is graduate of William and Mary College. Issue: Mary Winston Jones, b. May 6, 1930.
    5. Marian Caroline Lockard, Roanoke, Va., b. April 17, 1895, married John Krantz Wilkerson, June, 1920, Akron, O. She attended Harrisonburg Normal and taught in various schools in Virginia. Issue: John Krantz, Jr., b. April 13, 1921, and Thomas Leftwich Wilkerson, b. April 15, 1924.
    6. Emma Jane Lockard, 1052 Arnold, Aberdeen, Wash., b. January 9, 1897, married Herbert Lawrence Tatham, January 1, 1919, at Williamsburg, Va. He attended the University of Michigan; served in Navy during World War, being stationed at Yorktown, Va. Issue: Jane, b. April 23, 1920; Mary Anne, b. February 10, 1922; and Barbara June Tatham, b. April 24, 1924.

7. James Palmer Lockard, 1582 Pilgrim Place, Akron, O., b. May 20, 1899, married Cuba Penelope, in Akron, O., 1919. He served in the cavalry in the World War, stationed in Texas.
8. Alma Greta Lockard, Messick, Va., b. July 28, 1903, married George W. Amory, Jr., February 10, 1921, at Washington, D. C. Issue: Alice Lockard Amory, b. November 28, 1921.
- (g) Frank Whitfield Leftwich, b. 1866, married Mary L. Stone, daughter of Micajah and Catharine E. Stone, January 17, 1885, in Bedford County, Va. Issue: Eleanor Moseley; Frank Walker, b. 1887, married Gladys Virginia Lucas (b. 1888), daughter of E. J. and Helen Lucas, April 30, 1921, in Roanoke, Va.; Annie; and Leoda Ottis Leftwich.
- (h) Thadeus Orestes Leftwich, died in infancy.
- Issue by (2nd) marriage:
- (i) Thomas Edward Leftwich, b. 1882, married (1st) Nannie Walker Alvis (b. 1884), daughter of John D. and Martha S. Alvis, July 26, 1903, at Lynchburg, Va. They were divorced and Nannie Walker Leftwich married F. J. A. Rice in Lynchburg, Va., May 30, 1914. They had one child, Thomas Edward Leftwich. He married (2nd) Mattie B. Marsh (b. 1892), daughter of Samuel and Mary Marsh, May 30, 1914, at Alexandria, Va.
- (4) Sarah Martha Leftwich, married Dr. John S. Mitchell, January 27, 1864. Issue: Thomas Booker, died in infancy; Emeline Rosalie; Sally Champe; Ann Malinda, died in infancy; John Sanders; and William Leftwich Mitchell.
- (5) Ann Judson Haseltine Leftwich, b. 1834, d. 1869, married (1st) Marshall Price, son of Shores and Elizabeth Price, August 3, 1854; married (2nd) Rev. Horace Payson Smith, of Lynn, Mass (b. 1831, d. March 12, 1877), March 28, 1859.
- Issue by (1st) marriage:
- (a) Sally Marshall Price, died unmarried.
- Issue by (2nd) marriage:
- (b) William Leftwich Smith, b. 1862, d. 1904, married Charlotte McClellan, in 1884, at Memphis, Tenn.
- (c) Annie Maria Smith, b. 1864, d. 1912, married James Garrett Jeter, cir. 1898.
- (d) Horace Payson Smith, Jr., b. September 8, 1865, married Elizabeth Starkey (b. June 20, 1869) July 23, 1889, at Starkey, Va. She was daughter of Tazewell Merriman Starkey. Issue:
1. Merriman Starkey Smith, b. May 27, 1890, married Edna Earl Franklin (b. June 4, 1889), September 10, 1916. She is daughter of James F. Franklin. He is A. B., Hampden-Sidney College, LL. B. Washington and Lee University, 1914. Issue: Elizabeth, b. January 5, 1918, and Lucile Maud Smith, b. December 22, 1919.
  2. Ethelyn S. Smith, b. November 10, 1892, married Dr. Jesse Rutrough in 1916, at Bristol, Va.-Tenn. Issue: Charlotte Smith Rutrough, b. February 10, 1918.
  3. Sidney Lanier Smith, b. June 4, 1895, unmarried.
  4. William Leftwich Smith, b. April 1, 1908, unmarried.
- (e) Carrie Smith, b. March 11, 1869, married Albert L. Noell in 1887.
- (6) Frances M. E. Leftwich, married Captain Luther R. Lucas, May 28, 1863. Issue: Mattie Champe Lucas, married Nathaniel Thurman Wright,

October 27, 1888, who had issue: Luther Lucas and Charles Frazier Wright; Winston Leftwich; Carrie Pearyear; John Otey; Belle Gilmer; Julian; Harry Kinnear; and Bessie Duvall Lucas.

## VI.

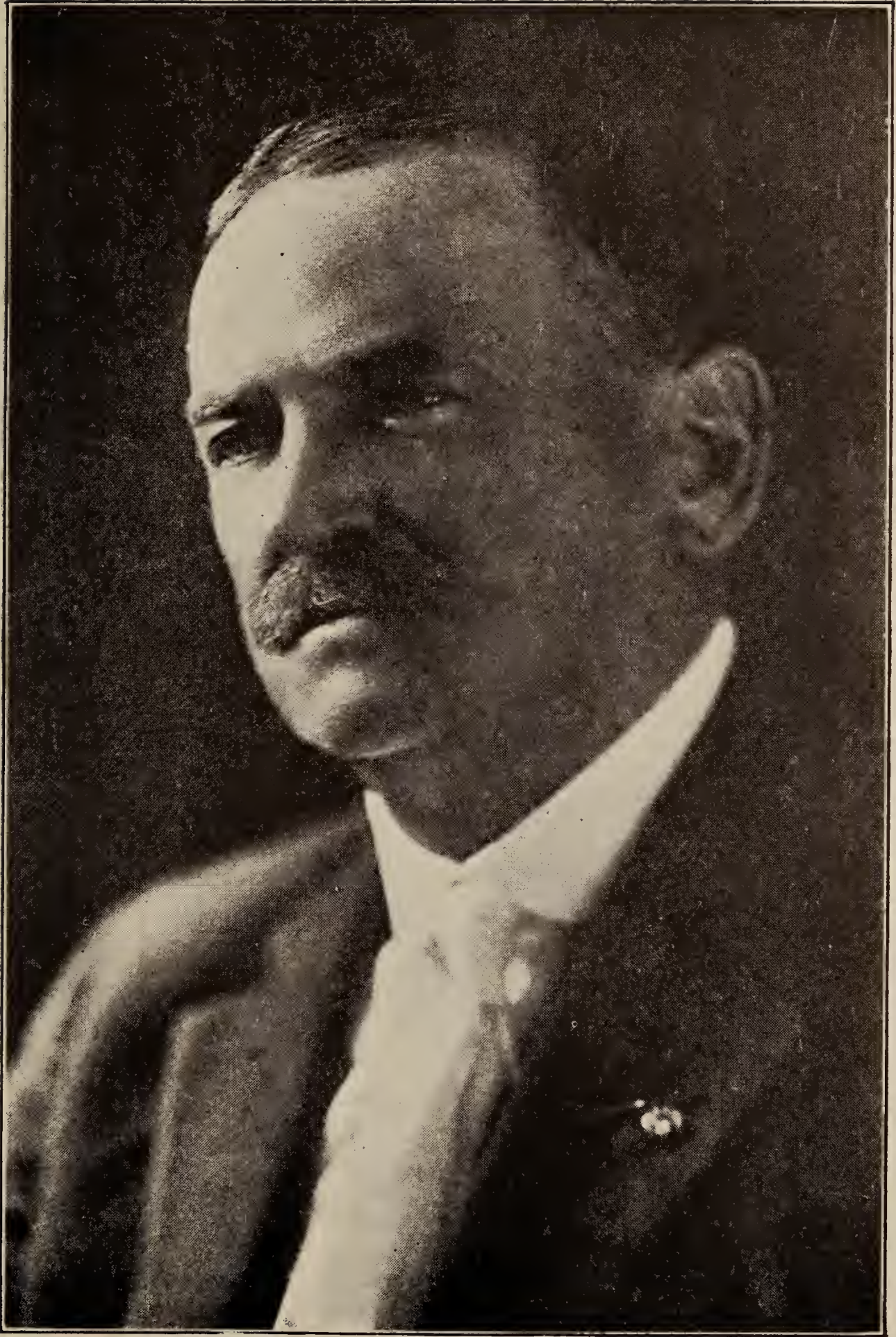
(5) **Rev. James C. Leftwich** (Rev. William, Jr., "Black Head," Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1799, d. July 2, 1852, married Anne Bilbro, of Botetourt County, Va. (b. July 2, 1812, d. November 17, 1864). See division of his estate among his children and wife, Ann B. Leftwich, dated February 26, 1861, of record in Bedford County, Va., in W. B. "P," p. 291, wherein eight of his children received \$1,484.37 each from the sale of his personal property. "He was the first regular pastor of Beaverdam Baptist Church in Bedford County, Va., and was at one time principal of Hollins Institute. He died in 1852 and his funeral was preached by Dr. Jerabel Jeter."—Excerpt from the Manuscript History of Beaverdam Baptist Church, now in the possession of Miss Maggie McManaway, a genealogist, of Stewartsville, Va. On February 27, 1826, he was authorized by the County Court of Bedford County, Va., to celebrate the rite of marriage as a minister of the Gospel of the Baptist Church. Issue:

- (1) Frances Jane Leftwich, b. November 30, 1833, d. September 16, 1906, at Austin, Texas, married John Newton Shepherd (b. January 5, 1834, d. April 13, 1874), of Fluvanna County, Va., February 12, 1857. She was a graduate of Hollins Institute of Virginia, served as Principal of Edgewood Female Institute at Palmyra, Va., 1866-1871, was principal of the Austin Female Institute of Texas, and for twenty years a teacher in Austin, Texas. John Newton Shepherd took his degree of Master of Arts from the University of Virginia, was professor of Ancient Languages at Allegheny College, held the chair of Ancient Languages, with Rev. William Carey Crane, at Mt. Lebanon University of Louisiana, and was later president of Mt. Lebanon Female College. Issue:

(a) John Broadus Shepherd, died in infancy.

- (b) Judge James Leftwich Shepherd, Cisco, Texas, b. July 22, 1867, in Bedford County, Va. He attended the public schools of Virginia and Texas, later graduating as first in his class from the Texas Military Institute. He was professor of Mathematics, Latin and German in the Texas Military Institute; professor of Mathematics in Agricultural and Mechanical College of Texas; professor of Latin and Mathematics in the Texas German and English Academy at Austin, Texas; began the active practice of law in 1889; county attorney of Mitchell County, Texas, 1892-94; District Judge of the Thirty-second Judicial District of Texas, 1902-1912. He married Julia Josey (b. January 29, 1869), daughter of E. T. and Melissa (Cotton) Josey, at Huntsville, Texas, October 30, 1889. Issue:

1. Shelton Josey Shepherd, b. November 26, 1890, d. May 17, 1891.
2. James Leftwich Shepherd, Jr., Houston, Texas, b. January 22, 1893, married Marguerite Street, at Houston, Texas, September 18, 1919. He graduated with honor at University of Texas, May, 1917, receiving his A. B. and LL. B. degrees.



JUDGE JAMES LEFTWICH SHEPHERD  
*of Texas*



MAJOR LINCOLN CLARK LEFTWICH (1834-1907)  
in his Confederate uniform



Volunteered for service in World War but was refused on account of health. Was also refused when drafted, but was called for service just before close of war. Is a member of the law firm of Baker, Botts, Parker and Garwood, one of the outstanding firms of Texas. Issue: James Leftwich Shepherd, III, b. November 20, 1921, and Marguerite Cecelia Shepherd, b. June 5, 1924.

3. Robert Ashland Shepherd, Houston, Texas, b. July 7, 1894, married Opal Powell, at Queen City, Texas, July 8, 1922. He received his A. B. degree, with honor, from State Teachers' College at Huntsville, Texas; entered Law Department of University of Texas and was there one year when he entered World War. After the war he was examined at bar and received license to practice. Is member of firm of Vinsen, Elkins, Severton and Weems, one of the most prominent firms of Texas. He entered first training camp on May 10, 1917, and was commissioned Second Lieutenant in Field Artillery August 16, 1917, and assigned to 345th September 1, 1917; remained there until March 20, 1918, and was then transferred to aviation and commissioned as a flyer. Discharged December 31, 1918. Issue: Robert Ashland Shepherd, Jr., b. November 6, 1923, and William Leftwich Shepherd, b. June 12, 1929.
  4. Imogene Farrar Shepherd, b. December 26, 1895, d. August 3, 1902.
  5. Madeline Otey Shepherd, Cisco, Texas, b. September 13, 1902. Received her A. B. degree from State Teachers' College, Huntsville, Texas.
  6. Julia Josey Shepherd, Cisco, Texas, b. May 30, 1905, married Ford Hubbard, of New York City, October 21, 1927, at Cisco, Texas. She received her A. B. degree at State Teachers' College, Huntsville, Texas, and her M. A. at University of Texas. He received his A. B. at Colgate and took business administration at Harvard. Issue: Ford Hubbard, Jr., b. November 21, 1928.
  7. Garland Farrar Shepherd, Box 209, Beaumont, Texas, b. November 17, 1906. Took four year course at University of Texas in business administration and now has position with Republic Bond and Mortgage Company, Houston, Texas.
- (c) Mary Blanche Shepherd.
- (d) Kate Farrar Shepherd, married Charles W. McLaughlin. Issue: Bessie Louise McLaughlin.
- (2) Dr. John William Leftwich, b. December 6, 1835, d. January 7, 1868, married Martha Elizabeth Jones (b. 1842, d. 1908), May 16, 1860, in Pittsylvania County, Va. Having served as Surgeon during the War Between the States, Dr. Leftwich continued his profession up to the time of his death, but giving his leisure moments to his farm to which he was devoted, and success attended him. Although he moved into an entirely new community after his marriage, he won all hearts by his many good qualities. He graduated from the University of Virginia and Bellevue Hospital, New York City. Martha E. Leftwich, his widow, married Isaac Coles in 1873. (See pre-nuptial marriage agreement, dated December 19, 1873, D. B. 67, p. 29, Pitts. Co.). Issue:
- (a) Willia Blanche Leftwich, b. 1861, d. 1917, married J. Thompson Coles (d. 1904), January 27, 1885, in Pittsylvania County, Va.

## Issue:

1. Elizabeth Coles, b. 1893, d. 1927.
  2. Katharine Coles, b. 1896, married J. S. Carter in Pittsylvania County, November 22, 1922.
  3. Eldridge Gerry Coles, b. 1899, at Chatham, Va.
  4. John Jacob Coles, Chatham, Va., b. 1902.
- (b) Arthur Herbert Leftwich.
- (c) Susan Linda Leftwich, b. 1864, d. 1917, married A. F. Buchanan, in Pittsylvania County, Va. Issue:
1. Benjamin Keys Buchanan, Richmond, Va.
  2. Leftwich Coles Buchanan, Waynesboro, Va.
- (3) Mary Lucinda Leftwich, b. 1838, d. 1928, married William Miner Dodge (b. 1826, in New York, d. 1908) May 16, 1866, in Bedford, Va. Issue:
- (a) William de Leftwich Dodge, b. at Bedford, Va., March 9, 1867, married Frances Theodora Bland Pryor (b. at Petersburg, Va., December 31, 1868), daughter of Sarah Agnes (Rice) and General Roger A. Pryor, and granddaughter of Lucinda Walton (Leftwich) and Dr. Samuel Blair Rice. The following sketch of his life and works was taken from "Who's Who in New York."
- Artist; b. Liberty, Va., March 9, 1867; son of William Miner and Mary (de Leftwich) Dodge; studied in Paris (entered No. 1 in exam. at Ecole des Beaux Arts), student of Gerome; also studied in Munich, received two third prizes and one first prize Ecole des Beaux Arts; gold medal for picture "Minnehaha," Exb'n of Am. Arts, N. Y. City, 1887; received third medal Paris Exb'n, 1889; made exempt in Paris Salon, 1905; exhibited, Paris Salon, 1889-1900; gave exb'n of work in Am. art galleries 1890; painted dome of Administration Building, World's Columbian Exposition, 1893; decorated northeast corner pavillion, Library of Congress, 1895; married, New York City, March 31, 1897, Fanny Theodora Bland Pryor; children: Roger Pryor, b. 1898; Sara Pryor, b. 1901. Resided in Paris, 1897-1900 (painted War, Eighth Olympiad, Conquest of Mexico, and made illustrations for Figaro Illustre and other magazines); made covers for leading American magazines and made mural decorations for Cafe Martin, N. Y. City; Keith's Treatre, Philadelphia; Majestic Theatre, Boston; King Edward Hotel, Toronto; Frohman's Empire Theatre; Astor Hotel lobby, N. Y. City; private house, Middletown, N. Y.; cafe, Algonquin Hotel, N. Y. City; four mural paintings for atrium of Court House, Syracuse, N.Y.; all designs for mosaics in Hall of Records, N. Y. City; ceiling for banquet hall, Auditorium Annex, Chicago; Hotel Devon, N. Y. City; S. S. City of Cleveland, Detroit, 1906; S. S. City of Detroit, 1911; Winter Garden, N. Y. City, 1911; Academy of Music, Brooklyn, 1908; Follies Bergere, 1911; S. S. Sieandbee, Detroit, 1913; Prof. I. M. Pupin's house, Norfolk, Conn., 1913; Vermont steamers, Wilmington, Del., 1913; Panama-Pacific Exposition, 1914; Cedar Falls Teachers College, 1912; and Flag Room Capitol, Albany, 1923-1926. Residence: Setauket, L. I. Address: 51 W. 10th Street, N. Y. City. Issue:
1. Roger Pryor Dodge, 79 Rue Chardon, LaGarch, Paris, b. January 21, 1898, married Ann Bacon.
  2. Sara Pryor Dodge, 52 West 9th Street, New York City, b. July 14, 1902.

- (b) Annie Dodge.
- (c) Robert Dodge.

(4) Sarah North Leftwich, b. December 21, 1839, d. October 17, 1911, married Thomas J. Shepherd, April 17, 1861, in Bedford County. She attended Hollins College. Issue:

- (a) Mary Otey Shepherd, died in infancy.
- (b) James Leftwich Shepherd, Richmond, Va., b. August 17, 1864, married Susie Rives Jackson (b. February 22, 1875), daughter of James A. Jackson, September 21, 1892, in Sussex County, Va.

Issue:

1. Newton Jackson Shepherd, Weldon, N. C., b. June 8, 1893, married Pauline Morehead, at Weldon, N. C., September 12, 1917. Issue:
    - a. Margaret Rives Shepherd, b. October 14, 1918.
    - b. Newton Jackson Shepherd, Jr., b. July 3, 1921, d. October 2, 1923.
    - c. Robert Morehead Shepherd, b. January 29, 1924.
  2. James Leftwich Shepherd, Jr., b. May 27, 1895, Richmond, Va., married Louise Winston (b. July 3, 1900), daughter of Henry S. and Patti Winston, October 12, 1921. He attended Staunton Military Academy, University of Richmond, and graduated in dentistry, May, 1920, from Medical College of Virginia; located in Richmond, Va., where he is practicing his profession. Enlisted October 29, 1917, with Base Hospital 45, served one year in France during World War and discharged April 23, 1919. Issue:
    - a. James Leftwich Shepherd, III, b. July 28, 1922.
    - b. Louisa Winston Shepherd, b. August 10, 1927.
  3. Clyde Dennis Shepherd, Richmond, Va., b. November 21, 1896, married Mary Swaine, at Danville, Va., September 10, 1921. Issue:
    - a. Mary Jackson Shepherd, b. November 11, 1924.
  4. Hugh Bilbro Shepherd, Richmond, Va., b. May 14, 1898, married Leone Grant, of Gordonsville, Va., December 24, 1928.
  5. Mary Rives Shepherd, Chevy Chase, Md., b. August 28, 1901, married Joseph L. Crupper, Jr. (b. August 22, 1897), June 18, 1922. Issue:
    - a. Joseph Lee Crupper, III, b. November 11, 1924.
    - b. James Shepherd Crupper, b. May 21, 1927.
  6. Meade Green Shepherd, Richmond, Va., b. September 7, 1904.
- (c) Fannie Newton Shepherd, Chester, Va., b. April 15, 1866, married Charles Knight Bowles (b. October 14, 1861), November 14, 1888, at "Wilton," Fluvanna County, Va. Issue:
1. Joseph Otey Bowles, Richmond, Va., b. August 9, 1890, married Julia Smithson Ridgway, in Richmond, Va. Attended University of Richmond.
  2. Leftwich Shepherd Bowles, Richmond, Va., b. August 4, 1895, married Annie Fountain Johnston, in Richmond, Va., June, 1917. Took B. S. degree at University of Richmond.

3. Charles Fuqua Bowles, Richmond, Va., b. May 10, 1897, married Helen La Bonta Huntley, in Richmond, Va., February 21, 1925. Graduated in dentistry from Medical College of Virginia in 1919.
  4. Ethel Bowles, Chester, Va., b. September 14, 1899.
  5. Francis Norman Bowles, Durham, N. C., b. January 19, 1901, married Rebekah Fresca, of Florida, July 30, 1928. He graduated in medicine at Medical College of Virginia. Also attended University of Richmond.
  6. Fannie Knight Bowles, b. June 16, 1907, d. April 20, 1926, a few weeks before she was to graduate from high school.
- (d) Thomas Joseph Shepherd, Chester, Va., b. August 27, 1868, married (1st) Fannie Elizabeth Jackson (b. April 28, 1868), daughter of Jas. A. and Mary W. (Mangum) Jackson, June 18, 1890; married (2nd) Edna McLaurine. No issue by (2nd) marriage.
- Issue:
1. Thomas Joseph Shepherd, Jr., 157 Franklin Avenue, New Rochelle, N. Y., b. November 5, 1891, married May Pryor, at New Rochelle, N. Y.
  2. George Jackson Shepherd, Chester, Va., b. August 5, 1893, married Berrie Bruce, of Chester, Va., in Washington, D. C. He attended Hampden-Sidney College.
  3. Frederick Rives Shepherd, Colonial Heights, Petersburg, Va., b. October 15, 1895, married Obedience F. Dinwiddie, of Petersburg, Va., in Washington, D. C. He attended University of Richmond; served in World War and is now Mayor of Colonial Heights.
  4. Gordon Williamson Shepherd, Walnut Hill, Petersburg, Va., b. September 21, 1897, married Hazel Imogene Lanier, of Petersburg, Va. He graduated at University of Richmond and later represented Chesterfield County in the Virginia Legislature.
  5. Sallie Leftwich Shepherd, 1000 West Franklin Street, Richmond, Va., b. September 6, 1900, married W. C. Truehart, at Chester, Va. She attended Southern Seminary.
  6. David Shelton Shepherd, Chester, Va., b. March 28, 1903.
  7. Frances Jackson Shepherd, Chester, Va., b. November 20, 1905, graduated at William and Mary College.
- (5) Elizabeth Ann Leftwich, b. January 23, 1843, d. March 28, 1924, married Alphonzo Alexander Gray (b. May 22, 1835, d. November 12, 1908), April 28, 1870, at Peak View, near Liberty, Va. He attended the University of Virginia in academic and law courses; practiced law at Palmyra, Va., until his death; for a time, however, he was in law partnership with C. D. Fishburn at Charlottesville, Va.; was Fluvanna's representative in House of Delegates two terms in the '70s; was commonwealth's attorney of Fluvanna County; vice-president of Virginia Bar Association; was a Baptist; Democrat; and a member of the (Northern) Kappa Alpha Fraternity. Issue:
- (a) Alfred Leftwich Gray, of Richmond, Va., b. October 2, 1873, married Alice Lear Clark (b. August 27, 1878), daughter of Lyman Emery Clark, deceased, December 23, 1903, at Charlottesville, Va. Dr. Alfred Leftwich Gray, Roentgenologist, studied at University of Virginia three years, until 1894; M. D. 1897; undergraduate assistant in pathology, etc., University of Virginia, 1896-97; interne short time Pennsylvania Hospital, Philadelphia,

1898; Instructor in anatomy and orthopedic surgery University College of Medicine, 1899-1901; Professor physiology same, 1901, until it was merged with Medical College of Virginia, 1913, and then was continued in same chair; resigned 1916; professor Roentgenology Medical College of Virginia, 1916; dean school of medicine same until resignation 1920; dean medical department University College of Medicine, 1909-13; Roentgenologist Memorial Hospital, St. Luke's Hospital, McGuire Clinic, St. Phillips Hospital, Virginia Hospital; commanding major medical, O. R. C., May 19, 1917, and placed in charge Richmond School of Military Roentgenology, training X-ray specialists for army service; member American Roentgen Ray Society (president, 1915); New York Roentgen Society; Philadelphia Roentgen Ray Society; A. M. A. Medical Society of Virginia (president, 1920-21); Tri-State Medical Association of Carolinas and Virginia (vice-president, 1913); Southern Medical Association (vice-president, 1919); Richmond Academy of Medicine and Surgery (president, 1914); Phi Kappa Sigma; Pi Mu, etc.; Democrat; Baptist; Clubs: Westmoreland, Commonwealth, University, Country of Virginia (all Richmond); Author: Lectures on Physiology, 1911; contributes numerous articles on Roentgen subjects; president American College of Radiology, 1928. Home: 2006 Monument Avenue, or 300 Medical Arts Building, Richmond, Va. (Adapted from "Who's Who in America," 1926-27). Issue:

1. Alfred Leftwich Gray, Jr., b. July 11, 1907.
  2. Ernest Emery Gray, b. July 2, 1909.
  3. John Newton Gray, b. October 1, 1917.
- (b) Ernest Alphonzo Gray, b. February 14, 1878, married Manella Susan Cochran (b. 1877), daughter of O. L. Cochran, September 12, 1901. He studied law University of Virginia; practiced at Palmyra and at Richmond, Va.; represented Fluvanna and Goochland Counties in Virginia House of Delegates, 1903; now has law office in First National Bank of Houston, Tex., and summer home at Ashland, Va. He is a Democrat and a member of Chi Phi Fraternity. Issue:
1. William Alfred Gray, Ashland, Va., b. June 8, 1902, married Margaret Gathright, January 30, 1927, at Ashland, Va.
- (6) Caroline Virginia Leftwich, d. May 14, 1916, married Arthur G. Sinclair (b. September 20, 1835, d. August 1, 1916) January 26, 1870, at "Bunker Hill," Bedford County, Va. They are buried in the Confederate section, Arlington National Cemetery. Issue:
- (a) A. Leftwich Sinclair, 3800 14th Street, Northwest, Washington, D. C., b. December 1, 1871, married Martha Johnson, daughter of Rev. H. E. Johnson, D. D., of the Virginia Methodist Episcopal Conference, January 26, 1898, in Norfolk, Va.
  - (b) C. Blanche Sinclair, Washington, D. C., b. October 20, 1873, unmarried.
  - (c) Annie Louise Sinclair, Washington, D. C., b. September 21, 1875, unmarried.
  - (d) Nena May Sinclair, Washington, D. C., b. April 9, 1877, married Harvey W. Reece, at Washington, D. C.
  - (e) Arthur G. Sinclair, Jr., Washington, D. C., b. December 7, 1879, married Emma P. Beall, in Annapolis, Md., April 25, 1910.
  - (f) Sydnor Sinclair (twin of Arthur G. Sinclair, Jr.), b. December 7, 1879, d. in April, 1882.

- (7) Blanche Mildred Leftwich, d. in her fifteenth year, March 8, 1859. She was a twin sister of Caroline V. Leftwich.
- (8) Ella Louise Leftwich, taught painting at Shorter College, Rome, Ga., died unmarried.
- (9) Cornelia Catherine Leftwich, married (1st) William Wiley Fuqua, January 8, 1879. Had one son, who d. s. p.; married (2nd) Rev. John T. Kincanon, September 16, 1885. Issue: Leftwich Francis Kincannon, died at age of three years.
- (10) James Thomas Leftwich, d. September 22, 1855, at the age of two years, one month and eleven days.
- (11) Alfred D. Leftwich, b. in Botetourt County, July 16, 1853.

## VI.

(8) **Lucinda Walton Leftwich** (Rev. William, "Black Head," Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), d. October 1, 1855, at Staunton, Va.; married Dr. and Rev. Samuel Blair Rice, May 22, 1827. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Frances Jane Rice, b. June 19, 1828, d. October 3, 1834.
- (2) Sarah Agnes Rice, b. February 19, 1830, married Hon. Roger A. Pryor, November 8, 1848. He was born in Dinwiddie County, Va., July 19, 1828; graduated from Hampden-Sidney College in 1845; studied law and practiced a short time at Petersburg, but abandoned the law on account of ill health; engaged in newspaper work; on the editorial staff of the Washington Union in 1852 and of the Richmond Enquirer in 1855; appointed Special Commissioner to Greece in 1855; elected a Representative from Virginia to the Thirty-sixth Congress (vice W. O. Goode, dec'd) serving from December 7, 1859 to March 3, 1861; served in the Confederate Army; member of the House of Representatives from Virginia of the Confederate States of America; captured by the Union troops in November, 1864, and confined in Fort Lafayette, but soon afterwards released; moved to New York City and practiced law; Judge of United States Circuit Court. Died in New York City March 12, 1919.

Mrs. Pryor was a writer of reputation, being authoress of "Mother of Washington and Her Times," and of many other books. She was one of the six founders of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution and was the first regent of the New York City Chapter; honorary vice-president of the National Society and honorary regent for the State of Virginia; charter member of the National Society of Colonial Dames and vice-president of the Society for Preservation of Antiquities in Virginia, vice-president of the National Mary Washington Memorial Association, trustee of the Virginia Historical Society, associate trustee of Barnard College and one of the original group of women which started the well-known literary circle, the Wednesday Afternoon Club. Issue:

- (a) Marie Gordon Pryor, married Henry Rice. Issue: Mary Blair, Henry Bacon, Roger Atkinson, and Theodorick Bland Rice.
- (b) Theodorick Bland Pryor, first honor man and winner of mathematics fellowship, Princeton College; scholar of Cambridge University, England. Died at twenty years and three months.
- (c) Roger Atkinson Pryor, d. 1921, practiced law in New York; married Sallie Bain.

- (d) Mary Blair Pryor, married Francis Thomas Walker, son of General Lindsay Walker. Issue: Roger Pryor, Lindsay, Fanny Theodora, Frank, and Mary Blair Walker.
  - (e) William Rice Pryor, M. D., married Louise Gabrielle Allen, granddaughter of John Allen of New York City, patron of Edgar Allan Poe.
  - (f) Lucy Atkinson Pryor, married Arthur Page Brown, architect, of San Francisco. Issue: Katrina Trask, Sarah Agnes, and Lucy Pryor Brown.
  - (g) Frances Theodora Bland Pryor, born at Petersburg, Va., December 31, 1868, married William de Leftwich Dodge, son of Mary Lucinda (Leftwich) and William Miner Dodge, March 31, 1897.
- (3) Mary Blair Rice, b. August 16, 1831, married (1st) Dr. Richard M. Coleman, January 28, 1852. He was a physician, b. at Amherst Courthouse, Va., December 10, 1828, d. October 12, 1870; received his professional education at the University of Virginia and the Jefferson Medical University in Philadelphia, Pa., and graduated at the latter University. From 1861 till the time of his death he was a member of Baptist Church. She married (2nd) David E. Nead, January 12, 1875, who d. in Carthage, Ill., May 1, 1877; married (3rd) Rev. Justus Bulkley, D. D., of Upper Alton, Ill. He was born in Leicester, Livingston County., New York, July 23, 1819.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Annie Walton Coleman, b. March 18, 1852, d. September 20, 1870, unmarried.
  - (b) Joseph Clifton Coleman, b. May 11, 1856, d. November 21, 1856.
- (4) William Leftwich Rice, b. April 7, 1833, married Sarah M. Rader.
- (5) Elizabeth Ann Rice, b. January 21, 1835, married Cornelius Dull, May 11, 1854. Issue:
- (a) Ella Walton Dull, died in infancy.
  - (b) Laura Ritchie Dull, married Henry D. Jarman, February 15, 1875. Issue:
    1. Homer Blair Jarman, b. cir. 1888.
    2. May Dice Jarman, b. cir. 1889.
    3. Wilson Reade Jarman, b. cir. 1890.
    4. Marvin Bledsoe Jarman, b. cir. 1891.
    5. John Judson Jarman, twin, b. cir. 1894.
    6. Frank Henry Jarman, twin, b. cir. 1894.
    7. Virginia Belle Jarman, b. cir. 1896.
    8. Catherine Lindsay Jarman, b. cir. 1897.
    9. Josie Lou Jarman, b. cir. 1898.
    10. Lillie Jennings Jarman, b. cir. 1899.
    11. Blanche Hope Jarman, b. cir. 1900.
    12. Joseph Wiley Jarman, b. cir. 1901.
  - (c) Ada Blanche Dull, married James C. Snead, December 13, 1882. Among issue: Marguerite and Alice Snead.
  - (d) Samuel Rice Dull, married (1st) Willie T. McAllister; married (2nd) Hennie Stanley. Issue by (1st) marriage: Ethel Bell Dull. Among issue by (2nd) marriage: Hennie and Samuel Dull.
  - (e) William Arthur Dull, married Kate O'Connor. No issue.
  - (f) Nettie Evelyn Dull, married Ernest O. Howell, July 13, 1892. No issue.

- (6) James Whitfield Rice, b. July 22, 1836, d. August 31, 1837.
- (7) Samuel Hargrove Rice, b. November 26, 1838, killed in Confederate States Army, 1863.
- (8) Luther Rice, b. November 26, 1839, killed in Confederate States Army.
- (9) Lucinda Frances Rice, b. May 28, 1842.
- (10) Catherine E. Rice, b. May 28, 1842, d. January 21, 1892, married Richard Theodore Allen, January 26, 1865, by Rev. James D. Coleman.  
Issue:
- (a) Edward Scott Allen, b. July 17, 1867, d. November 13, 1873.
  - (b) Lelia Travis Allen, b. July 17, 1867, d. March 24, 1868.
  - (c) Richard Roger Allen, b. September 24, 1869.
  - (d) Cary Leftwich Allen, b. April 23, 1871, d. July 5, 1872.
  - (e) Minnie Crenshaw Allen, b. June 24, 1873.
  - (f) William Ernest Allen, b. July 20, 1879.
- (11) John Otey Coleman Rice, b. February 15, 1844, killed in war, 1863.
- (12) Thomas A. Rice, married Mary S. D. Massey, February 12, 1873. Issue:
- (a) John Thomas Sydnor Rice, b. August 30, 1874.
  - (b) Virginia Dale Rice, b. February 15, 1876.
  - (c) Annie Eula Rice, b. April 26, 1878.
  - (d) Margaret Rice, b. September 21, 1879.
  - (e) Mary Sophronie Rice, b. May 11, 1882.
  - (f) Jane Blair Rice, b. November 28, 1883.
  - (g) William Luther Rice, b. August 17, 1885.
  - (h) Lucinda Leftwich Rice, b. November 16, 1887.
- (13) Louisa Ella Rice, married William Wayne Templin, October 7, 1867, grandson of General Anthony Wayne of the American Revolution.  
Issue:
- (a) Carolyn Walton Templin, b. February 7, 1869, d. June 20, 1870.
  - (b) Byrde Mary Templin, b. May 12, 1870.
  - (c) Roger Pryor Templin, b. October 8, 1872.
  - (d) Daisy Templin, b. March 1, 1874.
  - (e) Willie Blair Templin, b. November 25, 1875, d. August 18, 1876.
  - (f) Charlie Rice Templin, b. November 18, 1877, d. April 30, 1879.
  - (g) Joseph Leftwich Templin, b. March 14, 1881.
  - (h) Emma Otey Templin, b. July 15, 1882, d. April 3, 1883.
  - (i) Walter Wayne Templin, b. March 20, 1884.
  - (j) Fay Templin, b. November 10, 1888.
- (14) Lelia Florence Rice, b. July 3, 1850, married James W. Bondurant, July 1869. Issue: Willie Emma and Frank Huger Bondurant.
- (15) Roger Pryor Rice, died in infancy. This name is not in family Bible.

## V.

(5) Major Jesse Leftwich (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph, the Emigrant), a Baptist minister, d. 1845, married Doshia Trigg, daughter of John Trigg, July 21, 1791, in Bedford County, Va. See deed dated January 8, 1807 (D. B. 12, p. 273, Bedford Co., Va.), from Jesse Leftwich and Doshia, his wife, and the other heirs of John Trigg, to Daniel Saunders. On



February 22, 1796 (D. B. 10, p. 120), William Leftwich, in consideration of 5 s., conveyed Jesse Leftwich 780 acres in Bedford County, located on the South Fork of Little Otter River. He left will dated July 23, 1844, probated April 28, 1845 (W. B. "M," p. 32, Bedford Co.), in which he made certain bequests to daughters Indianna and Angelina Leftwich and Elizabeth Loving, of Nelson County, Va. He devised the residue of his property "to be divided equally among all of my children (does not name them), including my daughters Indianna and Angelina, aforesaid, the children of my deceased daughter, Anna Quarles, taking the share of their mother would be entitled to if she were living." Among issue:

- (1) Elizabeth Leftwich, married Orville Loving, of Nelson County, Va.
- (2) Anna Leftwich, d. prior to 1844, date of her father's will, married David W. Quarles, January 27, 1812.
- (3) Indianna Leftwich.
- (4) Angelina Leftwich.
- (5) Amelia Leftwich, married Mr. Pieatt, or Peath.
- (6) John T. Leftwich, married (1st) his cousin, America Walton Leftwich, daughter of Captain Jack and Sally Leftwich, and granddaughter of General Joel Leftwich, September 25, 1827, in Bedford County, Va. On March 27, 1826, he qualified as an attorney-at-law in the County Court of Bedford, Va. Apparently, his first wife died within a few months after his marriage. In a letter from John T. Leftwich, post-marked Jackson, Butts County, Ga., dated April 15, 1828, to Captain Jack Leftwich, father of his first wife, he says in part: "Five months have nearly elapsed since the fatal providential circumstance that blasted all my hopes and happiness and peace and leaves me still the child of sorrow and wretchedness." In March, 1828, he was living in Greensboro, Ga. It is probable that he married a (2nd) time in Georgia. The following is from "Seldens of Virginia and Allied Families," by Mrs. Mary Selden Kennedey:

"John Trigg Leftwich of Bedford County, Va., married Sarah Lane, daughter of Rev. Samuel and Matilda (Carter) Lane, (Rev. Samuel Lane, Richard, Jesse, Joseph, Joseph). Issue:

- "(a) America Walton Leftwich, married John Fletcher Yarbrough. Among their issue were:
- "1. Annie Yarbrough, married Mr. Culbreth, of Palmetto, Fla.
  - "2. Dr. John F. Yarbrough, of Columbia, Ala.
  - "3. A daughter, married Julian C. Phillips.
  - "4. Ophelia Yarbrough."

## V.

(8) James Leftwich (Colonel William, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), d. prior to July 27, 1807. On July 27, 1807 (D. B. 12, p. 238), Jacob Neal deeded William Leftwich, John Leftwich, Elizabeth Leftwich and Annah Bowker Leftwich, infants and legatees of James Leftwich, dec'd, 40 acres in Bedford County, "together with all their claim of the widow's dower, being all their claim of 280 acres of land, as heirs of Zachariah Neal, dec'd," etc. He married Matilda Callaway (b. March 10, 1776, d. October

6, 1805), daughter of Colonel William Callaway, November 22, 1797. (See division of James Leftwich's estate, 1820; deed from William Callaway, Sr., Sept. 1, 1820 (D. B. 16, p. 302), to his grandchildren, etc., and will of William Callaway, Sr., September 1, 1821, of record in Bedford Co., Va.). A division of his slaves among his children was made November 19, 1819 (W. B. "E," p. 216), a division of his lands, September 25, 1820 (D. B. "E," p. 351), and on July 22, 1822, a division of the slaves inherited by their father, James Leftwich, from the estate of Colonel William Leftwich, was made pursuant to a decree of the Court of that date. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) William C. Leftwich, married Matilda E. Woodruff, January 8, 1828, d. (his estate was appraised November 17, 1854, W. B. "P," p. 275, Bedford County). His widow, Matilda E. Leftwich, married David H. Mitchell, December 22, 1856, in Bedford County.
- (2) Elizabeth Leftwich, married Robert C. Steptoe, February 15, 1820. On June 23, 1856 (D. and W. Book "A," p. 203, of Superior Court, Bedford Co.), John S. Leftwich, Samuel H. Quarles, William C. Mennis, Robert C. Steptoe, Spottswood Brown and Samuel McDavitt entered into a bond of \$40,000 pursuant to a decree of the Court of September 8, 1853, pending between John S. Leftwich and William C. Mennis, plaintiffs, and Samuel H. Quarles and Elizabeth R., his wife, James R., William C., Richard Lee, Walter E., Sarah M., Ann M., Harriet W., Cornelia, John S., and Marion A. Steptoe, defendants.
- (3) Ann Bowker Leftwich, married Calohill Mennis in 1823, in Bedford County, Va. Among issue: William C. Mennis, b. 1824, married Kate V. Metcalf (b. 1836), daughter of James and Margaret Metcalf, December 13, 1855, in Bedford County, Va.
- (4) John S. Leftwich, b. March 2, 1800, d. July 2, 1875, married Elizabeth Lucas who was b. in 1820, d. January 16, 1889. He did not leave a will in Bedford County, but on November 17, 1875 (W. B. "X," p. 357, Bedford Co.), a report of the sale of his property was filed by J. B. Leftwich, the administrator. The report shows that among the purchasers at the sale were S. D., J. B. and G. W. Leftwich. Issue:
  - (a) James Breckinridge Leftwich, b. 1839, d. September 30, 1911, married Susan Elizabeth Poindexter (b. December 8, 1837), widow of Samuel Poindexter and daughter of Jesse Jeter, in Bedford County, December 2, 1869. He served in the Confederate States Army as a private in Company F, 28th Virginia Regiment. Issue:
    1. John Smith Leftwich, b. November 5, 1870.
    2. James Breckinridge Leftwich, Jr., b. November 18, 1873, d. December 11, 1875.
    3. Robert Gilmore Leftwich, 512 Madison Street, Lynchburg, Va., b. October 22, 1875, married Lucy Lee Anderson, daughter of William H. and Sallie C. Anderson, at Lynchburg, Va., April 26, 1899.
    4. Frank Jeter Leftwich, b. December 19, 1876.
    5. James J. Leftwich, b. 1878, married Olivia V. Hawkins (b. 1888), widow, daughter of John F. and Margaret Cox, October 1, 1925, in Bedford County, Va.

6. Ruth Robertson Leftwich, b. February 9, 1881, d. February 22, 1906, married Marion Otis Lacy, of Lynchburg, Va., February 28, 1899.
- (b) Elizabeth Susan Leftwich, b. March 15, 1843, d. in July, 1925, married Christopher Columbus Robertson, September 6, 1871, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
1. J. Henry Robertson, 1705 Kilbourne Place, Washington, D. C., b. October 13, 1872, married Ella C. Adams, at Markham, Fauquier County, Va., February 18, 1909. He graduated from Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, Va., in 1896, with degree of Bachelor of Arts.
  2. James C. Robertson, 1709 Lamont Street, Northwest, Washington, D. C.
- (c) George Whitfield Leftwich, d. January 19, 1919, married Ava C. Flournoy (b. October, 1865), daughter of Robert Ernest and Susie McKenzie Flournoy, January, 1890, at Louisville, Ala. Issue:
1. Susie McKenzie Leftwich, b. November, 1891, d. 1892.
  2. Elizabeth Marie Leftwich, 2025 Elmwood Avenue, Lynchburg, Va., b. December 20, 1892, married Preston Henry Bailey, June 19, 1917, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
    - a. Margaret Preston Bailey, b. May 12, 1918.
  3. Robert Flournoy Leftwich, b. January 29, 1894, d. April, 1915.
- (d) Samuel David Leftwich, b. April, 1851, d. February, 1913, married (1st) Prethusa E. Adams (b. 1858, d. August 11, 1879), daughter of Joshua C. and Tabitha C. Adams, December 20, 1876, in Bedford County, Va.; married (2nd) Sallie M. Smith (b. 1855), daughter of Beverly T. and Esther Goode Smith, October 24, 1888, Lynchburg, Va.; married (3rd) Sally Dowdy, daughter of William A. and Sally Hillsman Dowdy, in Campbell County, Va. No issue by (3rd) marriage.
- Issue by (1st) marriage:
1. William Oscar Leftwich, Richmond, Va., b. November 13, 1877, married Ida May Overacre (b. March 21, 1882), daughter of William Edward and Susan Overacre, October 8, 1907, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue: Gerald Kent Leftwich, b. August 19, 1909. He graduated from John Marshall High School, Richmond, Va., in 1926, and is now holding a responsible position with the Atmospheric Nitrogen Corporation, Hopewell, Va.
- Issue by (2nd) marriage:
2. Esther Goode Leftwich, 1458 Yancey Street, Lynchburg, Va., b. August 21, 1890, married James Allen Brewer (b. May 21, 1877), July 28, 1909, at Bristol, Va. Issue: Allen Leftwich Brewer, b. November 21, 1910; Robert Davis Brewer, b. July 25, 1913; Arlene Esther Brewer, b. July 25, 1919; James Allen Brewer, Jr., b. June 13, 1922; Edmund Goode Brewer, b. November 15, 1925; Marion Carey Brewer, b. July 6, 1927; and Mary Ann Brewer, b. October 7, 1929.
- (e) Robert Leftwich, b. October 6, 1857, probably died young.
- (f) Leonidas B. Leftwich, b. 1858, d. June 9, 1860.
- (g) William Leftwich.

## CHAPTER V

### DESCENDANTS OF COLONEL THOMAS LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(2) **Colonel Thomas Leftwich** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1740 in Caroline County, Va., d. May 3, 1816, in Bedford County, Va. He received a grant of land from George III:

“Know ye, etc., to Thomas Leftwich, 70 acres of land in Bedford County, North side of Goose Creek. Witness, John Blair, President of our Council, Commander-in-Chief of said Colony and Domain at Williamsburg. Under the seal, July 20, 1778.”

Thomas Leftwich was a member of a Colonial Militia Company from Lunenburg and Bedford Counties in 1758. (Hening's Statutes, Vol. VII, pp. 204-06). He was a Lieutenant in a Company of Militia of Bedford County, Va., in the early part of the Revolutionary War, later promoted to Captain and his company was assigned to General Edward Stevens' Regiment, and at the Battle of Camden he commanded the rear-guard of General Gates' Division. (Vide Affidavits of his brothers Joel and Augustine Leftwich in Bureau of Pensions, Washington, D. C., and for additional records concerning his Revolutionary services, see under Revolutionary Soldiers herein). Soon after the Revolutionary War he served as Major, Lieutenant Colonel and Colonel, respectively, of the 10th Regiment of the Virginia Militia.

His will, dated July 15, 1815, was probated in Bedford County, June 24, 1816 (W. B. "D," p. 248). He was appointed sheriff of Bedford County on December 22, 1794 (D. B. 9, p. 445), and gave bond in the sum of \$30,000 for the faithful discharge of his duties. On January 27, 1817 (W. B. "D," p. 297), his personal property was appraised by Jesse Leftwich, N. Robertson and John Ward, and valued at \$25,000.00. Colonel Thomas Leftwich married (1st) Mary Challis (d. March 15, 1770) December 10, 1764; married (2nd) Bethunia Ellis (d. March 25, 1780), daughter of Charles and Susannah (Harding) Ellis, April 2, 1771, probably in Amherst County, Va.; married (3rd) Jane (Gincey) Stratton, daughter of Henry and Sarah Stratton, October 27, 1783. Colonel Thomas Leftwich lived at "Mt. Airy," near Leesville, Virginia, and was there interred in the family burying ground.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

#### V.

(1) Sally Leftwich, b. October 15, 1765, married Hezekiah Smith, April 7, 1786 (M. L. B. in Pitts. Co., Drury Smith, security). He left will dated

November 22, 1826 (W. B. 1, p. 270, Pitts. Co., Va.), probated August 18, 1834, in which he mentioned wife, Sally; sons, William, Thomas, Hezekiah, Jr., James Wimbush, Joel L.; daughters, Nancy Drain and Polly I. Jones; son-in-law, William Drain. On January 15, 1818, Hezekiah Smith, Sr., deeded his daughter, Patsey Smith, certain personal property (D. B. 21, p. 262, Pitts. Co.). It is likely that she died prior to the date of her father's will.

- (2) Nancy Leftwich, b. September 11, 1767, married Mr. Clark.
- (3) Polly Leftwich, b. March 8, 1770, married Benjamin Rice.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (4) Charlotte Leftwich, b. February 15, 1772, married Captain John Claytor, January 12, 1792. She died prior to September 7, 1822, and left issue.
- (5) James Leftwich, b. March 2, 1773, d. unmarried, August 11, 1825. He left will (W. B. "A," p. 119, Lynchburg, Va.), dated September 7, 1822, probated September 5, 1825, in which he devised and bequeathed certain specified property to his nephews and nieces, James L., John P., Samuel and Sally Pope Claytor; nephew, Wiley Stratton; to children of niece, Amelia Stratton, deceased, daughter of his sister, Elizabeth Stratton, who married Charles Whiteley; to sisters, Elizabeth Stratton and Susanna Thurman; and the residue to the "children of my brother, William Leftwich, the children of my deceased sister, Charlotte Claytor, and to the children of my sister, Susanna Thurman."

On Tuesday, August 16, 1825, the following notice of his death appeared in the *Richmond Whig*: Died on his way to this city, in the County of Powhatan, on Thursday last, James Leftwich, Esq., of Lynchburg. To attempt to point every good part in the character of so valuable a citizen would take up too much space for an obituary. During the late war, when his country called for assistance, he repaired to Richmond, with the speed and promptitude of a soldier, bringing with him a troop of cavalry, from his native hills, who received their commander, as the apple of their eye, that we might well put our trust in him, in the hour of danger. As a friend, the writer knew him well—and as the noblest work of God, he was scrupulously honest. He's gone and many will lament his fall.

- (6) Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head," b. November 10, 1774, married (1st) his cousin, Sally Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr., December 22, 1795; married (2nd) Elizabeth Jane Snider, daughter of Martin Snider, November 4, 1844. (See V-6).
- (7) Susannah Leftwich, b. March 7, 1776, married David Thurman, of Franklin County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas Leftwich Thurman, married Miss Lyons, of Franklin, Va.; moved to Illinois.
  - (b) Charlotte Thurman, married John Hatcher, of Franklin County, Va.; moved to Illinois.
  - (c) Bethunia Ellis Thurman, married (1st) Rev. Richard Phelps, of Franklin County, Va., moved to Kentucky; married (2nd) Mr. Terry, of Glasgow, Ky.
  - (d) William Thurman, moved to Illinois.
  - (e) Elizabeth Thurman, married John Field, of Bedford County, Va., May 15, 1834, by Rev. John Ayres; moved to Kanawha County, W. Va.
  - (f) Powhatan Thurman, moved to Iowa.
  - (g) Timothy Thurman, moved to Iowa.

- (h) Susan Thurman, married Dudley Payne, moved to Tennessee.
  - (i) Robert J. Thurman, married Sophia S. Reese, daughter of William and Mary Reese, August 26, 1835, by Rev. William Leftwich.
  - (j) David Thurman, married Miss Livesay, of Floyd County, Va.
  - (k) Augustine Leftwich Thurman, married Ann Mariah Lumpkin, daughter of Robert W. Lumpkin, March 24, 1847, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.
  - (l) Alexander Thurman, married Susan Hughes, daughter of Rev. Littleberry Hughes, of Campbell County, Va., March 22, 1843, by Rev. Littleberry Hughes; moved to Kanawha County, W. Va.
- (8) Elizabeth Leftwich, b. March 26, 1778, married Thomas Stratton (b. in Bedford Co., d. prior to 1815), December 2, 1795. He was a son of Henry Stratton, b. in Chesterfield County, Va., d. in Bedford County, Va., in 1799, by his marriage to Sarah Hampton, grandson of Thomas Stratton, b. 1710, at Bermuda Hundreds, Va., d. 1773, in Chesterfield County in 1773, by his marriage to Elizabeth Elam, daughter of Robert Elam. Issue :
- (a) Susanna Stratton, married John Creasey.
  - (b) Wiley J. Stratton.
  - (c) John Stratton.
  - (d) Thomas Stratton.
  - (e) Jeannette Stratton, married Jesse Leftwich, April 28, 1831, in Bedford County. He was a son of Captain John Leftwich and grandson of Colonel William Leftwich. (For descendants see under Colonel William Leftwich herein).
  - (f) Martha (Patsey) Malvina Stratton, b. in March, 1803, d. 1877, married her cousin, Thomas Augustine Leftwich, son of Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head." (For descendants see under Thomas Augustine Leftwich herein).
  - (g) Frazier O. Stratton, d. 1853, married Balinda L.——.
  - (h) Amelia Stratton, d. prior to September 7, 1822, date of will of her uncle, James Leftwich, married Charles Whitely and left issue.
  - (i) Virginia Stratton.

#### Issue by (3rd) marriage:

- (9) Emelie (Amelia) Leftwich, b. September 2, 1784, d. March 23, 1883, aged 98 years, 6 months, married Mark Anthony, Sr. (d. July 16, 1859), December 12, 1799, at "Mt. Airy," Bedford County, Va. He was a soldier in War of 1812. On September 9, 1815 (D. B. 14, p. 426, Bedford Co.), Mark Anthony and Emelie, his wife, conveyed Thomas Leftwich 811 acres on Goose Creek. Issue:
- (a) Susan A. Anthony, b. November 28, 1800, d. January 1, 1883, married Dr. Josiah Morton, April 11, 1818, in Bedford County, Va.
  - (b) Thomas J. Anthony, b. June 22, 1802, d. January 17, 1822.
  - (c) Lucy L. Anthony, b. February 1, 1805, d. in 1813.
  - (d) Dr. John Anthony, M. D., b. October 10, 1806, d. October 16, 1850, married his cousin, Louvenia M. Peatross, daughter of James and Nancy (Leftwich) Peatross, June 24, 1835.
  - (e) Mark Anthony, Jr., b. September 1, 1808, married Mary C. Hunt, March 12, 1834.
  - (f) William Banks Anthony, b. September 1, 1810, d. March 12, 1812.
  - (g) Abner A. Anthony, b. November 28, 1812, died at the age of about 96 years, married Jane L. Brown, his first cousin, February 24, 1836.

- (h) Emelie L. Anthony, b. December 12, 1814, married William V. Haden, June 3, 1837.
- (i) Sallie E. B. Anthony, b. October 23, 1816, d. January 14, 1822.
- (j) Mary C. Anthony, b. February 23, 1819, d. cir. 1862, married Adison Whitfield Ward.
- (k) Thomas William Anthony, b. July 17, 1821, d. June 28, 1904, married his first cousin, Ellen (Nellie) Frances Leftwich (b. December 18, 1836, d. April 6, 1921), daughter of Alexander and Sallie Smith Leftwich, April 21, 1864, at home of her father, "Clifton," in Bedford County, Va. He served in the War Between the States. Issue:
  1. William Banks Anthony, Lynch Station, Va., b. February 9, 1865, married (1st) Lizzie Hamner, married (2nd) Lelia Rosser.
  2. May Beverly Anthony, Roanoke, Va., b. December 16, 1867, married Robert Jacobs, December 28, 1887.
  3. Sallie Anthony, Lynch Station, Va., b. April 2, 1869, married her third cousin, Paul T. Anthony, January 6, 1895.
  4. Lucy Word Anthony, Lynch Station, Va., b. September 6, 1872, married Thomas Richardson.
  5. Sam Smith Anthony, Lynch Station, Va., b. April 2, 1880.
- (l) Lavinea C. Anthony, b. October 3, 1828, married William H. Tandy, December 3, 1845.
- (m) Charles Anthony, b. October 3, 1828, d. January 8, 1845.
- (10) Thomas Leftwich, b. August 4, 1786, died young.
- (11) Lucy Leftwich, b. June 8, 1788; probably d. s. p.; not mentioned in father's will.
- (12) John Leftwich, b. March 10, 1790; probably d. s. p.; not mentioned in father's will.
- (13) Sophia Leftwich, b. March 26, 1792, married (1st) Jonah Dobyons, July 30, 1807; (2nd) Stephen Martin, September 12, 1833.
- (14) Augustine Leftwich, b. March 4, 1794, d. March 24, 1881, married (1st) Mildred Adams Ward, in Pittsylvania County, Va.; married (2nd) Ann Elizabeth Williams Clark (b. July 3, 1812, d. February 4, 1900) of Camden, S. C., July 3, 1830. (See V-14).
- (15) Alexander Leftwich, b. August 28, 1796, d. September 20, 1887, married Sally Ward Smith (b. February 27, 1798, d. February 12, 1885), daughter of Samuel Smith, son of John Smith by his wife, Elizabeth Hopkins, daughter of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, January 9, 1818, in Pittsylvania Co. (See V-15).
- (16) Joel Leftwich, b. June 22, 1798, d. unmarried in 1872. He left will of record in Bedford County (W. B. "W," p. 391), dated June 17, 1872, probated August 27, 1872, in which he devised all of his property, one-sixth to each, to William C. Smith, trustee, for his wife, Pauline C. Smith, to nephews, John S. and Thomas Leftwich, sons of Alexander Leftwich, to nephew, Thomas Leftwich, in trust for his daughter, Octavia C. Leftwich, and to nephews, Thomas W. and Abner Anthony.
- (17) Catharine Green Leftwich, b. November 1, 1800, married James C. Brown, March 27, 1817. (See V-17).
- (18) Jane (Gincey) Leftwich, b. August 24, 1803, married Joshua R. C. Brown, September 7, 1819.
- (19) Thomas Leftwich, b. July 13, 1806, married Maria Warwick, of Lynchburg, Va. (See V-19).

## V.

(6) Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head" (Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 10, 1774, d. April 22, 1846, married (1st) Sally Leftwich (b. August 28, 1777, d. May 9, 1844), daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr., December 22, 1795, in Bedford County, Va.; married (2nd) Elizabeth Jane Snider, daughter of Martin Snider, November 5, 1844, in Bedford County. He left will (W. B. "M," p. 196, Bedford Co.), dated April 14, 1846, probated April 27, 1846, in which he devised property to his wife, Elizabeth Jane, and his hereinafter named children. His estate was inventoried December 28, 1846 (W. B. "M," p. 318, Bedford Co.). In the same book, p. 321, the report of the administrator shows his personal property was sold for \$30,184.60. His widow, Elizabeth Jane Leftwich, married Callohill D. Chewning in Bedford County, January 19, 1847. On October 24, 1808, Rev. William Leftwich was authorized by the County Court of Bedford, Va., to celebrate the rite of marriage as a minister of the Gospel of the Baptist Church.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VI.

- (1) Robert T. Leftwich, b. April 20, 1798, married Catherine A. Early, daughter of Joshua Early, October 25, 1819. On March 23, 1822, he was living in Bedford County (D. B. 7, p. 193), and in 1843 he was living in Kentucky. See deed (D. B. 32, p. 146, Bedford Co.), dated December 30, 1843, from Robert T. Leftwich and Catherine, his wife, of Kentucky, along with a number of other heirs, wherein they conveyed certain real estate to James T. Royal, "belonging to the estate of Joshua Early, their deceased grandfather." On October 24, 1831 (D. B. "K," p. 370, Lynchburg, Va.), he and his wife, Catharine, deeded James L. Claytor one-thirty-fifth part of certain lands in Lynchburg, Va., "acquired under the will of James Leftwich."
- (2) Polly Turner Leftwich, b. April 29, 1799, married Ambrose R. Marr, M. D., December 18, 1820.
- (3) Thomas Augustine Leftwich, b. December 10, 1800, d. January, 1870, married (Patsey) Martha Malvina Stratton (b. March, 1803, d. April, 1877), daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Leftwich) Stratton, in 1820. (See VI-3).
- (4) Ellis Leftwich, M. D., b. May 1, 1802, married Annie Wright. On November 2, 1833, he conveyed "an undivided one-thirty-fifth part of property acquired under the will of James Leftwich."
- (5) Rev. William Burwell Leftwich, b. October 29, 1803, married (1st) Sarah Smith, October 27, 1824; married (2nd) Catherine Newbill, May 25, 1831; married (3rd) Lena Cardenas, in Missouri. (See VI-5).
- (6) Jenny Leftwich, b. January 21, d. August 14, 1805.
- (7) Charlotte Claytor Leftwich, b. February 15, 1806, d. February 25, 1806.
- (8) Sally Saunders Claytor Leftwich, b. September 28, 1807, in Bedford County, Va., emigrated to Missouri in 1846, d. April 6, 1881, at Booneville, Missouri; married John Wesley Smith (b. January 8, 1807, in Bedford County, Va., d. March 27, 1844, in Rockingham County, N. C.) March 24, 1827. He was a son of Reuben Smith, who was b. in 1761



in Goochland County, d. in Rockingham County, N. C., in 1831, by his marriage to Elizabeth Rice (b. 1758, in Prince Edward County, d. in N. C. in 1853). Issue:

- (a) Teresa Elizabeth Smith, b. December 10, 1827, d. January 7, 1828.
  - (b) William J. Smith, b. January 26, 1830, d. 1899.
  - (c) Mary Malinda Smith, b. May 7, 1831, in Pittsylvania County, d. August 12, 1916, at Washington, D. C.; married William Madison Leftwich (b. November 6, 1828, in Bedford County, d. August 21, 1901, at Los Angeles, Calif) May 13, 1851. On October 15, 1837 (D. B. 26, p. 336), Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head," "in consideration of love and affection I bear to Mary Malinda Smith, infant daughter of my daughter, Sally S. C. Smith," deeded her a slave named Julia. (See under William Madison Leftwich for descendants).
  - (d) Ferdinand D. Smith, b. August 14, 1832, d. July, 1914.
  - (e) Thomas Leslie Smith, b. May 1, 1834, d. October 29, 1894.
  - (f) Virgil B. Smith, b. August 5, 1835.
  - (g) Charles Edward Smith, b. November 20, 1836.
  - (h) Rosabel Emma Smith, b. September 10, 1838.
  - (i) Sarah Elizabeth Smith, b. April 9, 1840.
  - (j) Susan Ann E. Smith, b. April 13, 1841.
  - (k) J. W. L. and Virginia Elizabeth W. Smith, b. July 9, 1843.
- (9) Lockey Leftwich, b. October 21, 1809, married Daniel K. Forgie, September 4, 1827.
- (10) Emeline Susan Leftwich, b. October 15, 1816, d. October 21, 1817.
- (11) Eliza Ann Walker Leftwich, b. June 5, 1818, married Christopher Hancock, November 10, 1838.
- (12) Emeline Susan Leftwich, b. March 1, 1820, married James Franklin, October 3, 1840.
- (13) James Tompkins Leftwich, b. September 18, 1826, married Minerva L. Moon, daughter of Christopher Moon, October 4, 1843.

#### Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (14) Barthenia Ellis Leftwich, b. October, 1845, married F. Jacob Carroll (b. 1843) September 20, 1865. On October 20, 1855 (D. and W. "A," of Superior Court, p. 195), Callohill D. Chewning (her stepfather), pursuant to a decree of the Court in the chancery suit of Barthenia Ellis Leftwich, an infant under 21, by James Franklin, her next friend, vs. Callohill D. Chewning and Elizabeth Jane, his wife, and others, gave bond in the sum of \$1200.00 to preserve the estate of his stepdaughter, etc.

The foregoing dates of births are from the family Bible of Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head."

## VI.

(3) **Thomas Augustine Leftwich** (Rev. William, "White Head," Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 10, 1800, in Bedford County, Va., d. in Maury County, Tenn., married (Patsey) Martha Malvina Stratton (b. March, 1803, in Bedford County, d. April, 1877, in Maury County, Tenn.), daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Leftwich) Stratton, in 1820, in Bedford County, Va. Elizabeth Leftwich was the daughter of Colonel Thomas Leftwich. He was living in Tennessee in 1846, the

date of his father's will. He left will probated in 1868, of record in Maury County, Tenn., W. B. "F," p. 388, in which he devised property to his wife, Martha M. Leftwich, and to his hereinafter named children and grandchildren. He appointed his "friend" James H. Thomas, executor, and his will was witnessed by T. F. Lanier and James O. Bradley. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) James Ellis Leftwich, b. 1821.
- (2) Grandison Granville Leftwich, b. 1823, died of wounds in Virginia in 1863 which he received in War Between the States. He married Ann Elizabeth Mackey (b. 1831 at Columbia, Tenn.), in 1848. Issue: Virginia Alice, b. 1849, Thomas Alexander, b. 1853, James Wickliff, b. 1854, and Sarah Matilda Leftwich, b. 1856.
- (3) Sarah Elizabeth Leftwich, b. 1824, d. 1866, married a Mr. Porter. Her father's will provided, "To my granddaughters, Mary Luella and Elizabeth Porter, daughters of my deceased daughter, Sarah Elizabeth Porter, \$100.00 each, and to my grandsons, Bradshaw Reece and William S. Porter, sons of my deceased daughter, Elizabeth, \$500.00 each."
- (4) Arie Anna Leftwich, b. 1826.
- (5) Thomas Stratton Leftwich, b. 1827. His father's will provided: "To my son, Thomas S. Leftwich, I give the whole residue of my estate, after paying the aforesaid devises and all expenses of administration. But all of said devises are to be paid after the death of my wife," etc.
- (6) William Madison Leftwich, b. November 6, 1828, d. August 21, 1901, married Mary Malinda Smith (b. May 7, 1831, d. August 12, 1916), daughter of John Wesley and Sally Saunders Claytor (Leftwich) Smith, May 13, 1851, in Pettis County, Mo. His father's will provided, "I have heretofore given a full share of my estate to my son, William M. Leftwich." Issue:
  - (a) Ella Alexina Leftwich, b. June 8, 1852, d. December 7, 1894, married Andrew Moore Berry (b. December 5, 1848, at Greenville, S. C.), son of Larkin Merle and Martha (Bishop) Berry, May 9, 1874. Issue:
    1. Edna Lewis Berry, b. June 7, 1876, d. July 20, 1927.
    2. Guy Berry, b. June 21, 1877, d. in infancy.
    3. Ralph Whitely Berry, b. June 15, 1879, married Mary Magdalen O'Connor (b. July 21, 1882, at Providence, R. I.) April 17, 1907 at Washington, D. C. She was the daughter of John and Rosanna L. (Kiernan) O'Connor. He attended Vanderbilt University, 1898-1901, civil engineer by profession, served in World War as Captain of Engineers, from April 17, 1917, to March 30, 1919. They live at 7005 Meadow Lane, Chevy Chase, Md. Issue: Ralph Moore Berry, b. October 1, 1909; John Louis Berry, b. September 10, 1911, d. September 15, 1911; William Leftwich Berry, b. October 15, 1917, at Washington, D. C.
  - (b) Anna Elizabeth Leftwich, b. February 9, 1855, d. 1856.
  - (c) William Edwin Leftwich, b. April 9, 1857, d. July, 1857.
  - (d) Lily McNally Leftwich, b. October 21, 1859, d. February 1, 1916, married L. B. Noland, Nashville, Tenn.
  - (e) Alice Kavanaugh Leftwich, 25 Vauxhall Apartments, Nashville, Tenn., b. September 20, 1861. She is a teacher in the Ward-Belmont School, at Nashville, Tenn.

- (f) Harry Ashton Leftwich, b. January 15, 1863, d. November 21, 1913, married Lula Bryant, at Kansas City, Mo.
- (g) William Marvin Leftwich, b. August 15, 1865, married Ida Mary Hunter (b. September 7, 1872), daughter of William and Mary Collier Hunter, December 26, 1895, in Nashville, Tenn. He graduated from Vanderbilt University with the degree of Bachelor of Engineering, in the class of 1887. Issue:
1. Marian Emily Leftwich, b. February 5, 1897, d. January 16, 1916.
  2. Hunter Leftwich, b. September 18, 1898, married Frances Alberta Gray (b. January 18, 1903), daughter of Joseph and Mary Frances Morgan Gray, November 8, 1922, at Nashville, Tenn. He attended Vanderbilt University, class of 1921, Delta Kappa Epsilon; World War, July 7, to December 17, 1918, now head of Leftwich, Crane Service Contractors, at Nashville, Tenn. Issue: Evelyn Wilson Leftwich, b. October 3, 1923; Frances Gray Leftwich, b. May 23, 1929, d. May 31, 1929.
  3. William Marvin Leftwich, Jr., b. January 16, 1901. He attended Vanderbilt University and Virginia Polytechnic Institute.
  4. Ralph Augustine Leftwich, b. March 5, 1908.
- (h) Mary Lee Leftwich, b. July 24, 1871, married John W. Rawlings, July 10, 1900, in Nashville, Tenn.
- (7) Henry Peyton Leftwich, b. April 23, 1832, married (1st) Victoria R. Reynolds; married (2nd) Ann Louisa Talley. His father's will provided: "I have sold a tract of land to my son, Henry P. Leftwich, for which I hold his note for \$2,000.00. I wish my Executor to cancel and deliver my note to him." (See VII-7).
- (8) Mary Virginia Leftwich, b. 1834. Her father's will provided: "To my daughter, Mary V. Burney, I have heretofore made provisions for her, but to her daughter, my granddaughter, Martha Elizabeth Reynolds, I give \$500.00 for her separate use."
- (9) John Sylvester Leftwich, b. 1837, d. 1864. Thomas A. Leftwich, in his will, provided: "I leave \$500.00 each to my grandchildren, Martha Frances and Emma Silvesta, daughters of my deceased son, John S. Leftwich."

## VII.

(7) **Henry Peyton Leftwich** (Thomas, Rev. William, "White Head," Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. in Maury County, Tenn., April 23, 1832; enlisted November 1, 1862, at Columbia, Tenn., in the First Regiment Cavalry, of which Colonel Wheeler was Commander; captured at Columbia in December, 1864, paroled at Columbia, May, 1865; entered Confederate Soldiers' Home, at Nashville, Tenn., June 1, 1901; d. April 2, 1910, and buried in Nashville, Tenn. He married (1st) Victoria Reagan Reynolds, daughter of William Reynolds, near Columbia, Tenn.; married (2nd) Ann Louisa Talley (b. July 4, 1868, d. August 9, 1925), daughter of George Frederick Talley, in Montgomery County, Tenn., in 1881.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### VIII.

- (1) Susie Leftwich, married John Hunter near Athens, Ala.; moved to Trickham, Texas.
- (2) William Leftwich, died young.
- (3) Arie Millner Leftwich, b. July 30, 1865, d. October 30, 1926, married Dr. Alfred Harris Abernathy (b. May 22, 1863), June 17, 1882, at Clarksville, Tenn. He graduated from Vanderbilt University, class of 1888; medical examiner and chairman Local Board in World War; examiner United States Veterans' Bureau, Nashville, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Theodora Harris Abernathy, Bowling Green, Ky., b. March 14, 1883, married E. B. Calhoun, at Erin, Tenn., June 20, 1900.
  - (b) Mabel Millner Abernathy, Erin, Tenn., b. July 10, 1885.
  - (c) Frank Gracey Abernathy, McKenzie, Tenn., b. March 10, 1888, married V. C. Fulgham, at Erin, Tenn., June 27, 1905.
  - (d) Eugene Bailey Abernathy, Ashland, Ky., b. January 28, 1890, married Grace Roby, at Erin, Tenn., December 13, 1917.
  - (e) Agnes Pauline Abernathy, Erin, Tenn., b. April 21, 1892, d. August 14, 1893.
  - (f) Gilbert Henry Abernathy, Truckee, Calif., b. October 5, 1894.
  - (g) Arthur Briggs Abernathy, Baton Rouge, La., b. May 23, 1897, married Wilma Harris, at Erin, Tenn., June 22, 1917.
  - (h) Hattie Lorena Abernathy, Baton Rouge, La., b. November 28, 1899, married H. W. Stovall, at Bowling Green, Ky., September 6, 1919.
  - (i) Alfred Harris Abernathy, Columbia, Tenn., b. December 27, 1901, married Mary Batry, at Nashville, Tenn., April 27, 1923.
  - (j) Arie Anna Abernathy, Paducah, Ky., b. June 2, 1904, married J. L. Thomason, August 30, 1924.
  - (k) Andrew Lovell Abernathy, Paris, Tenn., b. December 17, 1906, married Sue Fryer, at Paris, Tenn., December 21, 1929.
  - (l) Sarah Elizabeth Abernathy, Erin, Tenn., b. August 5, 1912.
- (4) Charles Henry Leftwich, Vanleer, Tenn., b. July 25, 1869, married (1st) Stella Buquo, daughter of George Buquo, February, 1891; married (2nd) Maud May Bull, daughter of Thomas Bull, December 29, 1912.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Lillie Leftwich, Nashville, Tenn, married Brown Hawington, at Nashville, Tenn.
- (b) George Peyton Leftwich, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- (c) Pearl Leftwich, Nashville, Tenn., married Maynard Smith, at Gadsden, Ala.
- (d) Mary Leftwich, Nashville, Tenn., married Thomas Gower, at Nashville, Tenn.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (e) Helen Leftwich, Vanleer, Tenn., b. 1915.
- (f) Margarete Leftwich, Vanleer, Tenn., b. July 24, 1923.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (5) Mary Lou Leftwich, b. July 23, 1882, d. November, 1897, married James Scruggs, in Montgomery County, Tenn., October, 1897.
- (6) Frederick Harris Leftwich, b. October 12, 1885, married Mary Eliza-

beth Whitehead (b. February 6, 1886), daughter of J. R. Whitehead, in Wayne County, Tenn., in 1904. He left Wayne County May 28, 1911 and has never been heard from since. Issue:

- (a) Zula Ann Leftwich, Ruppertown, Tenn., b. November 10, 1905, married Bill Mathis, January 6, 1922, in Wayne County, Tenn.
  - (b) Chester B. Leftwich, Hohenwald, Tenn., b. July 18, 1909, unmarried.
  - (c) Bessie Leftwich, Ruppertown, Tenn., b. August 10, 1911, married Charlie Raymond Brown (b. February 24, 1904) April 5, 1925, at Ruppertown, Tenn. Issue: Juanita, Irene, and Charles R. Brown, Jr.
- (7) Stephen Watkins Leftwich, b. December 10, 1887, d. in 1888.
  - (8) Robert Baxter Leftwich, b. June 20, 1889, d. October 21, 1909.
  - (9) Thomas Kendall Leftwich, Cunningham, Tenn., Rt. 2, b. August 6, 1891, married Lena Trotter (b. April 24, 1891) June 12, 1920. Issue:
    - (a) Thomas Stewart Leftwich, b. April 8, 1921.
    - (b) Ann Louisa Leftwich, b. July 14, 1923.
    - (c) James William Leftwich, b. June 26, 1926.
    - (d) Ruth Leftwich, b. September 13, 1928, d. September 13, 1928.
  - (10) Ella Rebecca Leftwich, 5071 Wells Avenue, St. Louis, Mo., b. February 3, 1893, married Wiley J. Davison (b. October 15, 1890) at Dogwood, Montgomery County, Tenn., March 23, 1913. Issue:
    - (a) Oscar Thomas Davison, b. June 12, 1914.
    - (b) Louisa Elizabeth Davison, b. March 26, 1916, d. April 7, 1919.
    - (c) Lottie Frances Davison, b. June 12, 1918.
    - (d) Addie Leah Davison, b. January 2, 1926.
  - (11) Gilbert Rye Leftwich, b. August 8, 1895, d. December 10, 1909.
  - (12) William Francis Smith Leftwich, 908 North 6th Street, Nashville, Tenn., b. October 3, 1897, married Bettie Stroud, in Detroit, Mich., in 1926.

## VI.

(5) **Rev. William Burwell Leftwich** (Rev. William, "White Head," Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. October 29, 1803, d. cir. 1885, married (1st) Sarah Smith, October 27, 1824; married (2nd) Catherine Newbill, May 25, 1831; married (3rd) Lena Cardenas, in Missouri. On October 5, 1837 (D. B. 23, p. 336, Bedford County, Va.), William Leftwich "White Head," "for love and affection I have for Sarah Smith Leftwich, infant daughter of my son, William B. Leftwich," deeds her a slave. William B. Leftwich appears in the deeds of Pittsylvania County from 1826 to 1829. Rev. William Burwell Leftwich removed to Kentucky and thence to Pettis County, Mo., with his twelve slaves and family, and settled on a farm sixteen miles of Sedalia, Mo. He was a minister of the Missouri Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church South, until his death.

In a communication from E. T. Leftwich, of Sedalia, Mo., dated February 8, 1931, to the writer, he states:

I have in my possession the first volume of a two volume book, entitled "Martydom in Missouri," a history of religious proscription, the seizure of

churches and the persecution of ministers of the Gospel in the State of Missouri during the War Between the States. The author of this book was Rev. W. M. Leftwich, D. D., and was entered, according to an Act of Congress, in the year 1869 and was published for the author in 1870. I do not know who the Rev. W. M. Leftwich was. The introduction was by the Rev. T. O. Summers, D. D., of Nashville, Tenn., in which he said of Rev. Leftwich:

“We may just state that we are assured of the truth of many of the details in this work by other testimonies; and for the rest we depend confidently on the accuracy of the author who has taken great pains in collecting his materials from the most trustworthy sources. He is a reputable minister of the Missouri Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and holds himself responsible for all that he narrates.”

After the death of Rev. William Burwell Leftwich, his children joined other churches.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VII.

- (1) John Wesley Leftwich, b. February 4, 1826, d. July 17, 1887, married (1st) Elizabeth Kindred Ellis; married (2nd) Dereveaux Ball Travis, daughter of Edgar Glasscock. (See VII-1).
- (2) Nannie Leftwich, b. September 10, 1829 (twin of Sarah).
- (3) Sallie (Sarah) Forgie Leftwich, b. September 10, 1829, married Benjamin Randolph Major (b. 1817, d. 1910) in Pettis County, Mo., March 4, 1846. Issue:
  - (a) Emma C. Major, married W. F. Short.
  - (b) Byron Major, died in infancy.
  - (c) Rosby Major, died in infancy.
  - (d) Lelia Major, Sedalia, Mo., b. May 22, 1853, married Philip Connor Kidd, May 24, 1875, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue:
    1. Major Philip Kidd, Norman, Okla., b. September 24, 1877, married Nannie Mary Gentry. Issue: Major Gentry Kidd, b. September 22, 1904, graduate University of Oklahoma, married Margaret Allison, March 18, 1928, have one child, Lelia Marion Kidd, b. March 23, 1929, live in San Angelo, Texas; Philip Connor Kidd, b. January 19, 1906, graduated in Law at University of Oklahoma in 1928, living in New York City.
    2. Samuel Wooldridge Kidd, b. May 24, 1880, married Willie Ingram. Issue: Ingram Kidd, b. 1907; Lelia Major Kidd, b. January, 1910; Clark Kidd, b. October, 1912; and Judith Kidd, b. 1918.
    3. James Franklin Kidd, b. March 27, 1882, married Lucile Herring in January, 1911. Issue: James Lloyd Kidd, b. October, 1912; Kathleen Lucile Kidd, b. May 12, 1914.
    4. Philip Connor Kidd, b. October 30, 1886, married Ina Mary Johnson, November 27, 1912. Issue: Mary Lelia Kidd, b. March 29, 1915; Philip Connor Kidd, III, b. March 26, 1930.
  - (e) W. B. Major.
  - (f) Sallie Major, died in infancy.
  - (g) Maud Major, died in infancy.

## VII.

(1) John Wesley Leftwich (Rev. William B., Rev. William "White Head," Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 4, 1826, d. July 17, 1887, married (1st) Elizabeth Kindred Ellis; married (2nd) Dereveaux Ball Travis (b. about 1830, d. April, 1889), daughter of Edgar Glasscock, June 6, 1856, at Longwood, Mo.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VIII.

(1) Cornelius Alexis Leftwich, b. December 28, 1849, married Caroline Pemelia Ellis, daughter of John and Malinda Ellis, of Pettis County, Mo., December 20, 1868. Issue:

(a) Elizabeth Kindred Leftwich, Sedalia, Mo., married (1st) Curtis Kellerman (d. June 7, 1920); married (2nd) Walker Hyatt, December 24, 1924.

(b) Lula Malinda John Leftwich.

(c) Ammie Cornelius Leftwich, Hughesville, Mo., married Flora Worley, daughter of Thomas and Mary Worley, of Pettis County, Mo., September 22, 1895. Issue:

1. Clay Leftwich, b. August 1, 1897.

2. Thomas Leftwich, b. February 27, 1898.

3. Cloyd Leftwich, b. March 12, 1904.

(d) Joseph Franklin Leftwich, died young.

(e) Augustine Adolphus Leftwich, died young.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

(2) Charles Wesley Leftwich, b. October 13, 1856, d. February 3, 1924, married Julia Shaw (b. October 26, 1855, d. in 1918), daughter of James Shaw, April 4, 1874, in Pettis County, Mo. He was an active member of the Christian Church of Sedalia, Mo. He was buried beside his wife in Crown Hill Cemetery, Sedalia, Mo., February 5, 1924. Issue:

(a) Earl Thurston Leftwich, Sedalia, Mo., b. November 22, 1877, married (1st) Maud A. Margart (d. in April, 1918), daughter of John Margart, of Pennsylvania, December 28, 1899, at Sedalia, Mo.; married (2nd) Lena Katharine Black, daughter of Garland Clay Black, Rockbridge County, Va., and Julia Henderson Black, Pettis County, Mo., January 15, 1921. He became interested in hardware business early in life and has been a salesman for the Witte Hardware Company, St. Louis, Mo., for twenty-eight years.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Cecil Earl Leftwich, b. May 1, 1901. He served in the Navy during the World War.

(b) Hadie Leftwich, Monett, Mo., b. July 3, 1880, married (1st) Richard P. Johnson, April 11, 1901, and had three children: Lila, Hermoine and Charles Johnson; married (2nd) Henry Fisher, May 20, 1913, and had four children: Earl, Walter, Julia and Donald Fisher.

(c) Travis Leftwich, Seattle, Wash., b. August 11, 1884, married

## LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA

Walter L. Black, February 12, 1902, at Sedalia, Mo., and had issue: Charley, Percival, Julia, Margaret, Nadine and Claud Black.

- (d) Julia Ingemiska Leftwich, b. June 5, 1891, d. November 7, 1913, married Oscar G. Atkisson, December 27, 1909, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue: Kenneth Atkisson.
- (e) Mary Irene Leftwich, Marshall, Mo., b. August 25, 1894, married Claude Moore, September 8, 1915, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue: James Leftwich, Dorothy and Claud Moore, Jr.
- (f) James Wesley Leftwich, Sedalia, Mo., b. April 5, 1896, married Mary Ellis, daughter of Robert and Julia Ellis, June 25, 1919, in Pettis County, Mo. He volunteered in the World War and enlisted in Company D, 140th Infantry, 35th Division, and in April, 1918, sailed for France and was in active service until the close of the war, having served part time as scout in No Man's Land. He is now with the Missouri Pacific Railroad Company. Issue:
  - 1. Robert Wesley Leftwich, b. May 23, 1927.
- (3) Lutie Louise Leftwich, b. 1859, d. 1918, married Adam Scott, at Longwood, Mo., in 1874. Issue: Harry, Lelia (Thomas), and Emma (Younger) Scott.
- (4) Edgar Glasscock Leftwich, b. October 1, 1861, d. December 27, 1928, married Sue Ella Lacey (b. February 20, 1863), daughter of George W. and Ann Jennings Lacey, August 18, 1887, at Smithton, Mo. Issue:
  - (a) Mabel Grace Leftwich, Columbia, Mo., b. 1888, married James E. Potter, June 20, 1908, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue: James E., Jr.; Sue Edna; and Tasso Potter.
  - (b) Florence Leftwich, b. 1890, d. at age two months.
  - (c) Maud Leftwich, Longwood, Mo., b. 1892, married Chester Lower, June 19, 1910, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue: Virginia Maud and Chester Lower, Jr.
  - (d) Ruth Leftwich, Beaman, Mo., b. 1894, married Roy L. Potter, June 18, 1913, at Clifton City, Mo. Issue: Lucille Potter.
  - (e) Rev. Lacey Lee Leftwich, Texas Christian University, Fort Worth, Texas, b. March 30, 1897, married Mary Cason, August 10, 1921, at Canton, Mo. He attended William Jewell Academy and served in the World War at Eagle Pass, Texas, Medical Department. He finished the A. B. degree at Culver-Stockton College, Canton, Mo., June, 1922, as an ordained Christian minister. He finished the M. A. degree in 1924 and the B. D. in 1925 at the University of Chicago. He is now dean of men at Texas Christian University, Fort Worth, Texas.
  - (f) James Edgar Leftwich, Beaman, Mo., b. 1904, married Ellen Richard, September 22, 1922, at Sedalia, Mo. Issue: Charles, Betty, and Bessie G. Leftwich.
- (5) Burgess Belle Leftwich, North Stewart Avenue, Sedalia, Mo., b. 1863, married James P. Fullerton, at Sedalia, Mo., August 22, 1886. Issue:
  - (a) Forrest Fullerton, b. June 1, 1887, enlisted in Company D, 140th Infantry, in the World War, sailed for France in 1918, died in France January 16, 1919; later his body was brought home and buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Sedalia, Mo.
  - (b) Roy Fullerton, b. July 27, 1894, enlisted in the Navy in World War. He married Opal Davis, daughter of James and Nannie



Davis, June, 1919. He is now general foreman of Supply Department at the Missouri Pacific shops, Sedalia, Mo. Issue: James Walter Fullerton, b. October 19, 1926.

(c) Nola Fullerton, b. March 10, 1896, d. in March, 1896.

(6) Ellis Leftwich, Kansas City, Mo., b. 1865, married Ella Glasscock, at Sedalia, Mo., in 1887. Issue: Franklin, Ida, Beulah, and Paul Leftwich.

## V.

(14) **Augustine Leftwich** (Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph) b. March 4, 1794, d. March 24, 1881, married (1st) Mildred Adams Ward (b. 1806, d. 1829), daughter of John and Tabitha Ward, at "Edge Hill," Pittsylvania County, Va., June 17, 1823. (M. L. B. of record in Pitts. Co., Va., dated June 4, 1823). See deed dated June 24, 1829 (D. B. 17, p. 147, Campbell Co., Va.), wherein Augustine Leftwich conveyed to (Mildred) Elizabeth Tabitha Leftwich, for "love and affection which I bear to my only motherless child," 600 acres of land and twenty-five slaves derived from his intermarriage with the mother of the said Elizabeth; married (2nd) Ann Elizabeth Williams Clark (b. July 3, 1812, d. February 4, 1900), daughter of James and Ann Thornton Clark, of Camden, S. C., July 3, 1830. He left will (W. B. "G," p. 395, Lynchburg, Va.), dated July 14, 1880, probated May 3, 1881, in which he devised his property to his wife and children.

The following article concerning Mrs. Leftwich appeared in the September issue, 1900, of the *Confederate Veteran*:

Lady Leftwich, of Lynchburg, Va., was well known through her long life of usefulness. She was a Miss Clark, of Camden, S. C. She was born July 3, 1812, and died February 4, 1900. At the age of eighteen she was married to Colonel Augustine Leftwich, of Lynchburg.

They had four sons in the Confederate army, one of whom was killed near the close of the war at Hagerstown, Md.

During the entire four years of the war she was active in assisting the soldiers in every way she could. Like all good Southerners of means, her house was ever open to both officers and men. Hundreds were entertained under her roof, and many were nursed back to health by her and her daughters. She was untiring in her efforts in their behalf. On one occasion she presented a company (the Mobile Cadets) with haversacks, and an interesting correspondence occurred between her and their captain, which was published in Mobile at the time. Mrs. Leftwich was a cordial friend of General R. E. Lee, and many of the Confederate generals were her friends.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VI.

(1) Mildred Elizabeth Tabitha Leftwich, b. 1824, d. 1891, married Ed-

ward Henry Dillard, at Lynchburg, Va., November 24, 1841. They left four children, only two of whom reached maturity. (See D. B. 130, p. 355, Pitts. Co., where they divided between them 999 acres in Pitts. Co., Va., by deed of Dec. 31, 1875). Issue:

- (a) Augusta Leftwich Dillard, b. 1842, d. 1923, married her first cousin, William Alexander Leftwich (b. 1830, d. 1893), son of Alexander and Sally Ward (Smith) Leftwich, on June 25, 1873, at "Eilerslie," Campbell County, Va. (For descendants see under William Alexander Leftwich, herein).
- (b) Elizabeth Euhalia Dillard, b. 1845, d. 1853.
- (c) Edward Henry Dillard, Jr., b. 1848, d. 1850.
- (d) Mildred Ward Dillard, b. 1865, now living at Gretna, Va.

#### Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (2) Major Lincoln Clark Leftwich, b. 1834, d. 1907, married Susan Jane Jackson (b. 1845, d. 1912) at Blacksburg, Va. No issue. He was a major of Battery "D," 38th Battalion, organized at Lynchburg, Va. The official records show that he enlisted at Lynchburg, Va., April 23, 1861, with rank of Second Lieutenant, and was promoted through the grades to Major and that he was wounded at Shiloh. He was a member of the "Society of the Immortal Six Hundred" which was composed of the survivors of the Confederate officers, prisoners of war, quartered at Fort Delaware 1862-1864, then removed to Morris Island and placed under fire of the Confederate batteries shelling the United States troops stationed there. Major J. Ogden Murray was secretary of the Society of the Immortal Six Hundred and in 1909 wrote a history of the hardships and suffering of its members. In the May 10, 1909, issue of the *Commercial Appeal*, of Memphis, Tenn., there is a review of Major Murray's book by J. H. Curtis, with a list of twenty photographs of the members of the society, among whom is that of L. Clarke Leftwich in his Major's uniform.
- (3) Anne Kasaiah Leftwich, b. 1835, d. 1909, married William King (b. 1824) November 17, 1857 at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - (a) William King, Jr., b. in 1861.
  - (b) Elizabeth Clark King, Lynchburg, Va., b. 1863, married W. Henry Peck (b. 1863, d. 1897) at Nashville, Tenn.
  - (c) Augustine Leftwich King, Lynchburg, Va., b. in 1865.
  - (d) Sallie Bekem King, Lynchburg, Va., b. 1869.
  - (e) Alice Leftwich King, Lynchburg, Va., b. 1871.
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Leftwich, b. in 1844, d. 1918, married Dr. Thurmer H. Wingfield (b. 1830 in Portsmouth, Va., d. 1895 in Baltimore, Md.), November 9, 1871, in Lynchburg, Va.
- (5) Augustine Leftwich, b. 1840, d. 1863. He was wounded at Gettysburg in the War Between the States, died three weeks later and was buried in Hagerstown, Md.
- (6) Alexander Tomkins Leftwich, b. 1845, d. 1914, married Rosalie Vivian Lightfoot (b. 1847, d. 1912) of Mobile, Ala., October 16, 1878. He was Belgian Consul at Baltimore, Md. He had in his possession many valuable and beautiful pieces of furniture, which he inherited from his father, among them an old clock imported in 1735, a set of tumblers with the Leftwich crest and date on them, which have been in use over a hundred and twenty-five years, portraits and mahogany furniture. Issue:

(a) Vivian Clark Leftwich, Hewlett, L. I., N. Y., b. June 18, 1880, married Mary Edith Whelan, daughter of Thomas A. Whelan, November 10, 1914, at Baltimore, Md. Mr. Leftwich graduated from Princeton in the class of 1903. He was Belgian consul for the States of Maryland, Virginia and District of Columbia for a number of years. Issue:

1. Helen Vivian Leftwich, b. July 7, 1916.
2. Mary Edith Leftwich, b. October 2, 1919.
3. Alice Marie Leftwich, b. July 30, 1920.
4. Mary Ann Leftwich, b. September 30, 1927.

(b) Alexander Thornton Leftwich, b. December 24, 1884, in Baltimore, Md., married (1st) Florence Cecelia Tiers (d. 1922), of Philadelphia, Pa., daughter of C. Harold and Florence (Davenport) Tiers, August 15, 1905; married (2nd) Geraldine Estelle Beckwith, daughter of James T. and Estelle (Corners) Beckwith, of Brooklyn, N. Y., July 30, 1922; no issue; married (3rd) Mrs. Eugene C. O'Brien, daughter of William Henry and Lily (Canan) Calkins, of Detroit, Mich., May 7, 1929; no issue. Mr. Leftwich left Mercersburg College in 1903 and adopted the theatre as his profession. Since that time he has occupied a foremost position in that world, but several years ago he gave up the acting end after reaching high honors and took up the technical end of the work, and became a stage director. In the last few years he has reached the enviable position of being the leading director of musical comedies in America, with such nationally known successes as "The Connecticut Yankee"; "Hit the Deck"; "Rain or Shine"; "Present Arms"; "Hello, Daddy"; "Hold Everything"; "Chee Chee"; "Spring Is Here"; "The Little Show"; and "Strike Up the Band"; being a few that he has produced. He was general stage director for Charles and Daniel Frohman for ten years, and for three years he held the same position with the Shubert Theatrical Corporation. During the World War he served as a Lieutenant in the Quartermaster Corps, attached to Headquarters, with the Seventeenth Division.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Alexander Thornton Leftwich, Jr., b. February 13, 1908, at Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia. He is associated with his father in the theatre work.

(7) Colonel Alexander Hamilton Leftwich, b. September 12, 1847, d. August 4, 1908, married Annie Belle Shorter (b. December 23, 1848, d. February 13, 1900), daughter of Hon. Eli Sims Shorter, December 7, 1871, at Eufaula, Ala. He was one of the V. M. I. cadets who fought in the Battle of New Market, Va., in the War Between the States. His name is on the honor monument at Lexington. He was a First Lieutenant in the Sixth Regular Infantry, Confederate States Army, and after the war he located in Baltimore and was elected Colonel of the Fourth Maryland Regiment, Maryland National Guard. Hon. Eli Sims Shorter was a graduate of the Yale Law School, in class of 1844, a member of Congress from Alabama, 1855-1859, and during the War Between the States he served as Colonel of the 18th Regiment, Alabama Volunteer Infantry. Issue:

(a) Marietta Shorter Leftwich, b. November 2, 1872, married Edwin Bennett Young (b. June 14, 1858) of 3507 North Charles Street, Baltimore, Md., December 5, 1895, at Spartanburg, S. C. Issue:

1. Annie Shorter Young, b. October 3, 1896, married Frank Blackford Adams, June 21, 1923, at Baltimore, Md. Issue: Anne Blackford Adams, b. November 14, 1929.

## LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA

2. Edwin Bennett Young, Jr., b. August 23, 1900. He attended Johns Hopkins University. Served in the World War as a member of the Students Army Training Corps when eighteen years of age.
- (b) Eli Shorter Leftwich, b. February 3, 1875, d. November 22, 1910, unmarried.
- (c) Annie Shorter Leftwich, Greensboro, N. C., b. January 25, 1878, married Thomas J. Murphy (b. September 29, 1875) June 26, 1902, at Baltimore, Md. He received degree of LL. B. from Columbian, now George Washington University, Washington, D. C., in 1899; was mayor of the City of Greensboro, N. C., for eight years. Issue:
1. Annie Leftwich Murphy, b. April, 1903, d. January, 1904.
  2. Thomas James Murphy, Jr., b. April, 1906, d. June, 1908.
  3. A. Hamilton Leftwich Murphy, b. September 20, 1908, d. July, 1909.
  4. Marianna Alderman Murphy, Greensboro, N. C., b. April 5, 1911.
  5. Elizabeth Leftwich Murphy, Greensboro, N. C., b. March 3, 1913.
  6. William Bailey Murphy, Greensboro, N. C., b. September 1, 1915.
- (d) Alexander Hamilton Leftwich, b. June 19, 1879, d. December 24, 1879.
- (e) Elizabeth Clark Leftwich, b. October 3, 1881, d. December 27, 1921, married Hanson Robinson (b. May 1, 1871) October 3, 1901 at Greensboro, N. C. Mr. Robinson now lives at Wayne, Pa. Issue:
1. Hanson Robinson, Jr., b. February 11, 1905.
  2. Elizabeth Leftwich Robinson, b. October 23, 1907.
  3. Marietta Shorter Robinson, b. March 14, 1911.
  4. William Leslie Robinson, b. April 7, 1914.
  5. Hamilton Leftwich Robinson, b. November 13, 1917.
  6. Bennett Young Robinson, b. December 27, 1921.
- (f) Clifford Leftwich, b. January 26, 1883, d. August 28, 1883.
- (g) Clement Shorter Clay Leftwich, Bethlehem, Pa., b. July 11, 1884, married Myrtle Mary Engleman (b. June 28, 1891) at Lehigh, Pa., June 4, 1913. He attended Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Va.; received service medal as civil engineer on Panama Canal, and has held commissions in the National Guard in North Carolina and Maryland. Issue:
1. Ellen Jane Leftwich, b. June 6, 1914.
  2. Clement Clay Shorter Leftwich, Jr., b. March 24, 1924.
- (8) Regina Alice Leftwich, 3 East 77th Street, New York City, married Andrew R. Humes, November 5, 1873, at Lynchburg, Va. He graduated from Princeton and the Harvard Law School. Issue:
- (a) Augustine Leftwich Humes, 50 Broadway, New York City, married Elsa Von V. Portner, of Alexandria, Va., April 2, 1919, in New York City. He graduated from Princeton and the Harvard Law School. Issue: John Portner Humes.
  - (b) Katherine Chrystie Humes, 501 Berkeley Avenue, Orange, N. J., married Arthur E. Winter at Orange, N. J., November 21, 1906.

## V.

(15) **Alexander Leftwich** (Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. August 28, 1796, d. September 20, 1887, married Sally Ward Smith (b. February 27, 1798, d. February 12, 1885), daughter of Samuel Smith, son of John Smith by his wife Elizabeth Hopkins, daughter of Dr. Arthur Hopkins, January 9, 1818. See "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," for a history and descendants of Dr. Arthur Hopkins and of this prominent Smith family. In April, 1842 (D. B. 47, p. 58, Pitts. Co.), Samuel Smith, of Bedford County, for love and affection, deeded to his daughter, Sally Leftwich, of Franklin County, 930 acres where he (Samuel Smith) then resided, 340 acres in Pittsylvania County and twelve slaves, reserving a life interest in the same. There is of record in Bedford County a deed (D. B. 57, p. 271), dated July 8, 1884, and a similar deed of record in Pittsylvania County, Va. (D. B. 86, p. 443), dated in 1881, dividing the land of Sally Leftwich among the heirs of Alexander and Sally Leftwich, which was conveyed her by her father, Samuel Smith. The land was divided into nine parcels, and each of the hereinafter ten children received a parcel except James Claytor Leftwich, who had previously died without issue. His old homestead "Clifton" was located near where Staunton River runs through Smith's mountain on the edge of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania counties. The house was well named as it is situated on a high bluff overlooking the river. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Thomas Leftwich, b. 1819, married Anne M. Smith (b. 1832), of Campbell County, December 23, 1858, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Octavia Claytor Leftwich, married Richard H. Oliver, November 9, 1892, in Bedford County, Va.
- (2) Sarah Jane Leftwich, b. December 2, 1820, d. April 7, 1911, married Jacob Henry Anderson (b. 1814, d. November 20, 1857), March 16, 1843, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ella Henrie Anderson, b. 1884, d. 1874, unmarried.
  - (b) Claire Leslie Anderson, b. 1846, married Colonel James L. Arthur, his second wife. (For children see V-17 under Catharine Green Leftwich, who married James Callaway Brown).
  - (c) John Alexander Anderson, b. 1848, married Cornelia S. Poin Dexter. Issue:
    1. Bird Anderson, married Benjamin F. Ward.
    2. Sallie P. Anderson, married Mr. Gettee.
  - (d) Samuel Leftwich Anderson, b. 1850, d. 1875, unmarried.
  - (e) Anna Bird Anderson, b. 1853, d. 1878, married James Franklin, Jr. (his second wife), of Lynchburg, Va. Issue: One child, died in infancy.
- (3) Eliza Ann Leftwich, b. 1821, married Edward M. Claytor, widower (b. 1820), December 9, 1857, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas A. Claytor, died in infancy.

- (b) Minnie B. Claytor, married Milton Andrews, in Bedford County, Va.
- (4) Samuel Smith Leftwich.
- (5) Pauline Claytor Leftwich, married William Cook Smith, February 9, 1847, at "Clifton," Campbell County, Va. Issue:
- (a) Sally Alexander Smith, b. March 19, 1848, d. November 3, 1881.
  - (b) Annie Sidney Smith, b. January 17, 1852, d. in 1924.
  - (c) Mary Elizabeth Smith, b. August 6, 1855, d. in 1899.
  - (d) Ralph Smith, b. November 17, 1861, d. in 1907, married Nellie Jones, of Chatham, Va.
  - (e) Ellen Douglas Smith, b. November 20, 1863, d. 1864.
  - (f) Pauline Leftwich Smith, b. October 13, 1865, married Thomas S. Jones (b. 1845, d. January 1, 1895), January 15, 1885, at Lynch's, Va. Issue:
    1. Thomas S. Jones, Chicago, Ill., b. October 31, 1885, married Mary Scott McDaniel, of Kansas City, Mo., March 26, 1912.
    2. William Sidney Jones, Washington, D. C., b. March 29, 1887, married Mildred Chapin, of Bristol, Vt., September 5, 1918.
    3. Ralph Douglas Jones, New York City, b. September 11, 1889, married Myrtle Williams, of Mississippi, November 4, 1922.
    4. Pauline Leftwich Jones, Oakcrest, Va., b. December 11, 1894, married Raymond Hudson, June 11, 1916.
- (6) William Alexander Leftwich, b. 1830, d. 1893, married Augusta Leftwich Dillard (b. 1842, d. 1923), daughter of Mildred Elizabeth Tabitha (Leftwich) Dillard, granddaughter of Augustine Leftwich by his marriage to Mildred Adams Ward, June 25, 1873, at "Ellerslie," Campbell County, Va. She left will (W. B. 6, p. 81, Pitts. Co.), dated July, 1921, probated February 19, 1923. Issue:
- (a) Edward Dillard Leftwich, Gretna, Va., b. 1874, married Mary Louise Millner (b. 1878, d. 1925), daughter of John D. and Augusta Anthony Millner, September 14, 1897. Issue:
    1. Edward Dillard Leftwich, Jr., b. 1902, d. 1903.
    2. John Millner Leftwich, b. 1904, d. 1907.
    3. Mary Louise Leftwich, b. 1908.
    4. William Alexander Leftwich, b. 1917.
  - (b) William Alexander Leftwich, Jr., b. 1878, died unmarried in 1909, at Gretna, Va.
- (7) John Smith Leftwich, b. October 22, 1832, near Union Hall, Franklin County, Va., married Virginia M. Smith, daughter of Ralph and Susan A. Smith, November 15, 1866, of Campbell County. Issue:
- (a) Thomas Alexander Leftwich, b. November 18, 1872, married Elizabeth Florence Ballou, of Richmond, Va., and had one child, a daughter, Virginia Elizabeth Leftwich (b. 1898), who married Carl Lewis Hicks, at Lynchburg, Va., July 1, 1922. In December, 1891 (D. B. 97, p. 307, Pitts. Co.), Ann M. Leftwich and Octavia C. Leftwich, of Bedford County, and Alexander Leftwich, of Campbell County, conveyed G. B. Plymob 540 acres on Staunton River, "being the land allotted to John S. Leftwich and Thomas Leftwich from the estate of Alexander Leftwich, which formerly belonged to Ralph Smith."
  - (b) James Clayton Leftwich.

- (8) Mary Martha Leftwich, married John E. Jones. Issue:
- (a) Leftwich Jones, died unmarried.
  - (b) Matilda Jones, married Samuel Keats in Pittsylvania County, Va.
- (9) Ellen Frances Leftwich, b. in Franklin County, Va., December 18, 1836, d. April 6, 1921, married Thomas William Anthony, her first cousin, April 21, 1864. (See VI-11, under Emelie Leftwich who married Mark Anthony, for descendants).
- (10) James Claytor Leftwich, died unmarried in 1863. He left will in Bedford County, dated May 7, 1863, probated July 27, 1863 (W. B. "S," p. 446), in which he devised all his property to his mother, Sallie Leftwich, and brother, Thomas Leftwich. He was a private in Troop "I," Second Regiment, Fitzhugh Lee's Brigade, "Campbells" Rangers, Confederate States Army, and was killed at Kelly's Ford in 1863.

## V.

(17) **Catherine Green Leftwich** (Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 1, 1800, d. in 1855, married James Callaway Brown (b. June 13, 1789, d. in 1875), March 27, 1817. He was the son of Dr. Daniel Brown, from Orange County, N. Y., surgeon in the Revolutionary War. His home, "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., has been in the family more than two hundred years, the present residence being built in 1834. It is of brick and hand hewn and sawed timber, and is still in a good state of preservation and one of the historical places in Virginia. All of his daughters were married there and all married Confederate soldiers. Besides being a large land and slave owner, James C. Brown was engaged in the manufacture of iron. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Jane Leftwich Brown, b. February 16, 1818, d. December, 1906, married Colonel Abner A. Anthony (b. November 8, 1812, d. 1908) at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., February 24, 1836. Issue:
- (a) James Brown Anthony, b. 1837, d. 1870, married Elizabeth Ann McCulloch Moorman.
  - (b) Polly C. Anthony, died unmarried.
  - (c) John Daniel Anthony, b. 1840, d. 1895, unmarried.
  - (d) Katherine G. Anthony, d. 1908, unmarried.
  - (e) Abner Anthony, died young.
  - (f) Mark Anthony, d. 1908, married Virginia E. R. Mitchell. Issue: John, Mark, Jane and Charles Anthony.
  - (g) Price Anthony, d. 1853, unmarried.
  - (h) Charles Anthony, d. 1887, married Ellen Turner (b. 1853).
- (2) Sarah Frances Steptoe Brown, b. January 19, 1821, d. March 16, 1875, married John Prichard Jefferson, of Trigg County, Kentucky, at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., August 20, 1836. Issue:
- (a) Catherine Leftwich Jefferson, b. at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., August 30, 1838, d. at Winston-Salem, N. C., February 14, 1905, married Rev. James Hopkins Jefferson, November 27, 1860. Issue:
    1. Catherine Jefferson, d. 1870.

## LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA

2. Sarah Frances Steptoe Jefferson, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., April 23, 1876, married Perry Rowan Casey, of Davie County, N. C., at Winston-Salem, N. C., January 29, 1892. She is a graduate of Salem Female Academy, of Salem, N. C. Issue:
  - a. Frances Katharine Jefferson Casey, b. at Winston-Salem, N. C., November 19, 1893, graduated from Salem Female Academy in 1910; married Dr. Herbert William White, June 3, 1917. They have one child: Katharine Jefferson White, b. in Chester, S. C., November 5, 1918.
  - b. James Jefferson Casey, b. at Winston-Salem, N. C., April 8, 1895; graduated from Tinsley Military Institute in 1911, being the youngest in his class; attended Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Va.; served in the World War overseas from August 19, 1918, to the close of the war; married Gladys Simpson of Arkansas, January 11, 1921. Issue: Robie Casey, b. December 7, 1921.
- (b) Ellen Jefferson, married (1st) J. E. Tompkins; married (2nd) a Mr. Brown.
- (c) Thomas Jefferson, d. September 10, 1862, in Confederate Army.
- (d) James Brown Jefferson, d. 1845.
- (3) Ann Daniel Brown, b. 1823, d. 1887, married Colonel Delaney Reid Arnold, at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., in 1842. Issue:
  - (a) Catherine Leftwich Arnold, d. 1927, married Walter Rosser.
  - (b) Kissiah Arnold, married Thomas Rosser.
  - (c) Matilda Jane Arnold, married (1st) Benjamin Turner; married (2nd) a Mr. Mattox.
  - (d) Emma Reid Arnold, married Captain John William Anthony, December 17, 1874. Issue:
    1. Martha Anthony, Evington, Va.
    2. Bernard Anthony, d. unmarried.
    3. Annie Idoline Anthony, living at Evington, Va.
    4. (Miss) Charles Anthony, teaching school in Richmond, Va.
    5. John William Anthony, Jr., Evington, Va., married Julia Brooks Moses. Issue: Frances, Ann Kathryn, Billy and John W. Moses.
    6. Reid Anthony, Evington, Va.
  - (e) Alethea Blanche Arnold, b. 1852, married Leonidas C. Hayden in 1876. Issue:
    1. Leonidas Hayden.
    2. Lillian L. Hayden, Evington, Va.
    3. Annie B. Hayden, Suffolk, Va.
    4. Charles W. Hayden, M. D., married Katharine Langhorn, of Evington, Va.
  - (f) Lillian Brown Arnold, b. November 19, 1857, married her cousin, Dr. John James Board, son of Colonel Frank and Buena Vista (Brown) Board. (See under 8 for descendants).
  - (g) Dr. Wyatt Reid Arnold, b. August 17, 1865, d. 1922, married (1st) Carrie Douglas; married (2nd) Pattie Steptoe, in Bedford County, Va.



- (4) Thomas Jefferson Brown, b. July, 1826, d. 1909, married Adeline Brown, daughter of Joshua R. C. and Jane (Leftwich) Brown, daughter of Colonel Thomas Leftwich, in 1851, near Chicago, Ill. Issue:
- (a) James Brown, died young.
  - (b) Catherine Green Brown.
  - (c) Joshua Robert Callaway Brown, married Dora Jacobs, of Bedford County, Va.
- (5) Maria Morris Brown, b. April 7, 1828, d. March 18, 1911, married Colonel Albon A. Arthur (b. January 20, 1822, d. October 29, 1904) at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., in 1852. Issue:
- (a) Catherine Leftwich Arthur, b. January 14, 1853, married James M. Horton, September, 1868, in Bedford County, and left issue.
  - (b) Victor Emanuel Arthur, b. September 22, 1858, married Ida F. Oliver; living at Big Island, Va.
  - (c) Virginia Fletcher Arthur, b. July 20, 1861, married Dr. Howe A. Jordan, July 14, 1880, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
    1. Major John Thomas Jordan, b. 1881, living at Big Island, Va. No issue.
    2. Mabel Margaret Jordan, b. 1886.
    3. Hugh Paxton Jordan, b. 1888.
    4. Frank Essex Jordan, b. 1895, living in Roanoke, Va.
  - (d) Rev. Penn Floyd Arthur, b. October 18, 1865, married (1st) Jennie Oliver; married (2nd) Amelia Bayard; married (3rd) Amelia Brauer.
  - (e) Albon Littleton Arthur, b. January 10, 1868, d. 1929, unmarried.
- (6) Virginia Austin Brown, b. April 22, 1833, d. June 26, 1908, married (1st) Fletcher Arnold in 1854; married (2nd) Fletcher C. Lukin (b. November 23, 1831, d. May 10, 1928, in Silex, Mo.), March, 1866 at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va. Issue:
- (a) Catherine Guthrie Lukin, Leesville, Va., b. March 31, 1867, married John Wesley Mattox, November 23, 1891, at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., at the old Homestead which they now own and where they now reside. Issue:
    1. Guy E. Mattox, Bristol, Va.-Tenn., b. August, 1902, married Ruth Dotson, February 8, 1929, at Asheville, N. C.
    2. Erle Mattox, Lynchburg, Va., b. 1900, married Bessie Franklin, 1926, at Pamplin, Va. Issue: Patty Robert, b. April 5, 1927, and Frances Arnold Mattox, b. September 12, 1928.
  - (b) Fletcher Arnold Lukin, b. July 6, 1869, d. March 23, 1923, married Ada Lyons, October 18, 1894, at Durham, N. C. He organized and supervised the building of the cotton mill at Roxboro, N. C. and afterwards the mill at South Boston, Va., where he was manager for awhile, going from there to Kankakee, Ill., where he was employed to supervise the construction of the Paramount Hosiery Mills. He is buried in Kankakee. His family returned to North Carolina. Issue:
    1. Virginia Brown Lukin, Marion, N. C., b. 1895, married Benjamin F. Horton, in Asheville, N. C.
    2. Dorothy Lukin, Marion, N. C., b. April, 1901.
    3. Sadie Lukin, North Platte, Neb., b. 1903, married Hal Hagen, in 1921, at Kankakee, Ill. Issue:
      - a. Hal Hagen, Jr., b. 1922.
      - b. Robert Hagen, b. 1923.

4. Genevieve Lukin, Appleton City, Mo., b. September 16, 1904, married Grady W. Humphrey (b. 1904), February 4, 1928, at Olanthe, Kan. He is superintendent of public schools of Appleton City, Mo.
  5. Fletcher Lukin, b. 1907.
  6. Edna Lukin, Marion, N. C., b. 1910.
  7. Amarette Lukin, Marion, N. C., b. March, 1915.
- (c) Frank Harwood Lukin, M. D., Pamplin, Va., b. November 6, 1871, married Allie Thornton, at Pamplin, Va., in 1906. He is a graduate of the University College of Medicine, Richmond, Va., and is at present practicing at Pamplin, Va. Issue:
1. Frank Harwood Lukin, Jr., b. 1909; attended school at Randolph-Macon, Bedford, Va., and William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.
- (d) James Brown (Brownie) Lukin (a daughter), b. December 16, 1874, married Dr. Joseph Addison Brown (b. November 7, 1858), at "New Glasgow," Campbell County, Va., November 21, 1900. He is a son of the late Abel J. Brown, D. D., a prominent Lutheran minister of Tennessee, is an alumnus of Roanoke College, in class of 1878, and of the University of Louisville, in class of 1889. Issue:
1. Lukin Brown, Silex, Mo., b. May 25, 1904; graduated from Roanoke College in class of 1927.
- (7) America Alexander Brown, b. February, 1836, d. February, 1867, married Colonel James Lewis Arthur, in 1856 (his 1st wife).  
Issue of America Alexander and Colonel James Lewis Arthur:
- (a) Nannie Arthur, Charlottesville, Va., b. 1857, married Frank Graham Brooks, in 1879.
  - (b) Sallie K. A. Arthur, b. 1859, d. 1926, married Charles McDaniel, of Rustburg, Va.
  - (c) Catherine Arthur, b. 1861, married (1st) George E. Saunders (d. 1887), in 1884; married (2nd) Marcellus A. Johnson.
  - (d) Lewis C. Arthur, b. 1864, married Ellen Douglas Ficklin, October, 1892.
  - (e) Arianna Davis Arthur, Leesville, Va., b. 1866, d. January 6, 1928, married Charles T. English.
- Colonel James Lewis Arthur married (2nd) Claire Leslie Anderson, daughter of Jacob Henry Anderson and his wife, Sarah Jane Leftwich, daughter of Alexander Leftwich.
- Issue by his (2nd) marriage:
- (f) James Lewis Arthur, b. 1868, married Maria Warwick Black, March 5, 1894.
  - (g) Leo Arthur, b. 1870, married Emma Franklin Vaughan.
  - (h) Penn K. Arthur, Bedford, Va., b. 1872, married Miss Booth.
  - (i) Ella Henry Arthur, b. 1874, married Gordon Black.
  - (j) Hugh Arthur, b. 1878, married Cora T. Ward.
  - (k) Blanche Lee Arthur.
  - (l) Max Arthur, b. 1881, d. 1888.
  - (m) Lucy Franklin Arthur, b. 1883.
  - (n) Claire Garland Arthur, b. 1889.
- (8) Buena Vista Brown, b. February 12, 1841, d. October 4, 1930, at Alta Vista, Va., married (1st) Dr. and Colonel Francis Harwood Board (b.

February, 1832, d. July, 1864) February 16, 1858; married (2nd) Alexander Arnold. The former was Colonel of the 58th Regiment of Virginia Volunteers in the Confederate Army and was killed during the War Between the States.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Dr. John James Board, Alta Vista, Va., b. June 13, 1858, married his cousin, Lillian Brown Arnold (b. November 19, 1857), daughter of Colonel Delaney Reid and Ann Daniel Brown Arnold, in Campbell County, Va., October, 1882. Issue:
1. Annie Blanche Board, b. April 18, 1886.
  2. Dr. John Arnold Board, b. January 6, 1891. He was a Captain in the Medical Corps, World War.
  3. Frank Harwood Board, b. September 17, 1883.
  4. John James Board, Jr., b. June 20, 1895, married Frances Haley Moses, in Pittsylvania County, Va., in 1921. He served in the World War. Issue: Francis Haley, b. 1922; and Elizabeth Brown Board, b. 1928.
  5. Bettie Brown Board, b. January 17, 1898, married Charles A. Douglas, June, 1920, in Campbell County, Va. They live at Alta Vista, Va.
- (b) Mary Lillian Williams Board, Bedford, Va., b. August 18, 1864, married Dr. Thomas Colegate Dennis, of Halifax County, Va., December 2, 1881. No issue.

## V.

(19) **Major Thomas Leftwich** (Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. July 13, 1806, d. about 1879 at Miami, Saline County, Mo., married Maria Warwick (d. about 1876 at Carrollton, Mo.), daughter of W. Warwick, in Amherst County, Va., November 9, 1826. She was a close relative of the late Senator John Warwick Daniel, of Lynchburg, Va.

On March 5, 1856 (D. B. "U," p. 279, Lynchburg, Va.), Robert Morriss, "for love and affection which I have for my niece, Maria W. Leftwich," conveyed her a great deal of personal property.

One of the descendants of Thomas Leftwich states that he was a Major in the War Between the States from Virginia, and that he removed to Missouri soon after the war, while another states that he removed to Carrollton, Mo., just prior to the war, and that he was a Major in the Confederate Army from Missouri, serving under General Sterling Price. The Confederate records of Virginia show that a Thomas Leftwich was Captain of Company "C," 1st Reserve Battalion of Bedford County. This is probably the Thomas Leftwich under discussion, as at the outbreak of the war in 1861, Thomas Leftwich was fifty-five years of age, probably too old to have been in active service.

Prior to removing to Missouri, he owned his father's old home, "Mt. Airy," near Leesville, Va., which was a two-story-and-a-half well-built frame and weather-boarded house, with "cabins" built on the edge of the lawn to accommodate a large family as well as numerous guests. Later, he sold his home and bought the hotel in

the town of Liberty, now Bedford. The hotel was burned and he left Virginia, accompanied by all of his children, and settled at Carrollton, Mo., where he and his wife are buried. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Dr. Morris Leftwich, a physician, b. July 6, 1834, d. December 8, 1898, married (1st) Julia Harrison Otey (b. 1834, d. 1870), daughter of John B. and Angeline M. Otey, in Bedford, Va., November 20, 1857; married (2nd) Ella Walbach Dimmock (b. 1846, d. 1925, in St. Louis), daughter of Captain Charles H. and Henrietta Dimmock, May 25, 1875, in Richmond, Va. He received the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University of Virginia in 1855, when only twenty-one years of age; was a practicing physician in Carrollton, Mo., for many years and after his second marriage he removed to St. Louis, where he practiced medicine till 1888, when he was elected superintendent of the Masonic Home of Missouri, which position he held till his death in 1898. Issue:
- (a) William Morris Leftwich, b. December 6, 1859, d. June 13, 1912, married Julia Aurelia Mulhall (b. 1859, d. 1921), daughter of Joseph and Susan Mulhall, in St. Louis, Mo., December 1, 1885. Issue:
1. Burwell Otey Leftwich, Phoenix, Ariz., b. 1887, married (1st) Charlotte Boeckeler (b. 1897, d. 1924), daughter of Adolph Boeckeler, in St. Louis, Mo., June 29, 1915; married (2nd) Helen Moore (b. 1907) of Roswell, N. M., daughter of Charles Moore, December 29, 1925, at El Paso, Texas. Issue by (1st) marriage:  
Mary Virginia, b. 1917; Barbara Ann, b. 1919; Charlotte Aurelia, b. 1921.  
Issue by (2nd) marriage: Charles Wallace, b. 1928.
  2. Julia Aurelia Leftwich, b. 1889, d. 1915, in Denver, Colo.
  3. Susie Mildred Leftwich, St. Louis, Mo., b. 1891, married Horace Hagar, of St. Louis, Mo., 1913. Issue: Jane Hagar, b. 1914; Suzanne Hagar, b. 1917.
- (b) Brenda Julia Leftwich, 1805 North Kingsley Drive, 210 Silver Apartments, Hollywood, Calif., b. July 23, 1864, married Henry Clay Alexander (b. March 27, 1866, d. December 27, 1918) at St. Louis, Mo., July 16, 1890. Issue:
1. Morris Leftwich Alexander, 1167½ Alexandria Street, Hollywood, Calif., b. May 10, 1891, married Margaret Culver, in Mobile, Ala., April 7, 1915. Issue: Leonora, b. March 31, 1916; Henry Clay Alexander, b. November 15, 1920.
  2. Julia Otey Alexander, 210 Silver Apartments, 1805 Kingsley Drive, Hollywood, Calif., b. May 10, 1895.
- (2) Sallie Warwick Leftwich, b. December 28, 1839, d. 1895 at Cleveland, Ohio, married Samuel Maple Simpson (b. 1825 at Princeton, N. J., d. 1898 in Cleveland, Ohio) November 23, 1858, in Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
- (a) Charles Morris Simpson, 1840 West 44th Street, Cleveland, O., b. September 25, 1860, married Bertha Stachlin, of St. Louis, Mo., January 4, 1889, in St. Louis. Issue:
1. Stachlin Simpson, b. January, 1890, d. December, 1928, married Myrtle Pettinghill, in Cleveland, Ohio.
  2. Sallie Warwick Simpson, New York, b. December 2, 1892, married Oscar Watkins, of Youngstown, Ohio, in 1920, at Cleveland, Ohio. Issue: Robert, b. 1925; and James, b. 1927.

3. Charles Leftwich Simpson, Cleveland, Ohio, b. 1894.
- (b) Ida Warwick Simpson, 508 North Palm Drive, Beverly Hills, Calif., b. January 4, 1864, married John H. Depp, of Sedalia, Mo., December 10, 1884, in St. Louis, Mo. Issue:
  1. Samuel Simpson Depp, b. October 2, 1885, d. in 1900.
  2. Olivia Depp, 508 Palm Drive, Beverly Hills, Calif., b. March 19, 1888, married J. William Seller, of Kentucky, October 19, 1915, in California. No issue.
  3. Virginia Warwick Depp, 508 Palm Drive, Beverly Hills, Calif., b. August 26, 1903, married James B. Adams, October 10, 1925, in California. No issue.
- (3) John Warwick Leftwich, b. 1844, d. 1882, in Sacramento, Calif., married Mary Kennedy at White Sulphur Springs, W. Va., in 1865. He, with his family, removed from Missouri to Sacramento, Calif., in 1879. Issue:
  - (a) Lelia Leftwich, b. at Carrollton, Mo., in 1866, married and moved to the Northwest.
  - (b) Thomas Leftwich, b. at Carrollton, Mo., in 1869. He joined the Navy when eighteen years of age.
- (4) Lelia Leftwich, b. at Lynchburg, Va., in 1845, d. at Carrollton, Mo., in 1875, married Charles Harris, at Carrollton, Mo. Issue:
  - (a) Warwick Leftwich Harris, b. 1869. He was twice married, first in St. Louis and second in Cleveland, Ohio, where he died.
- (5) Brenda Leftwich, b. 1847, in Lynchburg, Va., died unmarried.
- (6) Augustine Leftwich, b. October 20, 1848, d. February 13, 1898, married Jennie Annie Waters (b. August 14, 1850, d. July 27, 1894), daughter of James Waters, November 6, 1877, at St. Louis, Mo. Issue:
  - (a) Jeanne Weaver Leftwich, Boise, Idaho, b. August 9, 1878, married Rev. Henry L. Anderson (d. January 1, 1913) at St. Louis, Mo., April 22, 1908. Issue:
    1. Virginia Leftwich Anderson, b. July 8, 1909.
    2. Augustine Leftwich Anderson, b. June 25, 1910, d. October 15, 1910.
  - (b) Augustine Leftwich, b. February 29, 1880, d. March 11, 1900.
  - (c) Mary Catharine Leftwich, Aurora, Ill., b. November 13, 1884, married Rev. Benjamin E. Chapman, St. Louis, Mo., April 25, 1906. No issue.
  - (d) Maria Warwick Leftwich, Oak Park, Ill., b. May 11, 1886, married Carl L. DeLong, March 31, 1910, at Alton, Ill. Issue:
    1. Warwick Early DeLong, b. December 16, 1911.
- (7) Thomas E. Leftwich, Winfield, Kan., b. 1849 at Lynchburg, Va., married Annie Brown at Carrollton, Mo., in 1870. Issue:
  - (a) Sarah Warwick Leftwich, Chicago, Ill., b. October 1, 1878, married William G. Franck, February 1, 1912, at Chicago. No issue.
- (8) Mark Anthony Leftwich, b. May 28, 1852, d. January 7, 1928, married Mrs. Mary Ellen Runyan, nee Willis, April 21, 1879, at Palmyra, Mo. (See VI-8).

## VI.

(8) **Mark Anthony Leftwich** (Major Thomas, Colonel Thomas, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. May 28, 1852, d. January 7, 1928, married Mary Ellen Runyan, nee Willis (b. December 15, 1850, d. July 15, 1926), daughter of William Willis, April 21,

1879, at Palmyra, Mo. The following is an abstract of the account of his death which appeared in the *Coweta Times-Star* under date of January 12, 1928:

“Mark A Leftwich was born in Bedford County, Virginia, May 28, 1852, a son of Thomas and Maria (Warwick) Leftwich, natives of Virginia. His father was an extensive planter and he served as major in the Confederate army for three years. He was discharged at the termination of that time because of poor health and then removed to Missouri, locating in Carrollton, Carroll County, where he became a dentist, with substantial success until his death at the age of sixty-eight years. It was at Carrollton that Mark Leftwich was largely reared and educated. After putting his textbooks aside, he secured a position driving cattle from Texas to Abilene and Baxter Springs, Kansas. He made several of these trips across the Indian country, but in 1868 went to work as an apprentice for the *Carrollton Examiner*. In 1879 he was united in marriage to Mary E. Runyan, nee Willis, also of Carrollton. A number of years later the family removed to Lexington, Nebraska, where he published the *Dawson County Herald* for a period of five years. Following this he returned to Missouri, locating at Steelville, where he published the *Crawford County Democrat* for a number of years. From Steelville, he went to Madison, Missouri, where he published the *Madison Times*. In 1900 he came to Oklahoma, locating in Shawnee, where he published the *Shawnee Daily Quill* until 1905. In July of that year, he came to Coweta, and with a handful of type, so to speak, established the *Coweta Times*. In 1918 he purchased the subscription list and good will of the *Coweta Star*, and the name of his newspaper was then changed to the *Times-Star*. He continued as editor and publisher of the *Times-Star* until his death. He was identified with the Masonic and Knights of Pythias orders, and was a member of the Presbyterian Church. Interment was made in the family lot in Vernon Cemetery, beside his wife, who died in July, 1926.”

Back in the summer of 1924, Mark A. Leftwich grew weary of the grind of newspaper work, and he advertised the *Times-Star* for sale, changing his mind, however, before a deal was made. The advertisement was noticed by Otis Lorton, of the *Tulsa World*, whereupon he wrote the following splendid tribute to him, which appeared in Lorton's "Oklahoma Outbursts" in the July 17, 1924, issue of the *Tulsa World*:

“The worst news we have heard in a long while is that Mark A. Leftwich, who has published the *Coweta Times-Star* since 1905, is forced to retire to private life. He gives as his reasons, age past 70 years and broken health. Perhaps his health is broken

because of the service he rendered his town and country, but we can't believe that an age past 70 would of itself be sufficient to put him out of the harness. At 70 and past, Leftwich still has more pep than some of us who are trying to look the other way as we pass the 50 and near the 60 mile post. No soldier ever served his country better than has Mark Leftwich. When he steps down and out, there is no bonus, no pension for him. All he has left is what he may have saved from the fruits of his toil, from a service without expectation of adequate reward. There is no pension for him, yet most of us admit that teachers and soldiers should be pensioned for the service they have rendered. There is no bonus or pension for covering many years of devotion to country which he can draw on—nothing but a tablet expressing the sweet memories of those who have watched with appreciation the grand work of this private soldier who—without expectation of service stripes—has given of his best for his party, his state, his country. He asks only the modest sum of \$7,000.00 for what has taken him many years of toil to build. *The World* trusts that he will reap seven times the seven thousand which he modestly estimates the value of the property alone which he has accumulated. This will be seven times seven thousand less than what his service to Oklahoma and his country is worth.”

Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Ralph Willard Leftwich, San Angelo, Texas, b. January 15, 1881, married Mabel Lee Terrill, December 21, 1918, at Memphis, Tenn. No issue.
- (2) Brenda Chloe Leftwich, b. February 5, 1883, d. August 20, 1928, married Horace Lynn Benson, July 11, 1906, at Coweta, Okla. Issue:
  - (a) Horace Lynn Benson, Jr.
- (3) Morris Mark Leftwich, Tulsa, Okla., b. May 10, 1885, married Inez Gilmore (b. March 13, 1890), daughter of Timothy Stivers Gilmore, February 22, 1911, at Oneida, Kansas. Issue:
  - (a) Morris Mark Leftwich, Jr., b. January 7, 1916.
  - (b) Warwick Volott Leftwich, b. January 3, 1918.
- (4) Sallie Belle Leftwich, Tulsa, Okla., b. April 17, 1888, married Noel Chetwynde Ownby, September 3, 1908, at Coweta, Okla. Issue: Noel C. Ownby, Jr., and Brenda Louise Ownby.
- (5) Augustine Richard Leftwich, Coweta, Okla., b. February 18, 1891, married Maude Dorothy Comer (b. August 26, 1890) September 26, 1915 at Tulsa, Okla. He is publisher of the *Coweta Times-Star* at Coweta, Okla. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Josephine Leftwich, Coweta, Okla., b. July 4, 1916.
  - (b) Mark Anthony Leftwich, Coweta, Okla., b. January 3, 1919.

## CHAPTER VI

### DESCENDANTS OF MAJOR AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, JR., SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(3) **Major Augustine Leftwich, Jr.** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. September 10, 1744, in Caroline County, Va., d. 1835, moved to Bedford County, Va., at age of seven or about 1751 (see pension papers of Augustine Leftwich), married (1st) Mary Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, February 12, 1765; married (2nd) Mrs. Sarah Turner (widow of Admire Turner), September 26, 1821. At time when they were married he was seventy-seven and she was seventy-two years of age.

Augustine Leftwich, Jr., was a soldier in the Revolution of 1776, serving as first lieutenant in his brother's (Captain Thomas Leftwich) Company. In October, 1780, he was made a captain in Colonel William Trigg's Regiment of Virginia Militia (Bureau of Pensions, Rev. War, Washington, D. C.). He died intestate, leaving among other personal property nineteen slaves and \$400.00 in cash. For a division of his estate, in which his hereinafter children and grandchild are mentioned, see W. B. "I," p. 171, of December 22, 1835, and D. B. 25, p. 203, of February 12, 1838, of Bedford County, Va. He was a man of considerable wealth for his day, as is evidenced by the large amount of land which he owned in Bedford County.

Issue of Augustine Leftwich and his wife Mary Turner:

#### V.

- (1) Lockey Leftwich, married Colonel David Saunders, September 4, 1788, in Bedford County, Va. He was Colonel of the 91st Regiment, Virginia Militia, in 1804. Among issue: Dr. James Turner Saunders, b. July 17, 1791, d. 1864 in Lynchburg, Va., married Ann Maria Rives (b. July 17, 1805). He graduated in medicine from University of Pennsylvania and served as a surgeon in the War of 1812 in his father's regiment.
- (2) Sally Leftwich, b. August 28, 1777, d. May 9, 1844, married Rev. William Leftwich, "White Head," a Methodist minister and a son of Colonel Thomas Leftwich, December 22, 1795. He and wife were first cousins. (For descendants see under Rev. William Leftwich "White Head," herein).
- (3) Peyton Leftwich, b. 1768, d. in Lynchburg, Va., in 1859, in his 91st year; married (1st) Mildred Fuqua, daughter of Thomas and Judah Fuqua, December 26, 1793; she d. subsequent to December, 1825 (D. B. 15, p. 251, Campbell Co., Va.). On June 15, 1840, Peyton Leftwich and Grace, his wife, conveyed Jesse D. Green 312 acres in Pittsylvania County, which land Stephen Terry conveyed him in 1835. (D. B. 37, p. 3, and D. B. 44, p. 192, Pitts. Co.). He married (2nd) Grace Bradfute (b. 1791,



in Bedford Co., d. March 6, 1854, in Campbell Co., Va.), daughter of Robert Bradfute and Sarah Irvine, July 4, 1831, in Lynchburg, Va. Issue:

- (a) Granville Leftwich, Captain in United States Army, was presented with a silver sword by the State of Florida for his successful bravery in defending and saving a town against the Seminoles. He died unmarried at Fort Smith, Ark., September 24, 1824. After his death his father had the sword made into a dozen table and a dozen teaspoons. The teaspoons are in the possession of Granville Moorman, of Bedford County. The tablespoons are owned by Peyton Leftwich Terry, of Roanoke, Va., both nephews of Granville Leftwich and grandsons of Peyton Leftwich.
- “Granville Leftwich, Va. Ens. 5th Inf., July 19, 1813; 3rd Lt., March 31, 1814; 2nd Lt., Aug. 13, 1814; transferred to 7th Inf., May 17, 1815; Reg. Adj., Feb., 1816 to Aug 31, 1819; 1st Lt., April 30, 1817; Capt., June 15, 1819; died Sept. 24, 1824.”—“Official Register and Directory of the Officers of the U. S. Army, 1789-1903,” by Heitman.
- (b) Beverley Leftwich, died unmarried.
- (c) Lilburn W. Leftwich, d. (Inv. of estate Jan. 12, 1824, W. B. 4, p. 529, Campbell Co.), married Maria B. Scott (d. subsequent to 1827) June, 1821 (M. L. B. Campbell Co., Va.). He probably left no issue as on January 11, 1830 (D. B. 17, p. 341, Campbell Co., Va., “John Moorman and Catharine, his wife, formerly Catharine Leftwich, Stephen Terry and Lucinda, his wife, formerly Lucinda Leftwich, all of Campbell Co., being all the legatees of Granville Leftwich, except Littleton Leftwich,” conveyed Littleton Leftwich certain real estate.
- (d) Littleton Leftwich, married Dolly R. McDaniel, daughter of Laban McDaniel, March 9, 1831. He apparently died without issue. He left will (W. B. E, p. 57, Lynchburg, Va.), dated November 15, 1860, probated at the September term, 1861, in which he devised all of his property to his wife. Dolly R. Leftwich left will (W. B. F, p. 177, Lynchburg, Va.), dated June 10, 1868, probated June 4, 1874, in which she devised and bequeathed property to adopted daughter, Martha Anna Brown; to Dolly Walter Brown and Lizzie F. C. Brown, daughters of Martha Anna Brown; to Mary L. Goodman, daughter of Marcellus and Anna Goodman; to Samuel L. Moorman, “I give the gold watch which once belonged to Old Father Leftwich;” to “my niece, Martha M. Robinson, I give the portrait or likeness of Father Peyton Leftwich,” and “I give all the rest of my estate to my two brothers, W. Y. and Jesse W. McDaniel and my three sisters, Florentine Robinson, Mary J. Moorman and Patra Board.”
- (e) Catharine Leftwich, d. s. p., married John Clark Moorman (b. December 15, 1796) December 15, 1824. He was a son of Samuel Moorman (b. January 8, 1772) by his marriage to Judith Clark (b. March 27, 1774) on March 2, 1796. Samuel Moorman's parents were Zachariah Moorman (d. January 15, 1788) and Elizabeth Terrell. His grandparents were Thomas Moorman and Rachel Clark (b. in 1739, d. July 26, 1773). Samuel Moorman's brothers and sisters were: Ann, b. October 18, 1756; Mary, b. October 18, 1758; Milly, b. October 2, 1760; Henry, b. December 11, 1762; Rachel, b. January 26, 1765; Aggatha, b. May 13, 1767; Thomas, b. October 22, 1769; Samuel, b. January 8, 1772. His half brothers and sisters were: Zachariah, b. March 30,

1779; Lucy, b. April 2, 1782.—From Leftwich and Moorman Family Bible, now in possession of W. E. Leftwich, "Walnut Hill," Lawyers, Va.

- (f) Lucinda Leftwich, d. September 12, 1855, in Campbell County, Va., married Stephen Terry, November 11, 1828. Issue:
1. William Terry, married Anne Smith, of Missouri.
  2. Martha Mildred Terry, married Edward Robinson, of Bedford County, November 16, 1848, and moved to Missouri in 1860; d. there in August, 1886.
  3. Peyton Leftwich Terry, b. February 2, 1835, in Campbell County, Va., d. in Roanoke, Va., December 18, 1898, married Mary F. Trout, December 16, 1857. Issue: Mary Eliza Terry; Alice Peyton Terry, married S. W. Jamison, June 18, 1879; Martha Leftwich Terry, married T. W. Goodwin, June 23, 1897; Anne Deyerle Terry, d. January 14, 1883; Lucinda Lee Terry.
- (4) James Leftwich, "Red Head," b. cir. 1779, d. (will dated Oct., 1849, pro. Dec. 25, 1854, W. B. "P," p. 308, in Bedford Co.); married Mildred Turner, daughter of Admire Turner, August 3, 1797. She died subsequent to her husband, as she is mentioned in his will. (See V-4).
- (5) Jesse Leftwich, b. June 1, 1775, d. April 23, 1841, married Sarah Briscoe, July 5, 1804. (See V-5).
- (6) Robert Leftwich, b. cir. 1777. In 1799 he was living in Pittsylvania County and was in the mercantile business with his brother, Jesse. On July 29, 1809 (D. B. 16, p. 432), Robert Leftwich of Rockingham County, N. C., sold William Wimbish all of his interest in the concern of Leftwich and Wimbish, "of which concern Robert Leftwich was a partner." He left only one son, G. W. G. I. Leftwich. On February 12, 1836 (D. B. 25, p. 203, Bedford Co., Va.), G. W. G. I. Leftwich, of Maury County, Tenn., for a money consideration deeded William Leftwich, "White Head," "all my interest (that is to say one-sixth part) in the estate of Maj. Augustine Leftwich, Sr., deceased, both real and personal, with the exception of the slaves," etc. In the report of the distribution of the personal property of the estate of Augustine Leftwich on December 22, 1835, by the administrator, to his five living children, he stated, "One-sixth of the money has been retained by the Admr. for the heir of Robert Leftwich, dec'd, a son of Augustine Leftwich, dec'd. All the distributees were present and consented to the distribution, except the heir of Robert, who was absent." The administrator made his final settlement October 27, 1846 (W. B. M, p. 296), at which time the five above-mentioned children and grandson, G. W. G. I. Leftwich, were living.

## V.

(4) James Leftwich, "Red Head" (Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1779, d. December 7, 1854, at the age of seventy-five years and three months (will dated October, 1849, probated December 25, 1854 (W. B. "P," p. 308, in Bedford Co.); married Mildred Turner, daughter Admire Turner, August 3, 1797. She died subsequent to her husband, as she is mentioned in his will. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) James Thomas Leftwich, b. cir. 1798, d. cir. 1875. (See VI-1).
- (2) Lockey Claytor Leftwich, married Henry T. Franklin, April 17, 1820.

- (3) Juliet Hubbard Leftwich.
- (4) Hairston A. Leftwich, b. February 1, 1804, d. July 15, 1875, married Elizabeth Hubbard, November 29, 1827. (See VI-4).
- (5) Walter Leftwich, married Frances Turner, November 28, 1831, d. in Franklin County in 1855. (See appraisal of his estate, Dec. 17, 1855, W. B. 10, p. 76, Franklin Co., in which James T. Leftwich was Administrator). Issue:
  - (a) James T. Leftwich, married Frances A. Sloan, in Franklin County, Va., September 13, 1854 (when twenty years old). He d. 1862. (See W. B. 12, p. 432, Franklin Co., Va.). Among issue:
    - 1. John O. Leftwich, b. in Franklin County, Va., married Araminta Josephine Wilkes, daughter of James Ferguson and Rebecca Wilkes, January 3, 1876, in Bedford County. Among issue: H. M. Leftwich, b. May 29, 1877.
  - (b) Mary Jane Leftwich.
  - (c) Jenney Leftwich.
  - (d) George Leftwich.
 

See W. B. 11, p. 211, Franklin County, Va., account with their guardian, Samuel S. Turner.
- (6) Sally Leftwich, married George Hubbard, May 26, 1825, in Bedford County.
- (7) Catharine Leftwich, married Benjamin Wright, September 29, 1831, in Bedford County.
- (8) Etchison G. Leftwich, married Mary Ann Foster, daughter of Peyton Foster, November 2, 1836. (See VI-8).
- (9) Mary Leftwich, married Robert Skinnell, March 16, 1843, in Bedford County.

## VI.

(1) **James Thomas Leftwich** (James, "Red Head," Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1793, d. cir. 1875 (at the age of seventy-seven years and seven months), married cir. 1821. The records of Bedford County do not show that he owned any land in that county and the only mention of him in the Bedford County records is in his father's will, which is dated in October, 1849. It has not been definitely determined that this James T. Leftwich is the son of James Leftwich, "Red Head," but the date of his birth and other information sent the writer by one of his descendants indicate that he is the James T. Leftwich, a son of James Leftwich, "Red Head." Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Joel Leftwich, b. January 9, 1822, d. January 18, 1904, married Hannah Hix (b. August 5, 1826, d. December 24, 1904) September 14, 1848. Issue:
  - (a) Sophia Leftwich, b. July 8, 1849, d. November 27, 1927, married William Young. Issue:
    - 1. Clara A. Young, b. July 5, 1875.
    - 2. Catherine Leftwich Young, b. December 7, 1877.
    - 3. James Henry Young, b. March 10, 1880.

4. Ardinna May Young, b. May 9, 1882.
  5. Charley Young, b. February 14, 1884.
- (b) James Thomas Leftwich, b. February 20, 1852, d. October 21, 1923, married Katherine Letitia Stanley (b. April 27, 1858), daughter of Job and Joanna Proctor Stanley (married January 2, 1831) October 19, 1881, at Malden, W. Va. Issue:
1. Eugenie Sibyl Leftwich, b. October 29, 1882, d. April 6, 1884.
  2. Lewis Stanley Leftwich, b. March 20, 1884, d. May 20, 1895.
  3. Mary Elizabeth Leftwich, b. June 13, 1886, married Donald O. Happersett, June 26, 1926. No issue.
  4. James Thomas Leftwich, b. February 20, 1889, married Rita Ann Somerville, August 28, 1917. He is secretary of Woolworth Company, Executive Office, New York City. They have one son, James Thomas Leftwich, b. January 12, 1920.
  5. Minnie Dils Leftwich, b. May 13, 1892, married Lemuel Jarrott Heslop, April 11, 1917. Issue: James William Heslop, b. September 27, 1919; Elizabeth Ann Heslop, b. August 15, 1921; and Robert Jarrott Heslop, b. June 17, 1923.
- (c) Lucy Leftwich, b. May 31, 1854, d. October 24, 1920, married Balis Perry. Issue:
1. Joel Leftwich Perry, Charleston, W. Va., b. October 25, 1877, married Laura Thompson. Issue: Graves and Joel Perry, Jr.
  2. Minnie May Perry, b. May 25, 1879, died in infancy.
  3. Scott E. Perry, Charleston, W. Va., b. June 7, 1881.
- (d) Eva Leftwich, b. February 13, 1862, d. September 27, 1885, married Robert Jones and had issue: May Jones, b. 1885.
- (e) Annie Laurie Leftwich, 305 First Street, Point Pleasant, W. Va., b. December 7, 1866, married Mott Barton and had issue:
1. Mott Barton, died in infancy.
  2. Frank Barton, Adelphie, Ohio, b. June 2, 1897, married Florence Shann. He served in the World War. They have one child: Frank Barton, Jr.
  3. Fay Thomas Barton, b. June 15, 1901.

## VI.

(4) Hairston A. Leftwich (James, "Red Head," Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 1, 1804, d. July 15, 1875, left will dated April 5, 1875, probated September 28, 1875, in which he left all of his property to his wife, Elizabeth, for life, then "to my legal heirs," but does not name them. He married Elizabeth Hubbard, November 29, 1827, in Bedford County, Va. Among issue:

## VII.

- (1) Grandson G. Leftwich, b. December 28, 1829, d. April 5, 1905. (See VII-1).

## VII.

- (1) Grandson G. Leftwich (Hairston A., James "Red Head,"

Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 28, 1829, d. April 5, 1905, married (1st) Lucy Ann Dallis (b. October 8, 1828, d. October 7, 1878), daughter of Jubal and Hannah Dallas, December 17, 1850; married (2nd) Laura T. Jacobs (b. 1861), daughter of Elisha C. and Martha Jacobs, June 10, 1879. His widow married Jesse D. Morgan, December 18, 1906, in Bedford County, Va. He served throughout the War Between the States in Company "F," 2nd Virginia Cavalry.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### VIII.

- (1) Sarah E. Leftwich, b. September 27, 1851, married Joseph J. Lipscomb (b. September 18, 1833, d. November 15, 1917) December 6, 1876. He served throughout the War Between the States in Company "F," 2nd Virginia Cavalry. Issue:
  - (a) Tessa Alma Lipscomb, b. August 30, 1877, d. February 14, 1923, married Robert G. Reese, April 4, 1900. Issue:
    1. William Werter Reese, b. August 24, 1902.
    2. George Clark Reese, b. May 12, 1908.
  - (b) Lilly Jordan Lipscomb, b. May 25, 1882, married Joseph Bruce Craghead, July 8, 1900.
  - (c) Adron Thelma Lipscomb, b. August 21, 1896, married Janie Elizabeth Robertson, June 11, 1916.
- (2) Octavia F. Leftwich, b. March 6, 1853, d. May 13, 1886, married John T. Hatcher, at Davis Mills, Bedford, Va., December 20, 1876.
- (3) James H. Leftwich, b. January 22, 1856, d. November 26, 1923, married Hessie C. Willard (b. 1858), December 26, 1875. Issue:
  - (a) Maggie L. Leftwich, married Andrew R. Patterson, December 19, 1897.
  - (b) Notie M. Leftwich, married J. Frank Overstreet, September 20, 1904.
- (4) John Granderson Leftwich, b. February 22, 1858, married Eddie Parker Wildman (b. August 18, 1862), daughter of Captain Elisha S. and Mary Wildman, April 15, 1884, at her home, Body Camp. Issue:
  - (a) Emma Lee Leftwich, 107 East 26th Street, Norfolk, Va., b. March 17, 1885, married Edward F. Hurt, December 17, 1911, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
    1. Susan Virginia Hurt, b. October 6, 1912.
  - (b) Elmo Elisha Leftwich, Bedford, Va., b. August 9, 1887, married Mary Hattie Overstreet, daughter of Alexander and Lucy S. Overstreet, at Body Camp, Va., May 12, 1912. Issue:
    1. Elmo Francis Leftwich, b. March 5, 1919.
    2. Lois Madalene Leftwich, b. January 14, 1925.
  - (c) Robert Russell Leftwich, Lynchburg, Va., b. July 2, 1889, married (1st) Kate F. Goggin, widow, daughter of John E. and Mary Susan Fuqua, November 28, 1915, in Bedford County, Va.; married (2nd) Lucy Elizabeth Megginson, daughter of J. A. and Rosa Megginson, October 26, 1921, at Lynchburg, Va.

- (d) Mary Ruth Leftwich, Bedford, Va., b. July 15, 1895, married Hubert A. Gills (b. 1894), in Bedford, Va., September 20, 1921.

Issue:

1. Watkins Leftwich Gills, b. July 17, 1922.
  2. William Malcomb Gills, b. May 28, 1928.
- (e) Lois Myrtle Leftwich, b. March 21, 1899, d. November 2, 1908.

## VI.

(8) Etchison Grigsby Leftwich (James "Red Head," Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), married Mary Ann Foster, daughter of Peyton Foster, November 2, 1836, at Bedford, Va. She died in 1899. See appraisal of her estate, November 18, 1899 (W. B. 30, p. 402, Bedford Co., Va.). Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Richard Whitfield Leftwich, b. July 15, 1850, married (1st) Susan A. Franklin (b. March 22, 1846, d. May 15, 1922), daughter of Abner H. and Mary Ann Franklin, April 20, 1871, in Bedford County, Va.; married (2nd) Janie Helen Bragg (b. 1874, at Charlottesville, Va.), daughter of William and Lucy Bragg, August 22, 1923, in Bedford County, Va.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Lula Candace Leftwich, b. May 7, 1872, married (1st) Jefferson Davis Dearing (b. 1860, d. 1920) December 23, 1891; married (2nd) William T. Lucado, of Roanoke, Va., in 1925. They now live at 125 Commonwealth Avenue, Roanoke, Va. No issue by (2nd) marriage. Issue:
1. Ruth Evelyn Dearing, b. June 21, 1894, married Howard C. Lucado, in Washington, D. C., 1915.
  2. India Naomi Dearing, b. June 19, 1896, married James Chattin, at Goodview, Bedford County, Va., 1914.
  3. Minnie Davis Dearing, b. April 16, 1898, married John L. Laughon, at Bristol, Va., 1917.
  4. Willie Burks Dearing, b. March 8, 1903, married Bertha Huddleston, at Roanoke, Va., 1923.
- (b) Berta Anna Leftwich, Thaxton, Va., b. June 9, 1873, married Homer L. Williams, January 6, 1897.
- (c) Frank Hensley Leftwich, Thaxton, Va., b. May 15, 1875, married Lucy Ann Franklin (b. April 13, 1879), daughter of Samuel E. and Sarah J. Franklin, September 7, 1904. Issue:
1. Ernest Franklin Leftwich, b. June 11, 1905, d. September 8, 1905.
  2. Gertrude Lucile Leftwich, b. July 25, 1906, d. June 14, 1909.
  3. Junius Hensley Leftwich, b. June 21, 1908.
  4. Geneva May Leftwich, b. February 9, 1910.
  5. Carlton Otey Leftwich, b. December 9, 1911.
  6. Elva Janette Leftwich, b. January 27, 1914, d. December 13, 1917.
  7. Frank Elwood Leftwich, b. March 23, 1916.
  8. Robert Wilson Leftwich, b. July 19, 1919.

9. Lewis Marvin Leftwich, b. November 19, 1923.
  10. Margaret Marie Leftwich, b. October 13, 1925, d. November 20, 1927.
- (d) Henry Clay Leftwich, b. November 9, 1878, married Martha S. Stiff, daughter of Septimus and Mary Ann Stiff, November 9, 1899.
- (e) Benjamin Robert Leftwich, b. December 31, 1876, d. 1880.
- (f) Ottie Estelle Leftwich, Thaxton, Va., b. September 5, 1881, married John Daniel Clingenpeel (b. October 13, 1878) July 10, 1901, at Elizabeth City, N. C. Issue:
1. Louise Clingenpeel, b. May 15, 1902, d. June 26, 1902.
  2. Roy Earl Clingenpeel, b. September 29, 1903, married Doris Adele Jones, of Roanoke, Va., June 18, 1927, at Bristol, Va.
  3. Junia Dorothy Clingenpeel, b. November 22, 1905; graduate of State Teachers' College, Farmville, Va.
  4. Hazel Margaret Clingenpeel, b. February 22, 1908, d. December 16, 1928.
  5. Frances Jewell Clingenpeel, b. July 7, 1910.
  6. Alan Bernaw Clingenpeel, b. January 1, 1913.
  7. Maynard Clingenpeel, b. June 14, 1915, d. June 14, 1915.
  8. Nellie Anita Clingenpeel, b. January 22, 1917.
  9. John Duane Clingenpeel, b. July 16, 1923.
- (g) Marian Alice Leftwich, 14 Washington Street, South, Charleston, W. Va., b. April 22, 1887, married (1st) Arno Williamson (b. 1890), January 30, 1912; married (2nd) E. L. Ward.
- (h) Clara Augusta Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., b. July 8, 1890, married G. C. Watson (deceased), September 25, 1907.
- (i) Willie R. Leftwich, b. March 15, 1885, d. March 26, 1907.
- (2) Preston L. Leftwich, b. 1845, d. 1919, married Cynthia Jane Creasey, widow, daughter of Jacob and Nancy Clingenpeel, October 2, 1866. He served in Company "G," 28th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade, during the War Between the States. He left will dated September 23, 1919, probated October 27, 1919 (W. B. 36, p. 19, Bedford Co.). Issue:
- (a) Catherine W. Leftwich, d. 1928, married John R. McKinney, December 22, 1886.
  - (b) Nannie B. Leftwich, married Edward Lee Foster, January 5, 1887. Among issue:
    1. Marjorie Foster, married Archibald Franklin.
  - (c) Moorman O. Leftwich, Bluefield, W. Va., married Ellen C. Spickard, daughter of Jacob P. and Sallie F. Spickard, December 23, 1896.
  - (d) Jeremiah D. Leftwich, b. March 13, 1871, d. 1926 or 1927, married Emma C.———. Among issue:
    1. Lucy V. Leftwich, b. 1899, married Samuel Peyton Witt (b. 1889) December 29, 1915.
    2. Earl Leftwich, b. 1902, married Effie P. Woodford (b. 1905), daughter of Joel S. and Ella C. Woodford, February 23, 1924.
    3. Allie D. Leftwich, b. 1898, married Estous M. Hubbard, July 5, 1918.

4. Doris D. Leftwich, b. 1902, married Neal H. Shumate in Roanoke, Va., December 21, 1923.
- (e) Sallie B. Leftwich, b. October 16, 1875, married Powhatan Johnson, at Huddleston, Va., November 3, 1897.
- (f) Samuel C. Leftwich, Huddleston, Va., b. October 1, 1877, married Eddie M. Hubbard, daughter of John and Martha Hubbard, November 15, 1899. Among issue:
1. Carlie C. Leftwich, b. 1905, married (1st) Martin L. Ashwell, May 7, 1919; married (2nd) Elisha Roosevelt Wilson, December 22, 1925.
- (g) Carey J. Leftwich, died prior to 1919, married his cousin, Zata W. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas B. and Mary A. Leftwich, February 13, 1901. See distribution of his estate of July 23, 1920, W. B. 36, p. 311. (For issue see under Thomas B. Leftwich).
- (h) Alverda J. Leftwich, Huddleston, Va., married (1st) Ollie Wilmer Johnson, October 3, 1906; married (2nd) Hughson Johnson.
- (i) George L. Leftwich, b. 1886, d. 1927, married Dolly C. Goode (b. 1885), daughter of Charles D. W. and Melissa Goode, March 11, 1908. After his death she married Pleasant Hogan, November 1, 1927. See list of his heirs as hereinafter given, recorded in Bedford County, October 6, 1927, in W. B. 38, p. 432. Issue:
1. Arthur Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., b. 1909.
  2. Mike Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., b. 1911.
  3. Dennis Leftwich, Leesville, Va., b. 1915.
- (3) Rev. James P. Leftwich, b. 1840, d. (the Admr. of his estate made final settlement June 13, 1864, W. B. 37, p. 406, Bedford Co. The report of the Admr. shows that \$38,260 came into his hands for distribution); married Frances A. Williams (b. 1837), daughter of Ezekiel Williams, March 27, 1861.
- (4) Thomas Benjamin Leftwich, Leesville, Va., b. September 8, 1857, married (1st) Mary Ann Foster (b. 1861), daughter of Samuel and Lydia S. Foster, December 6, 1877; married (2nd) Mary F. Krantz, daughter of Greefus and Emelia Milly Krantz, December 25, 1902. (See VII-4).
- (5) Julia A. Leftwich, b. March 14, 1853, married George N. Clingenpeel, December 20, 1871. Issue:
- (a) Charles E. Clingenpeel, Roanoke, Va., married (1st) Millie Laughlin; married (2nd) Bessie Witt.
  - (b) Sallie Clingenpeel, Bedford, Va., married Harry P. Lucas.
  - (c) Pearl Clingenpeel, married and lives in California.
  - (d) John Clingenpeel, died in the service during the World War.
  - (e) Georgia Clingenpeel, Roanoke, Va., married Sam Moore.
  - (f) Eva Clingenpeel, Washington, D. C., married a Mr. Hughes.
  - (g) Susan Clingenpeel, married (1st) a Mr. Hocutt; married (2nd) a Mr. Martin.
  - (h) Anna Clingenpeel, Roanoke, Va., married a Mr. Wright.
- (6) Toriza V. Leftwich, d. 1899, married William S. Overstreet, January 23, 1879.
- (7) Susan Leftwich, married John Roberts, January 22, 1861.
- (8) Mary F. Leftwich, married A. W. Williams, February 27, 1862.
- (9) Mildred A. Leftwich, b. 1849, d. November 17, 1856.
- (10) Walter E. Leftwich, b. 1855, d. November 18, 1856.



## VII.

(4) **Thomas Benjamin Leftwich** (Richard W., Etchison G., James "Red Head," Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 12, 1857, married (1st) Mary Ann Foster (b. November, 1861, d. October 10, 1899), daughter of Samuel and Lydia S. Foster, November 16, 1875, at Bedford, Va.; married (2nd) Mary Krantz, daughter of Greefus and Emelia Krantz, December 25, 1902, at Bedford, Va.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VIII.

- (1) John Carter Leftwich, b. December 19, 1878, d. January 19, 1912, unmarried.
- (2) Cossie Vernon Leftwich, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. December 17, 1880, married (1st) Thomas Clingenpeel (d. December 21, 1916) December 17, 1899; married (2nd) John L. Tolley, November 6, 1918.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Caddie Mildred Clingenpeel, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. December 22, 1903, married Glenn Swanson, December, 1922, in Bedford, Va.
- (b) Maynard Lloyd Clingenpeel, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. July 29, 1908, married Grace Harvey, September 14, 1929, at Martinsville, Va.
- (c) Nora Elizabeth Clingenpeel, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. July 24, 1912, married Clifton Collins, September 9, 1926, at Kernersville, N. C.
- (d) Inez Alene Clingenpeel, Bedford, Va., b. April 21, 1916.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (e) John Leonard Tolley, b. November 6, 1919.
- (f) Sarah Frances Tolley, b. February 28, 1921, d. April 6, 1923.
- (g) William Edward Tolley, b. February 17, 1924.
- (3) Sallie (or Zata) Wilmoth Leftwich, Winston-Salem, N. C., b. December 25, 1883, married (1st) Carey Jacob Leftwich (b. October 13, 1886, d. April 27, 1914), son of Preston L. and Cynthia J. Leftwich, of Bedford County, January 13, 1900; married (2nd) Leslie Leonidas Green (b. 1891) May 20, 1918, at Bedford, Va. No issue by last marriage.

Issue:

- (a) Arrietta Gladys Leftwich, b. December 8, 1905, married Sherrill S. Bohannon, at Winston-Salem, N. C., June 15, 1920. Issue:
  1. Dorris Earline Bohannon, b. December 18, 1921.
  2. Franklin Spencer Bohannon, b. February 20, 1924.
  3. David Spencer Bohannon, b. December 9, 1927.
- (b) Carlton Earnest Leftwich, b. August 31, 1908.
- (c) Sherman Cary Leftwich, b. July 23, 1911.
- (4) Lloyd Herman Leftwich, b. February 19, 1887, d. May 5, 1918, married Mattie Esham (b. January 14, 1890), daughter of Elisha and Emma Esham, December 22, 1909, at Philadelphia. His widow married Louis Werkley and they now live at Norristown, Pa. Issue:
  - (a) Ethel Mary Leftwich, 149 West Pennsylvania Street, Norristown, Pa., b. September 19, 1910, married Wallace Evans, May 26, 1928, at Elkton, Md.

- (b) Virginia Elizabeth Leftwich, 324 James Street, Norristown, Pa., b. August 30, 1912.
  - (c) Lloyd Herman Leftwich, 324 James Street, Norristown, Pa., b. October 31, 1914.
- (5) William Leftwich, b. November 9, 1888, married Mariana Welzel (b. September 24, 1894), daughter of William Charles and Minnie Welzel, December 30, 1914, at Philadelphia, Pa. Issue:
- (a) Marie Berenice Leftwich, b. November 29, 1918.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (6) Claude Odell Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., b. 1901, married Nina Bradley Wilson (b. 1909), daughter of Cornelius J. and Ottie May Wilson, April 12, 1925.
- (7) Mildred Leftwich, Huddleston, Va., b. December 1, 1910.

## V.

(5) Major Jesse Leftwich (Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. June 1, 1775, d. April 22, 1841, at Florence, Ala., married Sallie (Sarah) Briscoe (b. March 19, 1787, d. October 22, 1839), daughter of John Briscoe, who was a justice of the peace of Pittsylvania County in 1790, in Pittsylvania County, Va., July 5, 1804. (M. L. B. in Pitts. Co., dated July 2, 1804). He received the title of Major for service in the United States Army, this being on his tomb at Florence, Ala., where he was buried in 1841. By deed dated February 24, 1802 (D. B. 13, p. 330, Pitts. Co.), Jennings Thompson leased William Wimbish and Jesse Leftwich a store-house and dwelling, etc., for seven years, commencing October 1, 1799. Among the witnesses to the lease was Robert Leftwich. On August 23, 1805 (D. B. 14, p. 378), William Wimbish, in consideration of £1000, sold Jesse Leftwich his interest in the concern of Jesse Leftwich & Company. On March 1, 1806 (D. B. 15, p. 38), Robert Leftwich of Pittsylvania County, in consideration of \$5,000, sold Jesse Leftwich his interest in Robert Leftwich & Co. On October 22, 1806 (D. B. 15, p. 307), Richard Elliott conveyed Jesse Leftwich 200 acres on Polly's Branch. In April, 1807 (D. B. 15, p. 424), Nicholas Perkins conveyed Jesse Leftwich 300 acres on Cascade Creek. On March 26, 1814, Jesse Leftwich and Sally, his wife, conveyed certain property on Bannister River (D. B. 18, p. 531). From this date till 1818 there are several conveyances to and from Jesse Leftwich, after which his name does not appear in the records of Pittsylvania County. He removed to Mt. Pleasant, Maury County, Tenn., about this date, as on March 20, 1820 (D. B. "H," p. 150, Maury Co., Tenn.), he purchased Lot No. 153 in the original plan of the town of Columbia, Maury County, Tenn., and his name appears frequently thereafter in the records up to 1832, about which time he probably removed to Alabama. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) John B. Leftwich, b. November 25, 1805, d. August 16, 1850, married Ann Jennings, October 18, 1823. They were buried at Florence, Ala. On January 8, 1827, he purchased a home and lot in the village of Mt. Pleasants, Tenn., and sold it to Jesse Leftwich on December 21st of the same year.
- (2) Augustine J. Leftwich, b. August 18, 1807, married Mary Turner, June 5, 1833.
- (3) Amanda W. Leftwich, b. August 24, 1809, married Major Ben R. Harris. They had two sons, Addey and James Harris.
- (4) Mary Louise Leftwich, b. February 10, 1812, d. October 12, 1889, married Levi Cassity (b. March 21, 1798, d. September 3, 1849), May 16, 1833, at Mt. Pleasant, Tenn. (See VI-4).
- (5) Joel Leftwich, b. September 27, 1814, moved from Tennessee to Florence, Ala., about 1838, and later removed to Louisiana. He owned a sugar plantation near Plaquemine, La., married Elizabeth Jourmanville and left three children: Augustine, Mary, and Albert Leftwich.
- (6) Julia Ann Leftwich, b. May 18, 1817, d. June 28, 1860.
- (7) Virginia Washington Leftwich, b. July 1, 1820, married Richard Batts Baugh, May 27, 1840, at Tuscaloosa, Ala. They had several children, among whom were Richard Baugh, married Arkie Malette, of Arkansas, and Joel Leftwich Baugh, who d. at Luka, Miss., in 1904. She and her husband were buried at Florence, Ala.
- (8) Jesse George Washington Leftwich, b. February 5, 1823, d. May 6, 1906, married (1st) Harriet Rosa Woods, at New Orleans, La.; married (2nd) Agnes Pollock, August 4, 1853. (See VI-8).
- (9) Sarah Briscoe Leftwich, b. February 5, 1823, married Judge William B. Wood, at Florence, Ala. No issue. She and her husband were buried at Florence, Ala.
- (10) Lelia B. Leftwich, b. February 19, 1825, married Sterling A. M. Wood, of Florence, Ala., afterwards lived at Tuscaloosa, Ala. (See VI-10).
- (11) Adelia Emma Leftwich, b. April 12, 1829, d. April 15, 1844, unmarried.

The foregoing dates of births, marriages and deaths were copied from the family Bible of Mary Louise (Leftwich) Cassity, which is now in the possession of Mrs. H. C. Vaughan, Highland Plaza, Birmingham, Ala.

## VI.

(4) **Mary Louise Leftwich** (Jesse, Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 10, 1812, d. October 12, 1889, married Levi Cassity (b. March 18, 1798, d. September 3, 1849) May 16, 1833, at Mount Pleasant, Tenn.; moved to Florence, Ala., and lived and died there. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Amanda Ann Cassity, b. March 4, 1834, d. September 21, 1900, married W. H. Warren, November 19, 1851. Issue: Ida, Ada, and Lelia Warren.
- (2) Sarah Elizabeth Cassity, b. August 21, 1836, d. February 18, 1852, at Athens, Ala.
- (3) Julia Turner Cassity, b. February 23, 1839, d. October 31, 1926, married (1st) James S. Boddie (b. in 1830, d. August 23, 1867), January 25,

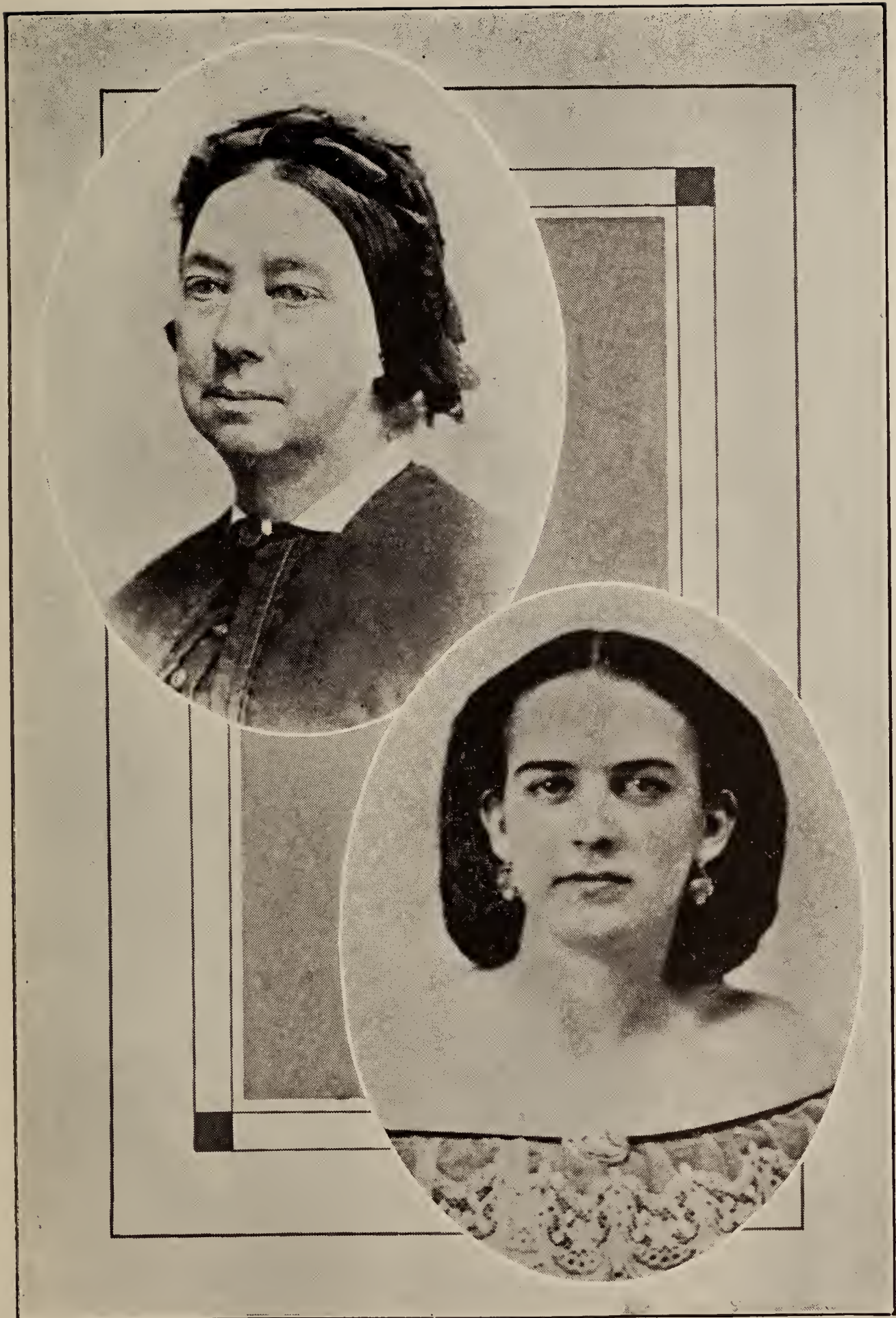
1858, at Florence, Ala.; married (2nd) Dr. Hardie Brown, in 1871, at Florence, Ala.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Chloe Emma Boddie, Columbia, Tenn., b. December 31, 1860, married Seth W. Warfield (b. December 19, 1856) June 8, 1887, at Birmingham, Ala. Issue:
1. Julia Turner Warfield, Columbia, Tenn., b. January 19, 1888, married Horace Frierson, Jr., October 20, 1909, at Beechlawn, Columbia, Tenn. He was b. February 5, 1881; Major in the 114th Field Artillery, a unit of the 30th Division, which fought in the Argonne. Issue: Horace Frierson III, b. November 29, 1910; Chloe Frierson, b. November 7, 1914.
  2. Francis Boddie Warfield, Nashville, Tenn., b. June 11, 1891, married Hester McDaniel Tichenor, of Monroe, Ga., November 7, 1924. He was educated at the Columbia Military Academy at Columbia, Tenn., from which school he graduated as Cadet Major; continued his studies at the Vanderbilt University and graduated as Civil Engineer, with class of 1915; volunteered in World War and was commissioned First Lieutenant of Engineers and placed with the 105th Engineers of the 30th Division. The 105th Engineers went into action under the command of Field Marshal Haig on July 16, 1918, and was continually in action until September, 29, when the Hindenburg line was smashed. For services rendered in this drive, he was promoted to Captain. He has since been commissioned Major of Reserves, which office he now holds. Issue:
    - a. Hester McDaniel Warfield, b. May 5, 1927.
  3. Infant son, b. November 6, 1896, d. January 6, 1897.
  4. Norma Boddie Warfield, Trenton, N. J., b. September 13, 1901, married Alfred Hume Branham (b. January 19, 1896) December 19, 1924. He served as Lieutenant in the World War with the marines.
- (b) Mamie Louise Boddie, b. October 1, 1862, d. October 8, 1917, married Gillington Chisholm, October 8, 1882, at Birmingham, Ala. Issue: Chloe Boddie; Mary Corrinne; Lewis; James Boddie; Gillington Chisholm.

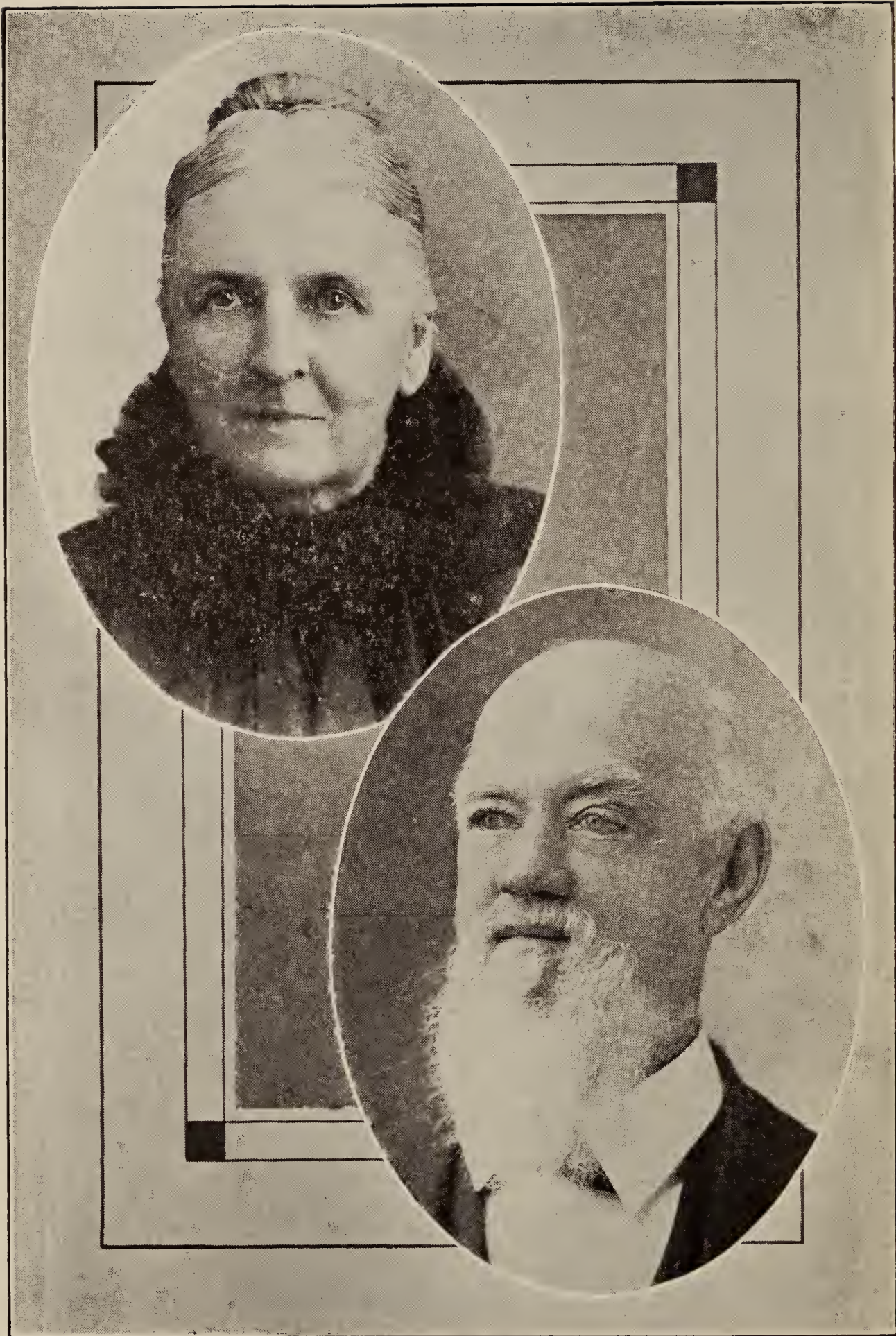
Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (c) Lucien Cassity Brown, Birmingham, Ala., b. August 11, 1872, married Mattie McFarland, at Florence, Ala. He was born at Florence, Ala., in 1872. He received his education in the public schools of Birmingham, at the State Normal College at Florence, and at the Southern University at Greensboro. He has been a member of the Alabama National Guard since 1889, and became a Major in that organization. He is now Lieutenant Colonel on the staff of the Governor of the State. He served in the Spanish-American War as Regimental Adjutant of the First Alabama Infantry, and in the World War as a Major of Infantry. He is a chartered life underwriter of the National Association of Life Underwriters; past president of the Birmingham Underwriters' Association, and extensively connected with insurance and military organizations throughout the country. Issue: Mary McFarland Brown.



MRS. LEVI CASSITY (1812-1889)  
(Mary Louise Leftwich)

MRS. JULIA TURNER (CASSITY) (BODDIE) BROWN  
(1839-1926)



MRS. JESSE GEORGE WASHINGTON LEFTWICH (1831-1915)

(Maria Agnes Pollock)

MAJOR JESSE GEORGE WASHINGTON LEFTWICH (1823-1906)

*of Tennessee and Alabama*

- (d) Norma Brown, Florence, Ala., b. October 10, 1874, married Dr. James Lydian Brock (b. December 4, 1872), June 26, 1907, at Birmingham, Ala. Issue:
1. James Lydian Brock, Jr., b. December 10, 1908.
  2. Robert Brown Brock, b. July 27, 1910.
  3. Julia Turner Brock, b. January 24, 1914.
- (4) Mary Louise Cassity, b. June 10, 1842, d. in 1845.
- (5) Emma Virginia Cassity, b. April 1, 1845, married Henry Clay Vaughan (b. October 30, 1842, d. January 28, 1904), May 25, 1865, at Tuscaloosa, Ala. He enlisted in Confederate Army in War Between the States from University of Alabama in 1862. Issue:
- (a) Mary Edna Vaughan, b. August 20, 1863, d. August 23, 1885.
  - (b) Harris Cassity Vaughan, Mobile, Ala., b. August 15, 1873, married Grace Hunter, of Selma, Ala., in 1904. Issue:
    1. Laura Hunter Vaughan, b. March 20, 1905.
    2. Edward Bressie Vaughan IV, b. February 21, 1910.
  - (c) Edward Bressie Vaughan III, Birmingham, Ala., b. June 12, 1879, married Jamie Head, in Birmingham, Ala., November 27, 1912. No issue.
  - (d) Ada Leftwich Vaughan, Birmingham, Ala., b. January 16, 1882, married Fulton B. Clark, at Galetin, Tenn., November 14, 1906. Issue:
    1. Fulton B. Clark, Jr., b. September 20, 1907.
    2. Virginia Vaughan Clark, b. June 10, 1912.

## VI.

(8) Major Jesse George Washington Leftwich (Jesse Leftwich, Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 5, 1823, at Mount Pleasants, Tenn., d. May 6, 1906; removed to New Orleans, La., where he married (1st) Harriet Rosa Woods; they had three children, all of whom died in infancy; married (2nd) Maria Agnes Pollock (b. 1831, d. December 23, 1915), daughter of Josiah Pollock, August 4, 1853, at Florence, Ala. Major Leftwich received his title for services to the Confederacy during the War Between the States, 1861-65; was one of the organizers of the Southern Express Company. He lived in Tuscaloosa, Ala., during the war, being a member of the cotton firm, Baugh, Kennedy & Co., manufacturing goods for the Confederacy. Their pictures reproduced in this book were taken when they celebrated their golden wedding in 1903.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

## VII.

- (1) Harriet Rosa Leftwich, b. April 19, 1854, d. December 26, 1855.
- (2) Velma Leftwich, b. 1856, married Frank M. Hargrove (b. October 23, 1854, d. November 27, 1917) at Tuscaloosa, Ala., October 5, 1879. Issue:
  - (a) Daisy Hargrove, b. June 29, 1882, d. November 7, 1926, married Frank George Frost, in Florence, Ala., June 8, 1910. No issue. She was buried in Mobile, Ala., November 9, 1926.

- (b) Harry Leftwich Hargrove, Columbus, Miss., b. May 4, 1886, married Grace Evelyn Roberts, in Mobile, Ala., December 11, 1907. Issue:
1. Sidney Dorgan Hargrove, b. November 2, 1908.
  2. Harry Leftwich Hargrove, b. March 27, 1910.
  3. Jack Mordicae Hargrove, b. March 3, 1913.
- (c) Eliska Lane Hargrove, b. June 12, 1888, d. May 12, 1889.
- (3) Jesse Bion Leftwich, b. August 31, 1857, d. February 15, 1923, married Fannie Case (b. April 27, 1862), daughter of Dr. Don Carlos Case, of New Orleans, La., March 3, 1881, at Ocean Springs, Miss. Issue:
- (a) Alma Leftwich, 1 Bienville Avenue, Mobile, Ala., b. October 25, 1882, married Driver Fullton (b. March 5, 1875) November 17, 1911, at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
1. James Henderson Fullton, b. February 23, 1915.
- (b) Velma Leftwich, 19 Bienville Avenue, Mobile, Ala., b. October 25, 1882, married John Darby Lassiter (b. March 5, 1877, d. July 1927) November 26, 1908 at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
1. Velma Leftwich Lassiter, b. May 2, 1911.
- (c) Beulah Leftwich, 15 DeMouy Avenue, Mobile, Ala., b. March 3, 1884, married Aron F. Norquist (b. October 5, 1879) March 21, 1906 at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
1. Bion Leftwich Norquist, b. August 5, 1907; attended University of Alabama and Art Students' League, New York.
  2. Frances Rivers Norquist, b. September 29, 1917.
- (d) Jesse Bion Leftwich, Jr., b. June 19, 1890, d. August 31, 1892.
- (e) Jesse Harold Leftwich, 715 Hinman Avenue, Evanston, Ill., b. October 9, 1896, married Mamie Paull Butler, October 16, 1923, at Mobile, Ala. He was graduated from Barton Academy with honors in 1910; enlisted in United States Army and served during World War.
- (4) Eliska Leftwich, b. February 23, 1860, d. August 14, 1882, married William C. Jemison (b. December 2, 1849, d. March 4, 1901) September, 1876 at Tuscaloosa, Ala. Issue:
- (a) Katie Leftwich Jemison, 208 Massachusetts Avenue, Northeast, Washington, D. C., b. December 12, 1879, married John King Pickett (b. August 10, 1872) August 28, 1901 at Washington, D. C., Issue:
1. Carolyn Elizabeth Pickett, 21 Decator Street, Cottage City, Md., b. May 9, 1905, married Yancey Daley Meriwether, December 4, 1926, at Washington, D. C.
  2. Agnes Eliska Pickett, 208 Massachusetts Avenue, Northeast, Washington, D. C., b. March 11, 1907, married James Ashby Flynn, January 15, 1926, Washington, D. C. Issue: Ashby Pickett Flynn, b. October 4, 1926.
  3. Smith Davenport Pickett, b. January 31, 1910.
- (b) Alan Leftwich Jemison, 2104 North Charles Street, Baltimore, Md., b. July 26, 1882, married Lizzie Beall Davenport (b. August 22, 1879), daughter of Rev. Thomas Hopkins Davenport, December 20, 1905 at Birmingham, Ala. He served in Spanish American War, 44th United States Volunteers. Issue:
1. Harriet Eliska Jemison, b. February 24, 1908.
  2. Alan Leftwich Jemison, Jr., b. April 12, 1909, d. November 12, 1918.



3. Preston Davenport Jemison, b. April 24, 1912.
  4. Jack Pollock Jemison, b. July 6, 1919.
- (5) Katie Leftwich, married William M. Provost, November 14, 1882, at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
- (a) Bion Augustine Provost, Mobile, Ala., b. March 14, 1884, married Achie B. Jones, daughter of Archibald and Annie (Young) Jones, October 29, 1908, at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
    1. Annie Katherine Provost, b. November 25, 1913.
    2. Bion A. Provost, Jr., b. November 27, 1916.
  - (b) Sterling Wood Provost, Birmingham, Ala., b. June 9, 1886, married Hermia Tillinghast, daughter of Mrs. George Tillinghast, of Atlanta, Ga., February 11, 1911, at Birmingham, Ala. Issue:
    1. Katie Provost, Mobile, Ala., b. March 10, 1912.
    2. William M. Provost, b. April 6, 1915.
    3. Valine Provost, b. February 14, 1918.
  - (c) Annie Moore Provost, Birmingham, Ala., b. May 6, 1896, married Donald Ward Drennen, December 8, 1917, at Mobile, Ala. Issue:
    1. Evelyn Drennen, b. March 18, 1920.
    2. Kathryn Drennen, b. December 9, 1922.
    3. Margaret Drennen, b. July 13, 1924.
- (6) Jessie Leftwich, Birmingham, Ala., b. 1863, married (1st) George T. Turner, at Mobile, Ala., 1889, married (2nd) Judge John C. Carmichael, October 19, 1898.
- (7) George Augustine Leftwich, Mobile, Ala., b. August 23, 1865, married Annie May Ricketts (b. October 28, 1872), daughter of Judge Francis Marion and Sarah (Jones) Ricketts, November 3, 1891, at Florence, Ala. Issue:
- (a) George Allen Leftwich, b. December 21, 1892, d. April 13, 1893.
  - (b) Kathleen Leftwich, b. April 4, 1894, d. June 6, 1895.
  - (c) Albert Pollock Leftwich, b. September 13, 1896, d. February 12, 1899.
  - (d) Robert Francis Leftwich, Bronxville, N. Y., b. August 21, 1898, married Martha Eugenia Graham (b. October 27, 1904) of Shaw, Miss., October 14, 1924, at Memphis, Tenn. He graduated from University Military School, at Mobile, Ala., with honors, attended University of Alabama, graduating in mechanical engineering at the age of twenty-one; enlisted in United States Army at close of his junior year in 1918, was commissioned Second Lieutenant, Field Artillery, at Camp Taylor, Louisville, Ky., serving throughout the World War. Issue:
    1. Jean Graham Leftwich, b. July 18, 1925.
  - (e) Jesse Bion Leftwich, b. March 10, 1902, d. May 15, 1902.
  - (f) Edwin Lesley Leftwich, South Gate, Calif., b. April 20, 1904, married Irma Newell, at Mobile, Ala., June 3, 1925. He was honor graduate of University Military School and attended the University of Alabama. No issue:
  - (g) George Vernon Leftwich, San Francisco, Calif., b. November 9, 1907; honor graduate of University Military School, at Mobile, Ala.; graduate in electrical engineering at University of Alabama at the age of twenty years, at which time he was elected to the Phi Beta Kappa scholastic fraternity.

- (8) Mary Leftwich, Birmingham, Ala., b. 1867, married John Seymour Perkins, December 30, 1891, at Florence, Ala. Issue:
- (a) Robert Craig Perkins, b. April 4, 1895; served with United States Army on the Mexican border in 1916; was commissioned Second Lieutenant of Infantry, United States Army and served throughout the World War.
  - (b) Jessie Mae Perkins, Louisville, Ky., b. January 3, 1893, married (1st) Carl Holzborn, of Mobile, Ala., June 17, 1916; married (2nd) Francis A. Bade, April 14, 1923, at Chicago, Ill.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
    1. Robert Craig Holzborn, b. April 19, 1918.
    2. Marilyn Perkins Holzborn, b. August 19, 1919.
 Issue by (2nd) marriage:
    3. Francis A. Bade, Jr., b. June 14, 1924.
    4. John Edward Bade, b. September 25, 1925.
- (9) Harry Pollock Leftwich, b. May 12, 1869, d. February 19, 1890 at Florence, Ala., where he is buried.
- (10) Agnes Pollock Leftwich, b. 1871, married (1st) Frank Ervine Hankinson, August 2, 1899, at Florence, Ala.; married (2nd) D. H. Carmichael, in 1916. No issue by second marriage. Issue:
- (a) Frank Ervine Hankinson, Jr., College Park, Ga., b. October 21, 1901, married Nina Neely, January 17, 1924, at College Park, Ga. He graduated at Emory and Henry University, Atlanta, Ga., in 1919, and he is now a First Lieutenant in Company "H," of the State militia. Issue:
    1. Frank Ervine Hankinson III, b. August 15, 1925.
    2. Nina Neely Hankinson, b. January 19, 1929.
  - (b) Jesse Leftwich Hankinson, Atlanta, Ga., b. August 2, 1905, married Gladys Reynolds, August 28, 1927, at Tampa, Fla.
- (11) Louise Leftwich, 1412 Louise Street, Birmingham, Ala., b. 1875, married Horace Sedberry Hall, August 2, 1899, at Florence, Ala. Issue:
- (a) Louise Hall, b. April 5, 1902, d. June 5, 1902.
  - (b) Horace Sedberry Hall, Jr., b. May 10, 1904, married Marguerite Richards, December 26, 1925, at Birmingham, Ala. Issue:
    1. Marguerite Hall, b. October 11, 1926.
  - (c) Bagby Leftwich Hall, b. May 21, 1907, graduated from University of Alabama, 1929; Second Lieutenant, R. O. T. C.
  - (d) Ozmyn Pollock Hall, b. September 8, 1912.

## VI.

(10) **Lelia B. Leftwich** (Major Jesse, Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 19, 1825, married Sterling Alexander Martin Quinlan Wood, brother of Judge William Basil Wood, who married her sister, Sarah Leftwich, at Florence, Ala. They afterwards lived at Tuscaloosa, Ala. He was a Confederate General in the War Between the States; afterwards one of the foremost lawyers in Alabama, also taught law at the University of Alabama for a year, until his health broke and he resigned. He and his son, Sterling Alexander Wood, were attorneys for the

A. G. S. R. R. for many years, with offices at Tuscaloosa and Birmingham, Ala. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) William John Wood, b. 1851, married Genie Ringo. He was third vice-president of L. & N. R. R. for many years, with headquarters at Evansville, Ind.; was lawyer with title of judge. Issue:
  - (a) William Basil Wood, Mobile, Ala., married (1st) Beth——— (widow), married (2nd) Jeanne———.
  - (b) Alma Wood, Washington, D. C., married John McNeely, at Evansville, Ind. Issue: John McNeely, Jr.
- (2) Rosa E. Wood, Bessemer, Ala, married Alfred Battle Beall, at Tuscaloosa, Ala. Issue:
  - (a) William Beall, Bessemer, Ala.
  - (b) Benjamin B. Beall, Bessemer, Ala.
  - (c) Beulah Wood Beall, Nashville, Tenn., unmarried. (Sister Angelico, O. S. D., St. Cecilia Academy).
- (3) Lily Eoline Wood, Tuscaloosa, Ala., married Walter C. Harris, at Tuscaloosa, Ala. Issue:
  - (a) Lelia Wood Harris, Tuscaloosa, Ala., unmarried.
  - (b) Sterling Sidney Harris, Tuscaloosa, Ala., unmarried.
  - (c) Walter Baker Harris, Jackson, Tenn., married Lenella———. Issue:
    1. Anne Wood Harris, b. 1922.
- (4) Beulah E. Wood, Jackson, Tenn., unmarried.
- (5) Lelia Elizabeth Wood, Nashville, Tenn., unmarried. (Sister Margaret Mary, O. S. D., St. Cecilia Academy).
- (6) Sterling Alexander Martin Quinlan Wood, b. April 6, 1859, d. November 14, 1924, married Ida May Richardson. (See VII-6).
- (7) Bernard Augustine Wood, St. Louis, Mo., b. February 14, 1867, married (1st) Mabelle McEachin, daughter of Captain A. B. and Dora Sommerville McEachin, at Tuscaloosa, Ala.; married (2nd) Lilla McCarley, at Okolona, Miss.; married (3rd) Catherine———. No issue by last marriage. He graduated from University of Alabama, taking also his degree of B. E. there. He was, at one time, on a commission to determine the boundary line between the United States and Mexico. For many years he has been chief engineer of the M. & O. R. R., with offices at St. Louis, Mo.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) William Wallace Wood, Chicago, Ill.
 Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (b) Bernard A. Wood, Jr., St. Louis, Mo.
  - (c) Mary Elizabeth Wood, St. Louis, Mo.
- (8) Mary Virginia Wood, Tuscaloosa, Ala., married (1st) Percy Hairston, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; married (2nd) Hardy Foster Hill, Tuscaloosa, Ala. Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) Rosemary Hairston, married Ellison Bingham, Tuscaloosa, Ala.
 Issue by (2nd) marriage:
  - (b) Hardy Foster Hill, Jr., unmarried.
  - (c) Lilly Harris Hill, Tuscaloosa, Ala., unmarried.
  - (d) Beulah Mary Hill, married Edgar Bellenger, of Gadsden, Ala.

## VII.

(6) **Sterling Alexander Martin Quinlan Wood** (Sterling Alexander Martin Quinlan and Lelia B. (Leftwich) Wood, Major Jesse Leftwich, Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. April 6, 1859, d. November 14, 1924, married Ida May Richardson, 4038 Clairmont Avenue, Birmingham, Ala. (b. February 14, 1861), daughter of Dr. Warfield Creath and Catherine Jones Richardson, August 16, 1887, at Tuscaloosa, Ala. He was an A.B., A.M., LL.B. of University of Alabama at Tuscaloosa. He went into law partnership with his father before he was twenty-one. The firm Wood & Wood were attorneys for many years for A. G. S. R. R., with offices at Tuscaloosa and Birmingham, Ala. Shortly after his graduation from University of Alabama he was secretary to Chief Justice Stone of the Supreme Court of Alabama, holding this position for four years. Was then attorney for the A. G. S. R. R., mentioned above, resigning to accept the position of Clerk of the Supreme Court of Alabama, holding this position for six years. He returned to Birmingham and became one of the attorneys for the L. & N. R. R. for more than twenty-five years. Was special referee Southern Steel Company case, 1907. He was an omnivorous reader, and a ripe scholar, with a marvelous memory for dates, facts and detail. (See "Who's Who in America" for further facts concerning his career. Issue:

## VIII.

- (1) Clement Richardson Wood, 42 Commerce Street, New York City, b. September 1, 1888. (See VIII-1).
- (2) Leighton Basil Wood, 1316 Pasco del Mar, San Pedro, Calif., b. December 21, 1892, married Angela Fitzgerald, at Riverside, Conn., September 28, 1917. He graduated from Annapolis; was on a destroyer during the World War. Is now on admiral's flag ship at San Pedro. Issue:
  - (a) Geoffrey Wood, b. July 3, 1919.
  - (b) Leighton Wood, Jr., b. June 28, 1921.
  - (c) Shelia Wood, b. February 25, 1926.
- (3) Sterling A. Wood, Jr., 17th Infantry, Fort Crook, Neb., b. September 14, 1895, married Frances Letha Hagle, at Kansas City, Mo., June 28, 1919. Graduated from West Point; Captain of 17th Infantry, Fort Crook, Neb. Issue:
  - (a) Catherine Richardson Wood, b. February 6, 1921.
  - (b) Sterling A. Wood, Jr., b. December 30, 1929.
- (4) Basil Alexander Wood, Birmingham, Ala., b. August 8, 1897, married Dorothy King, at Birmingham, Ala., April 15, 1925. He is a prominent attorney and business leader of Birmingham. Issue:
  - (a) Basil A. Wood, Jr., b. March 8, 1927.
- (5) Warfield Richardson Wood, Boston, Mass., b. March 4, 1901, married Louise Compton of New York City. No issue. Graduated from West Point, but resigned for civilian work.





MRS. CLEMENT WOOD  
(Gloria Goddard)

CLEMENT WOOD  
*of Alabama and New York*

- (6) Lelia Elizabeth Wood, Birmingham, Ala., graduate of St. Cecilia Academy, Nashville, Tenn., and attended Sophie Newcomb College, of New Orleans.
- (7) Catherine Richardson Wood, Birmingham, Ala., attended Sophia Newcomb College of New Orleans, and graduated from Birmingham Southern College, Birmingham, Ala.

### VIII.

(1) **Clement Richardson Wood** (Sterling A. M. Q. and Ida (Richardson) Wood, Sterling A. M. Q. and Lelia (Leftwich) Wood, Major Jesse Leftwich, Augustine, Jr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), 42 Commerce Street, New York City, b. September 1, 1888, married (1st) Mildred Mary Cummer (b. 1886), daughter of Harry Cummer, of Buffalo, N. Y., October 31, 1914, in New York City; married (2nd) Gloria Goddard, of Flushing, Long Island, N. Y., April 2, 1926.

Both Clement Wood and Gloria Goddard are outstanding authors, as can be seen from the following records in "Who's Who in America":

Wood, Clement, author; b. Tuscaloosa, Ala., September 1, 1888; son of Sterling Alexander and Ida May (Richardson) W.; A. B., University of Alabama, 1909; LL. B., Yale, 1911; married Mary Cummer of Buffalo, New York, October 31, 1914 (divorced 1926); children—Janet (b. October 6, 1917), John Thornton (b. April 18, 1919), married (2nd) Gloria Goddard of Flushing, L. I., April 2, 1926. Practiced law at Birmingham, Ala., 1911-12, assistant city attorney, 1912-1913; recorder, Birmingham, 1913; teacher, Pingry School, Elizabeth, N. J., 1914-1915; with Barnard School for Boys, New York City, 1915-1920, principal Upper School of same, 1919-1920; vice-principal Dwight School, New York City, 1920-1922; secretary New York Preparatory School, 1920-1923. Member Schoolmasters' Association of New York, Poetry Society of America, the Writers' Bookfellows, American Literary Association (president, 1924-1926), Poetry Society of Alabama. National director, the Poetry Institute of America, 1929; Phi Beta Kappa, Phi Gamma Delta, Theta Nu Epsilon, Delta Sigma Rho. Author: (poems) *Glad of Earth*, 1917; *The Earth Turns South*, 1919; *Jehovah*, 1920; *Mountain* (novel), 1920; *The Laughter*, 1922; *Nigger* (novel), 1922; *The Tide Comes In* (poems), 1923; *For Walt Whitman* (with Mildred Cummer Wood), 1923; *The Stone Age*, 1923; *Poets of America*, 1924; *Folly* (novel), 1925; *The Eagle Flies* (poems), 1925; *The Greenwich Village Blues*, 1926; *Amy Lowell—A Critical Life*, 1926; *A Slang Dictionary* (with Gloria Goddard), 1926; *The Outline of Man's Knowledge*, 1927; *Aggressive Legal Action for Labor Unions*, 1927; *The Shadow from the Bogue*, 1928; *Ivanhoe* (comic opera), produced 1927; *Cipher Stories Puzzle Book*, 1928; *The White Peacock* (verse), 1928; *King Henry the Rake*, 1929; *The Craft of Poetry*, 1929; *Hunters of Heaven—The American Soul as Revealed by its Poetry*, 1929; *Flesh, and Other Stories*, 1929; *The Sociology of Lester Ward*, 1930; *Six Indiscreet Lovers*, 1930; *Macfadden the Conqueror*, 1930; also more than 65 books in the Haldeman-Julius "Little Blue Books" on literary and scientific themes. Editor: *Summaries of Buckle and Lecky*, The Vanguard Series. Writer of *Five Songs on Negro Themes*. Contributing editor *Voices*, *The Circle*, *The Harp*, *The New Leader*, *Popular Biography*, etc. Awarded first prize for poem, *The Smithy of God*, by Newark (N. J.) Com. of 100, 1916; awarded one of the three Lyric prizes of \$500 each for poem, *Jehovah*, by *The Lyric* (New York), 1919. Contributor of verse, articles and short stories to magazines. Lecturer White Star Line Cruises, 1927-30;

and before various organizations. Home: 42 Commerce Street, New York, N. Y.; also Bozenkill Farm, Delanson, N. Y.

Goddard, Gloria, writer; b. Philadelphia, Pa., February 18, 1897; daughter of William Beck and Agnes Gertrude (Knake) Goddard; graduated Central High School, Detroit, Mich., 1915; student Detroit Junior College, 1915-16; married Clement Wood, of New York City, April 2, 1926. Publicity writer for "Fatherless Children of France," 1919; statistical research writer, The Business Bourse, New York City, 1919-20; advertising writer, Barton, Durstine & Osborne, Buffalo, N. Y., 1920-21; librarian, Henry L. Doherty & Co., New York City, 1921; free-lance writer since 1921. Member Poetry Society of America and winner of its first gold prize, 1926; secretary Poetry Institute of America, 1929. Author: Backyard, 1926; A Dictionary of American Slang (with Clement Wood), 1926; These Lords' Descendants, 1930; A Breadline for Souls, 1930; also 15 vols. in the Haldeman-Julius "Little Blue Books" series. Contributing editor Travel and The New Leader. Home: 42 Commerce St., New York, N. Y.; also Bozenkill Farm, Delanson, N. Y.

Several months ago, one of the many admirers of Clement Wood and Gloria Goddard sent the writer the following interesting article from the *Birmingham News*:

In my mail last week came announcement of the regular Fall symposium of poetry to be held in St. Mark's In-the-Bouwerie on the following Sunday. Among the participants were such widely known names as Margaret Widemer, Joseph Auslander, Jessie Rittenhouse, Clinton Scollard and Clement Wood. Though Clement Wood has left his footprints all over Alabama, it happened that I never had met him. So it was primarily because of the Southern writer's participation on the program that I made my way late Sunday afternoon to the picturesque old church on the Lower East Side.

Following the program, I went to speak to the poet from Alabama. Most of the audience had gone forward, moved by the impulse to extend their compliments on his excellent reading. When my turn came he greeted me with spontaneity untouched by years which have crowned him with scholarly distinction: "Hello!" he said, "come and have tea with us tomorrow." He pressed an address into my hand, and the line of admirers moved forward.

The next afternoon, on a day which, with its warm air and sunshine belonged more to April than November, I found myself in the shortest and narrowest street in Greenwich Village. The unique and untrafficked thoroughfare was filled with romping, olive-skinned youngsters, offspring, no doubt, of the picturesque Italian shopkeepers, whose narrow doorways displayed strings of dried mushrooms, red peppers, purple grapes and golden pumpkins.

Arriving in front of No. 42 Commerce Street, an old English sign swung above what looked much like a redecorated barn door and announced that here was "The Cherry Lane Theater." Another sign, quite as intriguing, indicated that inside of what had all the appearance of a reconditioned stable was a tea-room, through the open door of which one glimpsed old pottery, faintly glowing candles and splashes of modernistic colors.

You climb three flights of dimly lighted stairway and are ushered into what I believe is the biggest room in New York City. In front of an open log fire are seated Clement Wood and his wife, Gloria Goddard. The Alabama poet has been reading poetry aloud, some of the last verses of Elinor Wylie. He greets you quite cordially by your first name and asks if he may continue the reading. You are delighted. At once you have the feeling of not being a stranger, relax on a low divan, and the spell of the room is upon you.

The fire tosses its fascinating lights to far corners where you feel, rather than perceive, clearly that there are row after row of books in beautiful rare bindings, old Majolica jugs with spicy yellow chrysanthemums. A small



bronze comes into relief. Here and there are dimly outlined oil painting, a pastel or two, a gargoyled totem pole, and farther along in more mysterious corners one feels the presence of a ghostly galaxy of poets whose works in well-thumbed volumes fill a goodly portion of the bulging bookshelves.

Later you feel free to stroll about and examine titles at closer quarters. Two entire shelves are occupied with the works of Clement Wood. Here are three editions of his "Outline of Knowledge," which has already gone into 50,000 copies. Here are old friends: "Jehovah," "Amy Lowell," "The Earth Turns South," several novels, a detective story, and those newer volumes, "Hunters of Heaven," in which the poet has turned psychoanalyst and attempted, as the sub-title tells you, to dissect "The American Soul as Revealed by Its Poetry." Here is "Flesh and Other Stories," with striking wood-cuts by Herbert E. Fouts, "King Henry the Rake," with stunning black and white illustrations by Rockwell Kent, "The Craft of Poetry," and several other volumes brought out in limited editions.

There is a knock on the door. For a moment the reading is interrupted. Two phonograph discs are delivered, from the recording studios. When they are tried out on the Victrola you are introduced for the first time to Clement Wood, in the role of singer. With his own ukelele accompaniment, the voice of the poet is heard crooning a pickaninny lullaby, and again following the rich, full-toned melody of a Negro spiritual.

Gloria Goddard pours tea, and one discovers by devious questioning that her new novel, "These Lords' Descendants," will be on the list of Frederick A. Stokes for November. Also that a sharply satirical work will appear anonymously with the Spring publications. She also is the author of "Backyard," and has made frequent contributions to magazines devoted to poetry.

The theme of the conversation has to do with the newly acquired farm of 200 acres set in fair rolling country in the heart of the Helderbergs. The old Dutch farm will retain its original name "The Bozenkill," which in translation refers to "the drunken brook" winding in zigzag abandon almost to the doorstep of the charming old farmhouse where the new tenants will make their home with the coming of Summer.

Both Clement and Gloria are teeming with ideas and talk about such alluring topics as bridle paths, swimming pools, flower beds and a natural rock garden. They are lovers of nature and have fallen to the spell of a country which claims not a few of our widely known poets. Edna St. Vincent Millay lives at Austerlitz, just forty miles away, as does Arthur Davidson Ficke; Louise Driscoll has a woodsy retreat at Catskill, and for a next-door neighbor the Woods will have W. W. Christman.

Being lovers of the out-of-doors they expect to make "The Bozenkill" their permanent dwelling place for at least three of the four seasons. It will suit them admirably. They are both fond of walking, and think nothing of setting off on a long-distance hike of 100 miles or more with only a knapsack as camping equipment. Best of all, they enjoy swimming, and if I am not mistaken hold the record of having bathed in the waters of almost every country around the globe.

Clement Wood is still loyal to a Southland that claims him by right of inheritance, and so, before the sills of the broad, high windows in Cherry Lane are heaped with snowflakes, the Woods will be headed to warmer climes, going in the gypsy caravan fashion they have always preferred to railroad or steamship. They expect to stop over in Birmingham and continue their leisured jaunt to Florida's blossoming seaboard.

Throughout the afternoon there is talk of Alabama. They recall with fond memories a visit of three years ago to Birmingham, festive parties at Vestavia and the Shades Valley Country Club and a renewing of old acquaintances. They speak of Lawrence Lee, the Montgomery poet, whom they had

met the afternoon before for the first time, and who was once bidden to supper in Cherry Lane and a long evening in front of the cheerful log fire reviewing phases of Alabama.

At the mention of Lee, the tall, sun-tanned poet fell into a eulogy of his native State. At once he was on his feet returning with the anthology of Alabama poetry. He turned, as I hoped he would, to the Montgomerian's well-loved tribute to his homeland. Not an inappropriate ending, it seemed, of a pleasant afternoon to at least one of the guests.

## CHAPTER VII

### DESCENDANTS OF CAPTAIN URIAH LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(4) **Captain Uriah Leftwich, Sr.** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1748, d. 1838, married Nancy Keith, cir. 1769. He qualified as an Ensign in the Revolutionary War, May 24, 1779 (Orders, Bedford Co., Va., 1774-82), and as Captain of the Bedford County Militia, June 22, 1789 (Orders, 1786-90). On March 19, 1784, warrants were issued to him and John Leftwich, Sergeant, for their services in the Militia of Virginia. (Aud. Acct. V. 18, p. 683, War, 4, 256). He bought 150 acres of land in Patrick County, Va., in 1793 from James Buford, which he held till 1823, at which time he sold it to Edmund Dillon, but there is no indication that he ever lived in that county. He left will of record in Bedford County, Va. (W. B. "I," p. 335), dated July 7, 1830, probated February 26, 1838, in which he left all of his property to his wife, Nancy, for life and after her death to his son, Nicodemus Leftwich. The witnesses to his will were William Leftwich, William B. Leftwich and Dicy Chewning. It has not been possible to ascertain the names of all of his children, but the following were among his issue:

#### V.

- (1) Uriah Leftwich, Jr., d. 1812, married Nancy———. His grandson, Cassius L. Leftwich, writes, "My grandfather was either killed or died in the War of 1812. He had the title of Colonel. I know that he was an officer in the War of 1812, and died when my father was about two years old." He was commissioned Second Lieutenant in a company of cavalry July 25, 1808 (Orders 1806-68 of Bedford Co). The inventory of his estate, made by James Ayres, N. Robertson and John Headen, was recorded October 29, 1812, in W. B. "D," p. 110, in Bedford County, Va. The mother of Uriah Leftwich, Jr., was named Nancy, and the following death record of Valentine Leftwich, his son, secured from the Vital Statistics Bureau of Richmond, Virginia, would indicate that his wife was named Nancy: "Valentine Leftwich, son of Uriah and Nancy Leftwich, died November 11, 1875 (in Bedford County, Va.) aged 64 years." Issue, according to his grandson, Cassius L. Leftwich:
- (a) Jane Leftwich, married Wesley Hackworth, October 16, 1829, in Bedford County, Va. Among issue:
    - 1. Uriah Hackworth, b. cir. 1840, served in the Confederate States Army.
    - 2. Frances Hackworth.
    - 3. Ansaloney Hackworth, died in Indiana.
  - (b) Warren Leftwich.
  - (c) Russell Leftwich.

- (d) Mary (Polly) Leftwich, married a Mr. Nichols.
  - (e) Elvira Leftwich.
  - (f) Valentine Leftwich, b. 1810, d. November 11, 1875, married his first cousin, Eveline Leftwich, daughter of Valentine K. Leftwich. (For descendants see under Valentine K. Leftwich).
- (2) Polly Leftwich, married Samuel Murphy, January 17, 1799, in Bedford County, Va.
  - (3) Nancy Leftwich, married James Ayres, January 4, 1803, in Bedford County, Va.
  - (4) John Leftwich, married Polly Dickerson, daughter of Suckey Board, September 25, 1805, in Bedford County, Va. (See V-4).
  - (5) Nicodemus Leftwich, b. 1773, d. February, 1855, married Peggy (Margaret) Adams, daughter of John and Sarah Adams, February 23, 1807. (See V-5).
  - (6) Valentine K. Leftwich, married his cousin, Elizabeth Caffery, daughter of Charles and Rebecca (Carter) Caffery, February 9, 1815. Rebecca (Carter) Caffery was a daughter of Merry and Frances (Leftwich) Carter. (See V-6).

## V.

(4) **John Leftwich** (Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), married Polly (Mary) Dickerson, daughter of Suckey Board, September 25, 1805, in Bedford County, Va. William Henry Leftwich, his grandson, of Bedford, Va., now eighty-eight years of age, writes, "My father (Joel) was born in 1809, and he married Sarah Ware Johnson, daughter of John Johnson. Both of my grandfathers, John Leftwich and John Johnson, lost their lives in the War of 1812."

Among issue, according to William Henry Leftwich:

## VI.

- (1) John Leftwich.
- (2) James Leftwich.
- (3) Susan Leftwich.
- (4) Joel Leftwich, married Sarah Ware Johnson. (See VI-4).

## VI.

(4) **Joel Leftwich** (John, Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1809, d. 1866, married Sarah Ware Johnson, daughter of John Johnson, December 30, 1839, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) John James Leftwich, b. October 19, 1840, d. in Bedford County, Va., near Goode Postoffice, married Ann Jane Brown Stuart, daughter of L. B. Stuart of Bedford County, Va. He was a member of Walker's Company, 58th Virginia Infantry, organized September, 1861, on May 8, 1862, at McDowell, Va. He was in the first battle of the war, was

wounded and later assigned to light duty. He was made ward master at Reeses Hospital, Bedford City, Va., for some time, but was with his command near Petersburg, Va., when the war ended, April, 1865.

Issue:

- (a) Cornelia Alice Leftwich, b. September 20, 1869, in Pittsylvania County, Va., d. in Lynchburg, Va.; married Thomas Claytor Stuart, of Bedford County, Va., son of John Stuart, May 31, 1888. Issue: Jennie Alice Stuart, married Fred Trent, at Pelham, N. C.; Frank Stuart; John Stuart; and Patrick Stuart.
- (b) Abbie Verna Leftwich, b. March 11, 1871, in Pittsylvania County, Va., married (1st) Edlow Tucker, of Amherst County, Va. (d. April 8, 1915, in Newport News, Va.), December 27, 1903, in Lynchburg, Va. He was a Spanish-American soldier and died from effects of the war. She married (2nd) Allen John Lehigh, of Hanover, Pa., March 5, 1918, in Norfolk, Va. Both she and her husband graduated from the Eyegraphic Bible School of Los Angeles, Calif., and were ordained as Christian workers, undenominational. In year 1916 she entered Riverside Hospital of Newport News, Va., to take training for a nurse, and has done some nursing; removed from Newport News, Va., to Los Angeles, Calif., in March of 1918, and now lives at 1990 Navarro Avenue, Pasadena, Calif.
- (c) Roberta Leftwich, b. February 18, 1873, in Bedford County, Va., married Albert Thomas Inge, October 23, 1895, in Bedford County, Va. They now live near Goode, Va. Issue: Hamner Leo; Aaron Thomas; Mary Adelaide; Earl; Wallace; Elsie; Lucy Jane; Lewis; Francis; and Roy Inge; all unmarried.
- (d) Olivia Leftwich, b. October 23, 1875, in Bedford County near Perrowville, Va., married Tom Warlitner, of Clifton Forge, Va., at Covington, Va. Now live at Selma, Va. Issue: Lucy Jane, married Forest Carter; James Thomas, married Viola Smith; Virginia Charity, married Roy Fix; John Henry, married Alice Cole; Louise Abbie, married Clayton Toman; Cora Anderson, married Roland Johnson; Frank Edward; Mary Leftwich; Thomas; and Olivia Warlitner.
- (e) Cora Lee Leftwich, b. May 3, 1877, d. young and unmarried.
- (f) Dora James Leftwich, b. November 3, 1879, in Bedford County near Perrowville, Va. Now living at Selma, Va.
- (2) William Henry Leftwich, b. May 31, 1842, married (1st) Catherine E. Burnett, daughter of William and Catherine Burnett, December 12, 1866; married (2nd) Jennie Mitchell (b. March 25, 1844, d. August 5, 1917), daughter of Samuel Mitchell, of Bedford County, April 16, 1887; married (3rd) Susan Richards (b. 1879), daughter of George B. and Mary C. Richards, October 16, 1919, in Bedford County, Va.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Ward Thompkins Leftwich, Clifton Forge, Va., b. November 24, 1867, married (1st) Sallie B. Mitchell (b. 1870), daughter of Albert T. and Lucy Mitchell, April 16, 1889; married (2nd) Thelbert Inge, daughter of Hillary Inge, of Bedford County, June 20, 1904.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

1. Roy Leftwich, b. April 5, 1890, d. 1899.
2. Claude Mitchell Leftwich, b. September 18, 1892, married Virginia Owen Ellett, daughter of Robert I. and Sallie T. Ellett, January 6, 1922.

## LEFTWICH-TURNER FAMILIES OF VIRGINIA

3. William Albert Leftwich, b. 1893, married Mary Louise Ellett (b. 1897), daughter of Robert Isaac and Nannie C. Ellett, June 21, 1921.
4. Mary S. Leftwich, b. 1896, married Alexander D. Dooley (b. 1889, in Campbell County), March 29, 1913, in Bedford County, Va.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

5. Georgia Agnes Leftwich, Clifton Forge, Va.
6. Harry Clayton Leftwich, Clifton Forge, Va.
7. Edward Leftwich.
8. Doris Leftwich.
9. Marion Leftwich.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (b) Clara Zereta Leftwich, Forest, Va., September 22, 1870, married Robert Taylor Layne, of Bedford, January 14, 1889.
  - (c) Thomas Eldridge Leftwich, Huddleston, Va., b. November 4, 1872, married Eddie Ellen Updike, daughter of David and Ellen V. Updike, of Bedford, June 29, 1910. Issue: Deward Eldridge, b. April 26, 1911, at Bedford, Va., d. October 18, 1911; Lewis Gregory, b. August 15, 1914, at Roanoke, Va.; David Thomas, b. November 29, 1924, at Bedford, Va., d. February 1, 1926; and unnamed son, b. in 1927, died same day.
  - (d) Sallie Davis Leftwich, b. August 22, 1874, d. May 16, 1902, unmarried.
  - (e) India Matilda Leftwich, b. March 17, 1877, d. October 1, 1919, married Marlin O'Meara (widower) of Lynchburg, Va., September 14, 1910, in Bedford County, Va.
  - (f) William M. Leftwich, b. December 26, 1878, d. December 6, 1880.
  - (g) Ollie Frances Leftwich, 902 Floyd Avenue, Richmond, Va., b. March 20, 1881, married Clayton Hayes Taylor, of Iowa, November 20, 1904, in Bedford, Va. Issue:
    1. Vincent Everett Taylor, b. May 22, 1914, at Indianapolis, Ind.
  - (h) James Edward Leftwich, Roanoke, Va., b. June 30, 1883, married Agnes Wright, of Bedford, Va., June 13, 1906. Issue: Dorothy Virginia, b. March 11, 1907; Kyle William, b. September 1, 1909; Warren James, b. September 2, 1911; Elizabeth Frances, b. Nov. 27, 1914; Rudolph Edward, b. February 15, 1916; India Margaret, b. September 27, 1919; Ralph Haley, b. March 5, 1923; Agnes Rebecca, b. June 29, 1926; and Katie Louise Leftwich, b. January 21, 1928.
  - (i) Frank Leftwich, b. 1884, died in infancy.
- (3) Charles Edward Leftwich, b. April 11, 1844, d. March 9, 1923, married Nannie Jones Burnett (b. March 20, 1847), daughter of William Burnett, in Bedford County, December 20, 1868. She is now living at Evington, Va., at age of eighty-three years. A list of his heirs was filed in Bedford County, W. B. 37, p. 173, April 26, 1923. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth Walter Leftwich, Washington, D. C., b. November 6, 1869, married James Walter Mitchell (d. April 11, 1913) November 16, 1892. Issue: Jeter C., b. April 29, 1894, married Hazel G. Jackson, December 21, 1921; Orie L., b. July 13, 1896, married Laura J. Hinton, October 20, 1927; Volney B., b. September 2, 1898; Evelyn, b. June 6, 1906; and Carlton Mitchell, b. July 12, 1908.

- (b) Emma Lewis Leftwich, Huddleston, Va., b. September 8, 1871, married Cornelius David Burnett, December 24, 1890.
- (c) Augusta Maude Leftwich, Charlottesville, Va., b. September 9, 1874, married John Metts (d. July 19, 1918), of Lexington, Va., November 19, 1902, in Bedford, Va. Issue: Thelma Metts, Armstrong, Mo., b. August 5, 1903, married Ferris C. Walton, of Amherst County, June 3, 1920; Martha Vinelle Metts, b. November 12, 1905, married Professor Milton D. Overholser, of Kansas City, Mo., son of Dr. M. D. Overholser, of Harrisonville, Mo., February 17, 1925. She attended Columbia University of New York and her husband is now an instructor there.
- (d) Arius Hensley Leftwich, Evington, Va., b. September 26, 1876, unmarried.
- (e) Charles Beverly Leftwich, Chamberlayne Avenue, Richmond, Va., b. September 4, 1878, married Lucile Gallion (b. 1900), daughter of John W. Gallion, of Lunenburg, Va., November 5, 1918. Issue: Herbert James, b. August 10, 1919; Austin Wellon, b. November 22, 1924; and Charles Beverly Leftwich, Jr., b. December 8, 1926.
- (f) Sarah Alberta Leftwich, Clarendon, Va., b. August 29, 1880, married Theodore Bertrand Harrell (b. March 12, 1876) December 25, 1904, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
1. Theodore Leftwich Harrell, b. August 24, 1909, student at George Washington University, Washington, D. C.
  2. Sarah Pauline Harrell, b. October 2, 1916.
- (g) Cora Isabel Leftwich, Wilmington, N. C., b. October 14, 1885, married James Arthur King (b. January 29, 1879) at Newport News, Va., April 25, 1906. Issue:
1. Nanny Julene King, b. September 22, 1907, d. October 12, 1918.
  2. James Arthur King, Jr., b. November 23, 1913.
  3. Lois Gwendolyn King, b. September 26, 1916.
- (4) Mary Frances Leftwich, b. 1846, married Lewis G. Creasey, March 18, 1868.
- (5) Missouri Emerline Leftwich, married Alonzo W. Witt, January 13, 1871.
- (6) Lucinda Jane Leftwich, b. 1850, d. August 19, 1930, at Lynchburg, Va., married William L. Murphy, December 23, 1869. "Mrs. Lucinda Jane Murphy, eighty-one, wife of the late William L. Murphy, died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. R. W. Couch, in West Lynchburg, Tuesday. She was a native of Bedford County and a member of Mentow Baptist Church. The following children survive: Mrs. R. W. Couch, Mrs. J. C. Dobyns and Edgar Murphy of Lynchburg, Mrs. S. E. Howell of Leesville, Mrs. Bob Krantz of Huddleston, Mrs. O. B. Spitzer of Ronceverte, W. Va., and Walter Murphy of Evington. One brother, William H. Leftwich of Bedford, also survives." — *Richmond Times-Dispatch*, August 22, 1930.
- (7) Lewis Crawford Leftwich, b. 1852, d. August 11, 1926 at Staunton, Va., married (1st) Roena Witt, daughter of Henry Witt; married (2nd) Mrs. Nannie L. Wills, nee Witt, daughter of Thomas W. and Martha J. Witt, April 1, 1906 at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
- (a) Harriet Leftwich, married Sterling Marsh. They removed to New Mexico.

(b) Julia Leftwich, married William Lewis Vest. They live at Salem, Va.

(8) Ann Booker Leftwich.

## V.

(5) **Nicodemus Leftwich** (Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1771, d. February, 1853, at the age of eighty-two years, married Peggy (Margaret) Adams (b. 1787, d. November 15, 1871), daughter of John and Sally Adams, February 23, 1807. He died intestate, the appraisal of his estate was recorded in Bedford County, June 30, 1853 (W. B. "P," p. 446). His wife, Margaret Leftwich, left will in Bedford County (W. B. "W," p. 247), dated April 21, 1858, probated December 26, 1871, in which she mentioned the following children:

## VI.

- (1) William A. Leftwich, married Ann Fields, April 30, 1833. He removed to Texas.
- (2) Lynch Adams Leftwich, married Ellen Jane Howell, daughter of Spicer Howell, January 24, 1849. (See VI-2).
- (3) Naomi Leftwich (Howell), married Spicer Howell, January 16, 1833.
- (4) Sina Leftwich (Miles), married Isham Miles.
- (5) Sarah J. Leftwich (Miles). She may have married (1st) John Hackworth, November 14, 1826, but at the date of her mother's will she was married to John Miles.
- (6) Mildred Leftwich (Fields), married Samuel Fields.
- (7) America Leftwich (Ore), married James A. Ore, September 9, 1850.
- (8) Virginia Leftwich, married Willoughby Howell.

## VI.

(2) **Lynch Adams Leftwich** (Nicodemus, Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 13, 1824, d. August 31, 1907, married Ellen Jane Howell (b. September 1, 1829, d. December 8, 1903), daughter of Spicer Howell, February 7, 1849. He left will of record in Bedford County (W. B. 32, p. 597), dated August 14, 1907, probated September 20, 1907. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Naomi Keith Leftwich, b. 1849, d. July 17, 1918, married George W. Alcock, December 20, 1871, in Bedford County, Va.
- (2) William Adams Leftwich, b. April 28, 1851, d. June 6, 1913, married Sarah Jane Alcock, December 25, 1872. (See VII-2).
- (3) Nicodemus D. Leftwich, b. March 15, 1853, married Sarah Margaret Cocke (b. April 14, 1862, d. April 1, 1928), daughter of William B. and Frances A. Cocke. (See VII-3).
- (4) John Calhoun Leftwich, b. August 20, 1855, married Adelia Frances Glass (b. 1862), daughter of Thomas and Sarah Glass, April 8, 1877, at Big Island, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Celestia B. Leftwich, Lynchburg, Va., Route 4, married William C. Mitchell, January 2, 1895.



- (b) Machie Ella Leftwich, Gilliam, W. Va., married William W. St. John, December 28, 1898, at North Bedford, Va. Issue:
  - 1. Ray Alverta St. John.
  - 2. Carl Devon St. John.
  - 3. Ralph William St. John.
- (c) Alma A. Leftwich, married Luther R. Leftwich, son of Lynch A. Leftwich, Jr., June 15, 1902.
- (d) Rufus M. Leftwich, Detroit, Mich., b. 1880, married Mary Leanna White (b. 1889), daughter of Frank O. and Dora Elizabeth White, March 8, 1905.
- (e) John Fizer Leftwich, b. 1885, married Hester L. Wilson (b. 1885), daughter of Dump and Jennie Wilson, January 6, 1904. Among issue: Odelle Leftwich, b. 1907, married Charles Daniel Brown, December 24, 1924, in Campbell County, Va.
- (f) Lennie M. Leftwich, Southeast Avenue, Roanoke, Va., married Claytor Scott.
- (g) Glenn Lockey Leftwich, Lexington, Ky.
- (h) Ebbie Nelms Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 2, b. 1895, married Virginia Lee Bell (b. 1906), daughter of Edward W. and Florence Calloway Bell, January 30, 1930, in Lynchburg, Va.
- (i) Eldorus Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 1.
- (5) Margaret Adams Leftwich, b. 1856, d. April 17, 1912, married James F. Cocke, May 2, 1877.
- (6) Lynch Adams Leftwich, Jr., b. January 29, 1857, d. June 3, 1895, married Julia Ann Abbott (b. February 15, 1857), daughter of Dabney and Serinda Abbott, January 29, 1879. (See VII-6).
- (7) Ellen Franklin Leftwich, b. 1860, married James W. Creasy, February 12, 1879. James Creasy and wife and seven children removed from Bedford County to New South Wales, Australia, in March, 1897.
- (8) Patrie Alice Leftwich, b. March 6, 1863, married John L. Arthur, March 21, 1883, in Bedford County, Va.
- (9) Jefferson Davis Leftwich, Hansboro, North Dakota, b. May 13, 1864, married Jemima Cown.
- (10) James Lafayette Leftwich, b. 1865, unmarried.
- (11) Wilmoth Ann Leftwich, b. January 23, 1866, d. April 17, 1924, married M. B. Phillips.
- (12) America Adams Leftwich, b. August 3, 1867, d. November 5, 1924, married Charles William Brown, December 18, 1889, in Bedford County, Va.
- (13) Bettie M. Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 2, b. November 10, 1869, unmarried.

## VII.

(2) **William Adams Leftwich** (Lynch Adams, Nicodemus, Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. April 28, 1853, d. June 6, 1915, married Sarah Jane Alcock (b. July 6, 1855, d. May 3, 1926), daughter of Ira and Frances J. Alcock, December 25, 1872. Issue:

## VIII.

- (1) Lelia Merinda Leftwich, b. October 23, 1873, d. April 10, 1927, married Hiram B. Scott, November 14, 1894, at Forest, Va. Issue: nine children.

- (2) Ida Frances Leftwich, Big Island, Va., Route 1, b. October 11, 1875, married John Eugene Manley, November 18, 1896, at Forest, Va. They have nine children.
- (3) Martha Reynolds Leftwich, b. 1877, d. 1879.
- (4) Lou Ellen Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 1, b. July 16, 1879, married Oscar C. Padgett, November 3, 1897, at Forest, Va. They have eleven children.
- (5) John Lynch Leftwich, Hot Springs, Va., b. April 25, 1881, married (1st) Lucy Alma Fourqurean (b. March 12, 1883, d. December 29, 1915), daughter of Bartholemew G. and Lucy B. Fourqurean, February 5, 1905; married (2nd) Esther V. Witt (b. April 5, 1899), daughter of S. T. and Rosa B. Witt, October 31, 1925, at Lynchburg, Va.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Brown N. Leftwich, b. June 30, 1906.
- (b) Thomas B. Leftwich, 1800 C Street, Northwest, Washington, D. C., b. October 9, 1908.
- (c) Alfred L. Leftwich, Hot Springs, Va., b. September 11, 1912.
- (d) George D. Leftwich, b. September 26, 1915.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (e) Christine V. Leftwich, b. August 27, 1926.
- (6) James Thomas Leftwich, b. March 22, 1883, d. July 3, 1929, married Mary Pearl Harris, daughter of John A. and Mary E. Harris, in Campbell County, Va., February 9, 1910. No issue.
- (7) Jefferson Davis Leftwich, Sutherland, Va., b. April 16, 1885, married Sarah Estelle Woolridge, daughter of Robert C. and Cora Lee Woolridge, December 29, 1911, at Forest, Va. Issue.
- (8) Russell Ware Leftwich, 1615 Holliday Street, Lynchburg, Va., b. March 10, 1887, married Edward Russell Liggan (b. 1887), at Lynchburg, Va., December 18, 1920.
- (9) William Martin Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 1, b. March 11, 1889, unmarried.
- (10) Waller Radford Leftwich, Forest, Va., b. March 12, 1891, married Florence E. Andrews (b. 1893), daughter of Sarah M. Andrews, February 24, 1915, at Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
- (a) Royal Granville Leftwich, b. May 25, 1917.
- (b) Hilda Laveline Leftwich, b. October 8, 1922.
- (11) Harry Moorman Leftwich, Lynchburg, Va., b. November 11, 1892, married Vestine Virginia Hawkins, daughter of William E. and Bettie S. Hawkins, December 13, 1919, at Lynchburg, Va.
- (12) Clarence Page Leftwich, Forest, Va., b. November 28, 1894, unmarried.
- (13) Elizabeth Florence Leftwich, b. August 6, 1899, d. August 9, 1899.

## VII.

(3) Nicodemus D. Leftwich (Lynch A., Sr., Nicodemus, Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March 15, 1853, married Sarah Margaret Cocke (b. September 14, 1862, d. April 1, 1928), daughter of William B. and Frances A. Cocke, July 8, 1877, at Forest, Va. Issue:

## VIII.

- (1) Ora Ella Leftwich, Lynchburg, Va., R. F. D. 2, b. September 30, 1877, married William P. Redmond, October 31, 1900, at Forest, Va.

- (2) Norbern Drewry Leftwich, Forest, Va., R. F. D. 1, b. May 30, 1879, married Eula C. Phillips, October 3, 1924, at Bristol, Tenn.
- (3) Nellie Mathelia Leftwich, Forest, Va., R. F. D. 1, b. May 18, 1881, married Benjamin R. Kirby, May 17, 1905, at Forest, Va.
- (4) William Buford Leftwich, Forest, Va., R. F. D. 2, b. May 17, 1883, married Mary E. Woodford, daughter of William J. and Belle Woodford, November 24, 1913, at Forest, Va.
- (5) Hettie Virginia Leftwich, b. March 7, 1885, married Charles G. Fourqurean, December 25, 1908, at Forest, Va.
- (6) Lottie Dillard Leftwich, Forest, Va., R. F. D. 1, married Elijah D. Scott (b. 1879) December 8, 1909, at Forest, Va.
- (7) Annie Elizabeth Leftwich, Goode, Va., b. May 26, 1889, married Peter A. Fellers, December 18, 1912, at Forest, Va.
- (8) Bettie Frances Leftwich, Forest, Va., b. April 20, 1891, married Lorraine B. Manley, December 8, 1915, at Forest, Va.
- (9) Ernest Duval Leftwich, b. June 2, 1893, married Lillie R. Martin, May 24, 1924, at Bristol, Tenn.
- (10) Sallie Florence Leftwich, Goode, Va., b. February 6, 1896, married W. A. Fellers, December 6, 1916, at Bristol, Tenn.
- (11) Lena Blanche Leftwich, Lowry, Va., b. March 4, 1899, married Frank L. Tyler (b. 1898) April 28, 1924, in Bedford County, Va.
- (12) Glennie Roosevelt Leftwich, Lynchburg, Va., b. October 1, 1901, married Fred Spradlin, May 31, 1920.
- (13) Alige Pearl Leftwich, b. January 12, 1904, d. February 6, 1904.

## VII.

(6) **Lynch A. Leftwich, Jr.** (Lynch A., Sr., Nicodemus, Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. January 29, 1857, d. June 13, 1895, married Julia A. Abbott (b. February 15, 1857), daughter of Dabney and Serinda Abbott, January 29, 1879, at Perrowville, Bedford County, Va. Issue:

## VIII.

- (1) Ila D. Leftwich, b. November 30, 1879, married Loris M. Marshall (b. March 2, 1881) December 27, 1899 at Mt. Harmon, Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ruby Ardean Marshall, b. April 20, 1901.
  - (b) Alva Roscoe Marshall, b. May 2, 1902.
  - (c) Loraine May Marshall, b. May 21, 1903, married John H. Stanley, at Parkersburg, W. Va.
  - (d) Julia Malissa Marshall, b. June 29, 1904, married B. C. Wilson, at Bristol, Tenn.
  - (e) Leonnie Alfonso Marshall, b. October 26, 1905.
  - (f) Lawrence Clifford Marshall, b. February 23, 1907, married Marguerite Tanner, at Parkersburg, W. Va.
  - (g) Ila Virginia Marshall, b. September 29, 1909.
  - (h) Helen Viola Marshall, b. February 17, 1914.
  - (i) Edith Lois Marshall, b. July 19, 1915.
  - (j) Vernon Leftwich Marshall, b. June 26, 1917.
  - (k) Ophelia Adelia Marshall, b. April 18, 1919.

- (2) Luther R. Leftwich, Henderson, N. C., b. May 7, 1881, married (1st) Alma A. Leftwich, daughter of John C. and Ardelia F. Leftwich, June 15, 1902; married (2nd) Rosa Blankenship.
- (3) Adelia Ann Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 1, b. September 1, 1883, married Elijah F. Alcock (b. October 6, 1872) November 15, 1899, at Forest, Va. Issue:
- (a) Dallas Ray Alcock, Lynchbug, Va., b. January 6, 1902, married Pauline Wilson, August 12, 1922.
  - (b) Reva Daniel Alcock, Roanoke, Va., b. April 9, 1903.
  - (c) Myrtle Virginia Alcock, Roanoke, Va., b. November 1, 1904.
  - (d) Olen Guy Alcock, Lynchburg, Va., b. November 13, 1905.
  - (e) Nelson Alcock, b. June 10, 1907, d. June 10, 1907.
  - (f) Sara Adelia Alcock, Roanoke, Va., b. March 13, 1910.
  - (g) Margaret Ellen Alcock, b. March 22, 1912, d. March 8, 1922.
  - (h) Arnold Adam Alcock, b. April 26, 1915.
  - (i) Randolph Washington Alcock, b. August 27, 1917.
  - (j) Doris Marie Alcock, b. June 4, 1920.
  - (k) Elloise Frances Alcock, b. May 20, 1926.
- (4) Lula Viola Leftwich, Bedford, Va., Route 6, b. February 4, 1885, married Thomas E. Reynolds, February 8, 1905.
- (5) William L. Leftwich, b. August 16, 1886; removed to Illinois.
- (6) Joseph S. Leftwich, Brownsville, Texas, b. September 22, 1888.
- (7) Daniel S. Leftwich, Brownsville, Texas, b. April 23, 1890, married Bessie Vertrees in 1917. He joined the United States Army at Roanoke, Va., September 22, 1908; served in the 3rd United States Cavalry six years, 1908-1914; saw service along the Mexican Border for six years, during the uprising of Madero, Carranza, "Villa Pancho"; escort to President Taft at El Paso when President Diaz and President Taft met on the International Bridge; served as City Detective during the bandit trouble in 1915 at Brownsville, Texas.
- (8) Blanche Serinda Leftwich, Forest, Va., Route 1, b. November 8, 1891, married Adrian Thomas Overstreet, November 19, 1913.
- (9) Julia Virginia Leftwich, b. May 9, 1893, married William Otway Mathews (b. 1893) October 7, 1920, at Lynchburg, Va.
- (10) Lynch E. Leftwich, b. April 15, 1895, married Clara B. Reynolds, daughter of Jesse J. and Victoria Reynolds, December 30, 1915.

## V.

(6) Valentine K. Leftwich (Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1790, d. 1845, married Elizabeth Caffery, daughter of Charles and Rebecca Caffery, February 9, 1815. His estate was inventoried and appraised January 10, 1846 (W. B. "M," p. 171, Bedford Co., Va.). Among their issue were:

## VI.

- (1) Eveline Leftwich, b. 1823, d. August 19, 1876, married Valentine Leftwich (b. 1811, d. 1875) February 28, 1842, in Bedford County, Va. (See VI-1).
- (2) Rebecca C. Leftwich, married George Hewitt, May 16, 1833. Issue: Rebecca, Anna and Addie Hewitt.
- (3) Thomas Leftwich.

- (4) James Leftwich.
- (5) Frances Leftwich, married Caleb Bramlet. Issue: Rebecca, Anna, and Eddie Bramlet.

## VI.

(1) **Eveline Leftwich** (Valentine K., Uriah, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1823, d. August 19, 1876, married Valentine Leftwich (b. 1811, d. 1875) February 28, 1842, in Bedford County, Va. He left will dated November 9, 1875, probated January 25, 1876 (W. B. "X," p. 360, Bedford Co.), in which he devised all his property to his wife, Eveline, until his youngest child should reach twenty-one, then to be divided "among all of my children," but he did not name them. He appointed his widow executrix and son Edward W. Leftwich executor of his will.

The parents of Valentine Leftwich have not been determined. It is likely that he was a son of Uriah Leftwich, Jr., brother of his wife's father. In the deaths of Bedford County, Va., of record in the Bureau of Vital Statistics, Richmond, Va., is the following: "Valentine Leftwich, son of Uriah and Nancy Leftwich, died November 11, 1875, age sixty-four years." The writer believes the record as to his parents is wrong, unless Uriah Leftwich, Jr.'s wife was named Nancy. He was certainly not the son of Uriah Leftwich, Sr., and his wife Nancy. Cassius Lafayette Leftwich, b. March 24, 1853, son of Valentine and Eveline Leftwich, stated that "my father was born about 1810 and died about 1873. I know that he had two brothers, Warren and Russell, but they died before I was born. If he had any other brothers it must have been Uncle Deam (Nicodemus) Leftwich, as I heard my mother speak of him when I was a small boy; but whether he was my mother's or father's brother, I do not know." Issue:

## VII.

- (1) William Bruce Leftwich, b. 1842, wounded while in the Confederate States Army in 1864 and died at Point Lookout.
- (2) Frances Boone Leftwich, b. May 31, 1846, d. May 26, 1921, married Daniel G. Saunders (b. November 4, 1836, d. April 10, 1911), October 25, 1868, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Don Emmett Saunders, Willings, Mont., b. September 26, 1870, married Gertie G. Reiffee, December 19, 1894, at Moore, Okla.
  - (b) Eva Sabra Saunders, b. March, 1877, d. October, 1886.
  - (c) Walter Boone Saunders, Gillette, Wyo., b. September 12, 1878, married Hallie V. Richerson, September 12, 1900, at Bedford, Mo.
  - (d) William Richard Saunders, Billings, Mont., b. December 24, 1880, married Frances Connor, at Ohioa, Nebr., in 1911.
- (3) Lycurges Leftwich, b. 1845, d. 1863.
- (4) Edward W. Leftwich, b. 1847, d. 1921. He left will dated March 4, 1920, probated November 16, 1921 (W. B. 36, p. 362, Bedford Co.), in which he devised all of his property to sister Bettie Huddleston and niece Lessie Gertrude Updike.

- (5) Bettie Ann Leftwich, b. November 24, 1849, married (1st) J. C. W. Phelps, September 17, 1870; married (2nd) H. S. Huddleston (b. November 1, 1834, d. March 8, 1922), in 1909; living at Leesville, Va. No issue. Both J. C. W. Phelps and H. S. Huddleston served in the Confederate States Army.
- (6) Mary Walter Leftwich, b. 1852, d. 1875, married Joel T. Robertson, February 7, 1877.
- (7) Cassius Lafayette Leftwich, Sandy Level, Va., b. March 24, 1853, married Bye Owen (b. August 10, 1860), daughter of Anderson and Minta Owen, December 13, 1876, in Pittsylvania County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Annie Roberter Leftwich, b. October 7, 1877, married William R. Amos; lives at Toshes, Va.
  - (b) Lycurgus Leftwich, b. October 28, 1879, married Mary Walsh; living at Danville, Va.
  - (c) William Anderson Leftwich, b. April 18, 1881, married Doris Louis; living at Danville, Va.
  - (d) Amy Belle Leftwich, b. January 14, 1883, married Robert P. Johnson; living at Sandy Level, Va.
  - (e) James Berkley Leftwich, b. December 6, 1885, married Ethel P. Coffey, daughter of H. C. and A. R. Coffey; living at Sandy Level, Va. They have an adopted daughter, Evelyn Leftwich, and adopted son, Opie Leftwich.
  - (f) Teddy Snow Leftwich, b. May 16, 1887, married Olive Howell; living at Sandy Level, Va.
  - (g) Jubal Early Leftwich, b. July 8, 1889, married Clella N. Davis, in Pittsylvania County, in 1914. They now live in Chattaroy, W. Va.
  - (h) Tiny Cate Leftwich, b. June 13, 1890, married Samuel W. Toney; living at Sandy Level, Va.
  - (i) Marshall McClelland Leftwich, b. May 18, 1892; living at Roanoke, Va.
  - (j) Judson Patson Leftwich, b. August 29, 1893, married Janie P. Johnson (b. 1899), daughter of R. W. and Kate Johnson, December 22, 1920.
  - (k) Tampa Florida Leftwich, b. August 28, 1894, married Duey Hunt.
  - (l) Rupert D. Leftwich, b. May 12, 1896; living at Chattaroy, W. Va.
  - (m) Cassie Elmira Leftwich, b. February 16, 1898, married Clyde Bennett, September 24, 1923. They live in Roanoke, Va.
- (8) James Leftwich, b. 1854, lives at Canyon City, Colo.
- (9) Eva May Leftwich, b. November 6, 1857, married and moved to Nebraska.
- (10) Valentine Leftwich, Jr., b. May, 1860, d. 1912, married Matilda E. Burnett, daughter of Thomas and Fannie Burnett, November 7, 1902, in Bedford County, Va. They moved to Missouri.
- (11) Thomas Stokeley Leftwich, b. 1856, d. unmarried, 1915, in Texas.
- (12) Roberta Leftwich, b. 1857, d. 1923, married Samuel Robertson.
- (13) Sally Belle Leftwich, b. 1860, married a Mr. Silvey. Mrs. Silvey now lives in Kansas, Mo., with her daughter, Mrs. Forest Duval.

## CHAPTER VIII

### DESCENDANTS OF CAPTAIN JOHN LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(5) **Captain John Leftwich** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1750, d. February 26, 1797, in Oglethorpe County, Ga. The records of the Superior Court of Oglethorpe County, Ga., show that on July 6, 1797, Sophey Leftwich, as administratrix of the estate of John Leftwich, deceased, gave bond for the faithful performance of her duties, with Jeffrey Early and Samuel Stewart as sureties. It is not known when he removed to Georgia, nor whether he married in Virginia or Georgia. There are several letters in the papers of General Joel Leftwich, now in possession of W. E. Leftwich, Lawyers, Virginia, referring to John Leftwich and his children. In a letter from Alexander Cummins, dated May 13, 1797, postmarked Oglethorpe County, Ga., to General Joel Leftwich, he stated that his brother, John Leftwich, died February 26, 1797, leaving several children and one to be born. In another letter from Alexander Cummins, postmarked Oglethorpe County, Ga., dated July 31, 1803, to General Joel Leftwich, he says, in part: "I must now inform you as to your brother's children. Would to God they were all with you. I have made every effort to get their mother's consent to send them to you, but all in vain. The man who has stepped into the family is too good a man to bring up fatherless children." On October 7, 1804, John W. Leftwich, of Greene County, Ga., signing himself as "Your Loving Nephew," addressed a letter to Joel Leftwich, with the salutation, "Dear Uncle," in which he said in part: "I expect to come into Virginia this winter, as I got disappointed last fall." In a letter from Joel W. Leftwich, postmarked Greene County, Ga., dated May 11, 1808, to Joel Leftwich, Esq., addressed "Honoured Uncle," signed "Your most dutiful Nephew," he says in part: "My mother, after a long illness, has recovered; my brothers and sisters are well and desire to be remembered to all their relations in that county. Has Obediah Reynolds sold my crop? If not, try to make a sale of it and have my money ready, as I expect to be in by Christmas next. I don't expect to tarry very long in that county when I come." In a fragmentary letter dated April 21 (year illegible, but probably 1808), from Joel Leftwich, addressed "Dear Uncle," he says, "I got home safe, though a great deal of trouble and fatigue. I have been looking over my father's old papers, and in his accounts there is a bond lodged in your hands that belongs to the estate of John Leftwich, upon Alexander Cummins, who is a citizen of this

State of Georgia at present." John T. Leftwich, a grand-nephew of General Joel Leftwich, in a letter to General Joel Leftwich, dated March 17, 1828, postmarked Greensboro, Ga., mentioned a James H. Leftwich, of Madison, Ga.

The clerk of the Superior Court for Oglethorpe County, Ga., states that the only Leftwich records which he could find in that county, in addition to the bond of Sophey Leftwich, referred to above, was that a Rebecca Leftwich was eligible for draw land lottery in 1804, and a deed from Davis Reynolds to James H. Leftwich, dated November 28, 1832, recorded February 11, 1834, in D. B. "N," p. 614, conveying "a certain tract or parcel of land situate, lying and being in the counties of Greene and Oglethorpe on the waters of Fishing Creek, adjoining the lands of Arnold, Johnson and Edmondson, containing 185 acres more or less."

The following Leftwich records were secured from Greene County, Ga., an adjoining county to Oglethorpe:

John A. Leftwich married Mary Brooker, February 2, 1822.

In book entitled "Return of Divisions for July 30, 1823, to January 9, 1829," p. 172, the appraisement of the estate of John A. Leftwich was made February 17, 1824, and the return of sale of his estate was filed February 24, 1825, by William Brooker, his administrator.

In a ledger entitled "Appraisements," p. 171, included in a report of John A. Leftwich, dated March 19, 1824, by William Brooker, his administrator, is the following item: "Amount of money received for his (John A. Leftwich) services in the Georgia Militia, Seminole Campaign, \$43.18 $\frac{3}{4}$ ."

D. B. "EE," p. 338, deed dated July 30, 1813: Phinzey and Son of Oglethorpe County, Ga., in consideration of \$150.00 deeded to Joel W. Leftwich of Oglethorpe County, Ga., 81 acres of land in Greene County, adjacent to Vincent Carralow, Mary Swanson and others, it being the tract which formerly belonged to Lemuel Swanson," etc. The witnesses to deed were: John, Floyd and John B. Stewart and *James H. Leftwich*.

D. B. "MM," p. 96, deed dated September 16, 1835, James H. Leftwich of Oglethorpe County, Ga., conveyed William Edmondson of Greene County, 185 acres in Greene and Oglethorpe counties, Ga., "located on Waters of Fishing Creek," etc.

It will be seen from the foregoing data that John Leftwich had a number of children, among whom were:

## V.

- (1) Joel W. Leftwich, who must have been born about 1787, as he had a crop in 1807 in Bedford County, Va.
- (2) John W. Leftwich, b. cir. 1784.



- (3) James H. Leftwich, who was witness to the deed from Phinzey and son to Joel W. Leftwich on July 30, 1813, was probably a son of John Leftwich, and a brother of Joel W. and John W. Leftwich.

## V.

(?) \_\_\_\_\_? (John, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph). The Leftwiches given under paragraph VI, following this paragraph, were, apparently, the descendants of Joel W., John W. or James H. Leftwich. All indications are that they were, at least, descendants of John Leftwich, the son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. The writer personally searched the records of Greene County, Ga. The records of Greene and Oglethorpe counties, Ga., have been given above. The clerks of Morgan and Madison counties, Ga., advise that they were unable to find any Leftwich records in those counties. This would indicate that the members of the Leftwich family did not stay any length of time in counties adjoining Oglethorpe, but probably removed to more distant Georgia counties or to other States. In a communication from Mrs. S. F. Bohannan, of Lithonia, DeKalb County, Ga., dated November 25, 1929, she stated that her great grandfather Leftwich (his name was unknown to her) removed from Virginia to Morgan County, Ga., and that he had the following children and descendants:

## VI.

- (1) John Monroe Leftwich, b. April 3, 1818, d. July 7, 1857, married Nancy A. Mitchell (b. December 2, 1816) December 9, 1841, in Morgan County, Ga. Issue:
- (a) Mary Ann Leftwich, b. August 20, 1844, d. September 2, 1869, married A. F. Sims, Rockdale County, Ga.
  - (b) James Madison Leftwich, b. February 23, 1846, d. December 6, 1922, married Clemantine Parker, December 28, 1869, in Rockdale County, Ga. Issue:
    - 1. Tessoria M. Leftwich, b. January 23, 1871, d. August 3, 1884.
    - 2. Virgil Mack Leftwich, b. October 18, 1874, d. August 23, 1876.
    - 3. Nel Leftwich, b. May 19, 1878, d. July 12, 1919.
    - 4. Henry Alfred Leftwich, b. February 25, 1884, married Lizzie Eubank, December 16, 1907. Issue: Margaret, b. September 15, 1908; Charles H., b. September 10, 1910; Mary L., b. August 5, 1912; Lucy M., b. March 19, 1914; Sarah E., b. December 3, 1915; James M., b. August 5, 1920; Dorothy N. Leftwich, b. July 20, 1922.
  - (c) Nancy Paskel Leftwich, b. May 16, 1847, d. September 6, 1922, married Robert Hollingsworth, December 14, 1864, in Rockdale County, Ga.
  - (d) Sarah E. Leftwich, b. December 10, 1848, married Thomas Cole.
  - (e) Matilda Frances Leftwich, b. October 5, 1850, d. October 10, 1905, married George Hollingsworth, November 4, 1869, in Rockdale County, Ga.
  - (f) Martha Green Leftwich, b. October 28, 1855, d. September 22, 1925, married Walter B. Wolcott, December 9, 1875, in Rockdale County, Ga.

- (g) Margaret Dean Leftwich, b. December 8, 1856, d. January 10, 1910, married A. G. Butler, November 27, 1873.
- (2) James M. Leftwich, b. December 27, 1819, d. October 20, 1876, married Sarah J. Mitchell (b. January 12, 1823), December 19, 1839, in Rockdale County, Ga. Issue:
- (a) Mary E. Leftwich, Lithonia, Ga., b. October 9, 1842, married James H. Hollingsworth (b. December 6, 1838, d. July 5, 1886) December 10, 1860, in Rockdale County, Ga. Issue:
1. Sarah Elizabeth Hollingsworth, b. October 18, 1861, d. May 22, 1912, married A. H. Hollingsworth, December 7, 1876.
  2. Margaret James Hollingsworth, b. December 9, 1862, d. June 22, 1896.
  3. Amand Eveline Hollingsworth, Decatur, Ga., b. March 19, 1866, married Robert Sharp, May 25, 1887.
  4. Orrie Ann Hollingsworth, b. May 11, 1868, d. July 2, 1886.
  5. Nancy Palestine Hollingsworth, b. September 12, 1870, d. April, 1910, married James I. Ogletree, in December, 1889.
  6. Lula Ellen Hollingsworth, b. September 16, 1872, d. November 10, 1873.
  7. Rebecca Elvina Hollingsworth, Lithonia, Ga., Route 3, b. October 8, 1874, married Samuel F. Bohanan, December 17, 1895.
  8. George Madison Hollingsworth, Wilmore, Ky., b. September 16, 1876, married (1st) Ora J. Bohanan, March 29, 1896; married (2nd) Minnie Clotfeter, November 2, 1909.
  9. Mary Ada Hollingsworth, b. December 20, 1878, d. October 19, 1888.
  10. Lelia Virgia Hollingsworth, b. December 10, 1880, d. September 26, 1883.
  12. Carrie Ophelia Hollingsworth, b. February 9, 1888, d. June 7, 1928, married E. J. O'Neal, December 24, 1903.
  11. Henry Fredrick Hollingsworth, b. March 31, 1885, d. June 24, 1886.
- (b) Nancy A. Leftwich, b. January 14, 1843, died in infancy.
- (c) Matilda T. Leftwich, b. July 30, 1844, married John Rogers, in Rockdale County, Ga.
- (d) John M. Leftwich, b. March 29, 1846, d. December 26, 1924, married Marthenia Hollingsworth (d. November 21, 1914), daughter of George Hollingsworth, October, 1866, in Rockdale County, Ga. Issue:
1. Mollie M. Leftwich, b. November, 1867, died in infancy.
  2. Dora Leftwich, Atlanta, Ga., b. September 4, 1861, married Henry Warren, in DeKalb County, Ga.
  3. Frances Leftwich, Decatur, Ga., R. F. D., b. March 29, 1871, married W. B. Kelly, in DeKalb County, Ga.
  4. Eula Leftwich, Stone Mountain, Ga., R. F. D., b. September 18, 1873, married John Walker, in DeKalb County, Ga.
  5. James Leftwich, b. October 4, 1875, married Sallie Bailey, in DeKalb County, Ga.
  6. Joel Levi Leftwich, b. June 7, 1878, married Pearl Phillips, February 23, 1900, in DeKalb County, Ga. Issue: Annie

- Bell Leftwich, b. June 1, 1901, attended Wesleyan College at Macon, Ga.; Irene Virginia Leftwich, b. March 21, 1908, a graduate of Braneau College, at Gainsville, Ga.
7. William O. Leftwich, b. September 26, 1881, married May-sie Donaldson, August 3, 1901, in DeKalb County, Ga. Issue: Lucile, b. May 20, 1903; J. T., b. December 23, 1905; and Horace Leftwich, b. May 2, 1910.
  8. Ada B. Leftwich, b. August 13, 1884, married (1st) William Wright; married (2nd) Walter Tucker, Conyers, Ga.
- (e) Joel W. Leftwich, b. April 7, 1848, d. September 15, 1864.
- (f) Rebecca S. Leftwich, b. May 6, 1860, d. August 24, 1918, married William A. Ford, December 20, 1871, in Rockdale County, Ga.
- (g) Sarah J. Leftwich, b. August 4, 1852, d. April 21, 1918, married John E. Maddox, November 4, 1869, in Rockdale County, Ga.
- (h) Richard Madison Leftwich, b. December 7, 1854, d. July 31, 1913, married Harriet Annie Wright (b. November 28, 1859, d. June 17, 1921), in DeKalb County, Ga. Issue:
1. James Jefferson Leftwich, Lithonia, Ga., b. July 11, 1878, married (1st) Delia Irene Brantley, March 17, 1898; married (2nd) Sadie Rebecca Butler, March 15, 1908.  
Issue by (1st) marriage:  
Idus Ermine, b. January 7, 1900; Louis Irene, b. November 3, 1901; Harold Franklin Leftwich, b. October 1, 1903.  
Issue by (2nd) marriage:  
Delia Sadie Leftwich, b. November 1, 1909; Mercer Jefferson, b. February 15, 1911; Annie Merrill, b. January 3, 1912; Emma Laverne, b. August 28, 1913; Violet Odelle, b. May 1, 1915; Ellie Maud, b. December 7, 1916; James Madison, b. January 28, 1918; Sarah Joe, b. September 1, 1920; Raymond Lamar, b. October 25, 1922; Ralph George, b. April 7, 1925; Helen Rebecca Leftwich, b. July 17, 1928.
  2. Ernest Orestus Leftwich, b. December 23, 1880, married Evie K. Hays, October 25, 1906. Issue: Dan Odell Leftwich, b. August 19, 1907, graduate of Davidson College, Davidson, N. C.; Mary Branham, b. May 18, 1912, student at Georgia State College for Women at Milledgeville, Ga.; Evelyn Hays Leftwich, b. January 23, 1920.
  3. Daisy Lee Leftwich, b. June 6, 1883, d. October 29, 1926, married James E. White, November 18, 1900.
  4. Eunice Pearl Leftwich, b. July 13, 1886, d. July 19, 1927, married Neuce F. Owens, April, 1903.
  5. Myrtle Lillian Leftwich, Lithonia, Ga., b. January 11, 1892, married George Bonds White, January 31, 1909.
  6. Anna Odelle Leftwich, Atlanta, Ga., b. October 6, 1895, married John Oscar Robinson, August 19, 1912.
- (i) Armanda P. Leftwich, b. August 1, 1856, d. February 2, 1917, married Joel Robertson, March 18, 1876, in DeKalb County, Ga.
- (3) Joel Leftwich, b. 1826, d. August, 1843, married Susan Mitchell (b. November 10, 1826, d. December 3, 1908). Issue:
- (a) Sarah Matilda Leftwich, b. August 25, 1850, d. July 20, 1917, married (1st) Hayden Hollingsworth, November 12, 1866; married (2nd) Alfred F. Sims, February, 1872.

- (b) Nancy Leftwich, b. August 28, 1852, married (1st) Henry Stephenson; married (2nd) Thomas Young.
- (c) James M. Leftwich, b. August 17, 1853, d. September 2, 1916, married Mary Frances Waldrop. Issue:
  1. Milton Oliver Leftwich, b. August 19, 1872, married Martha Lyons, February 13, 1897. Issue:
    - a. Milton E. Leftwich, 799 Harold Avenue, Atlanta, Ga., b. August 30, 1903, married Mary E. Bowser, December 23, 1921, in DeKalb County, Ga.
    - b. James E. Leftwich, b. October 22, 1905.
    - c. Lemuel C. Leftwich, b. September 27, 1907, married Ophelia Milligan, June 25, 1927.
    - d. Sarah L. Leftwich, b. January 2, 1911.
    - e. Inez Leftwich, b. June 24, 1914.
    - f. Mary A. Leftwich, b. September 29, 1916.
    - g. Raymond C. Leftwich, b. April 10, 1921.
    - h. Eugene Leftwich, b. October 24, 1923.
  2. Joel Levi Leftwich, Lithonia, Ga., Route 2, b. October 10, 1874, married Mary E. Ellis, October 11, 1903. Issue:
    - a. Belle Leftwich, b. April 28, 1883, married T. B. Pair, November 1, 1904.
  3. Madison C. Leftwich, b. January 8, 1878, married Cora E. McWilliams, January 7, 1900. Issue:
    - a. Columbus M. Leftwich, 1835 Jonesboro Road, Atlanta, Ga., b. October 11, 1900.
    - b. Wayman O. Leftwich, b. October 1, 1902.
    - c. Huly A. Leftwich, b. July 17, 1909.
    - d. Mildred R. Leftwich, b. October 17, 1921.
  4. Quinton Erastus Leftwich, b. December 8, 1885, married Lena Clyde Vayles, June 7, 1908. Issue:
    - a. Velon Clyde Leftwich, b. April 20, 1909.
    - b. Maggie Nell Leftwich, Route 2, Box 259, Atlanta, Ga., b. December 17, 1913.
  5. William Grover Leftwich, b. July 4, 1888, d. February 8, 1926, married Annie May Johnson, December 19, 1909. Issue:
    - a. Minnie Louise Leftwich, b. April 15, 1912.
    - b. Thelma May Leftwich, b. April 10, 1914.
    - c. Evelyn Elizabeth Leftwich, b. June 27, 1924.
    - d. William Grover Leftwich, b. January 3, 1926.
  6. Cora Leftwich.
  7. Nellie Leftwich.
  8. Belle Leftwich.
- (4) Jabez Leftwich, moved to Alabama about 1856, married Nancy P. Dingler.
- (5) Matilda Leftwich, married John Mann.
- (6) Unity Leftwich, married John Key.
- (7) Cynthia Leftwich, married John Chafin.
- (8) Sophia Leftwich, died when young.

## CHAPTER IX

### DESCENDANTS OF COLONEL LITTLEBERRY LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(6) Colonel Littleberry Leftwich (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. in 1757, d. June 4, 1823, married Frances Hopkins (d. in Bedford County, September 10, 1792), June 19, 1778 (M. L. B. Bedford Co., Va.). Francis Hopkins was security on marriage bond. The parents of Frances Hopkins have not been discovered. (See discussion as to her probable parentage in "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins). He married (2nd) Frances Halley, in Bedford County, Va., December 26, 1811, who left will dated August 2, 1841, probated in Bedford County, January 27, 1845 (W. B. "M," p. 6), in which she devised all her property to Patsey and James Lawless, children of her niece, Prudence Lawless. There were no children by this marriage. On May 24, 1802, he was recommended as Captain of a company of light infantry in the 2nd Battalion, 10th Regiment, and on March 26, 1810, he qualified as Major in the 1st Battalion and 10th Regiment (Orders 1799-1803 and 1809-11, Bedford Co.). The records of the United States War Department show that he was Major in 3rd (Dickinson's) Regiment, Virginia Militia (War 1812), commencement of service September 1, 1814, expiration of service December 1, 1814. He later qualified as Lieutenant Colonel of the 10th Regiment, Virginia Militia. His will dated May 30, 1823, probated June 23, 1823, is of record in Bedford County, Va. (W. B. "E," p. 419). In addition to his seven children hereinafter mentioned, he devises certain property to the children of Sally Reece and Sally Thornhill. Sally Reece and Sally Thornhill were probably his grandchildren. On November 28, 1823, all of his children were living in Tennessee. See agreement dated November 28, 1823, "between Jordan Reece, Micajah Stone, Dan W. Harrison, James D. Cole, John H. Leftwich, Joel Leftwich, Littleberry Leftwich, joint heirs and distributees of Colonel Littleberry Leftwich, late of Bedford County, but now of Tennessee, and Frances Leftwich, widow and relict of Colonel Littleberry Leftwich," etc. (D. B. 18, p. 192). See also deed to some land in Bedford County (D. B. 19, p. 187, Bedford Co.), dated December 4, 1823, from the foregoing and their wives (of those married), to Richard Hobson.

#### V.

- (1) Polly (or Mary) Leftwich, b. April 15, 1779, d. 1857, married Jordan Reece (b. November 30, 1772, d. February 22, 1830), in North Carolina, probably about 1796. (See V-1).

- (2) Jane W. Leftwich, b. April 16, 1781, married Daniel W. Harrison, October 24, 1808, in Bedford County, Va.
- (3) Sarah Leftwich, b. May 16, 1783, married Micajah Stone, Jr., December 24, 1801; moved to Fayetteville, Tenn. in 1816. (See V-3).
- (4) Eglentine Leftwich (Tiny) b. March 19, 1785, married Rev. James D. Cole, in Bedford County, Va., November 7, 1806. They removed to Fayetteville, Tenn. Issue:
- (a) Jack Cole, Weatherford, Texas.
  - (b) Dr. James Cole, married Miss Weatherford, of Athens, Ala.  
Issue:
    1. James Artledge Cole, attorney.
    2. Dr. William Leftwich Cole, married (1st) a Miss Reese; married (2nd) Esther Moore.  
Issue (1st) marriage: Lee Cole, deceased.  
Issue (2nd) marriage: Ernest Cole, Mt. Pleasant, Tenn.; James Cole, Ft. Worth, Texas; Mattie Cole, married George W. Sutton, attorney, McAllister, Okla.
  - (c) Jesse Leftwich Cole, Belleville, Tenn.
  - (d) William Leftwich Cole, Belleville, Tenn.
  - (e) Joel Leftwich Cole, married (1st) Nannie Blake Woodruff; married (2nd) Mattie Woodward, of Athens, Ga. Issue:
    1. William A. Cole, attorney, married Emma Legg, of Athens, Ala. Issue: Lawrence Lifford Cole, banker (deceased); and Daisy Cole (deceased), married Mr. McWilliams, Athens, Ala.
    2. James W. Cole, married Luella Dusenberry, Fayetteville, Tenn. Issue: Annie Cole, married Mr. Ham, Tucson, Ariz.; Mattie Cole, married C. J. Elledge, Pulaski, Tenn., and had three children, Joe C., Annie Lou and William Yancy Elledge (deceased); Josephine Cole, Birmingham, Ala.
    3. Josephine Cole, married Josiah Patterson, Falkville, Ala. Issue: Luella Patterson, married Mr. West; Joel Cole Patterson; and Earl Patterson.
    4. Minnie Cole, married Mr. Bell; living in South Pittsburg, Tenn.
  - (f) Littleberry Leftwich Cole, d. at Fayetteville, Tenn., married Miss Small.
  - (g) Phinetta Cole, married John Neel.
  - (h) Daughter, married Mr. Blyth.
- (5) John Hopkins Leftwich, b. May 8, 1787, d. June 13, 1847, married Jane Stevens Gill, October 26, 1808. (See V-5).
- (6) Littleberry Leftwich, b. July 24, 1789; moved to Tennessee and thence to Mississippi. It has been stated on good authority that he never married. He was living December 4, 1823, and unmarried at that time.
- (7) Joel Leftwich, b. September 15, 1791; moved to Tennessee and later to Mississippi. He was living and unmarried December 4, 1823.

## V.

(1) Mary (Polly) Leftwich (Colonel Littleberry, Sr., Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. in Bedford County, Va., April 15, 1779, d. 1857, married Jordan Reece of Bedford County, Va., (b. November 30, 1772, d. February 22, 1830), in North Carolina, probably

about 1796. They moved from Bedford County to Lincoln County, Tenn., about 1810. Later Mary L. Reece moved to old Tishomingo County, Miss., with her two sons, Littleberry Leftwich Reece and Joel L. Reece, and her daughter, Finetta Wells (Reece) Boone and their families. She died there in 1857 and is buried in Rienzi Cemetery. Jordan Reece died and is buried near Fayetteville (Belleville), Lincoln County, Tenn. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Frances Hopkins Reece, b. Bedford County, Va., February 1, 1797, d. Lincoln County, Tenn., February 28, 1824, married Henry Moores. After her death he married Frances Cole, daughter of Eglantine (Leftwich) Cole and James D. Cole, first cousin of his (1st) wife, Frances Hopkins Reece. Issue:

(a) Mary (Polly) Leftwich Moores, b. July 29, 1820, d. April 17, 1878, married E. G. Gibson Beanland, b. 1843, d. 1869. Both buried at Belleville, near Fayetteville, Tenn. Issue:

1. Brown Beanland (daughter), married Edwin Forbes. Issue: Cullen Burton Forbes, married and had issue; Mary Lou Forbes, married and had issue; Nellie Brown Forbes, married and had issue.
2. Frances Moores Beanland, b. August 5, 1839, d. November, 1843, buried at Belleville, Tenn.
3. Jordan Beanland, married and had issue.
4. Charles Beanland, died in young manhood.
5. Martha Beanland, married a Mr. Porter and had issue.

(b) William Moores.

Issue of Henry Moores by his second marriage to Frances Cole:

- (c) Frances Reece Moores, married Dr. Charles Martin and had a son, Charles. After Dr. Martin's death she married C. W. Williams.
- (d) Charles Moores, unmarried.
- (e) Henry Moores.

- (2) Finetta Wells Reece, b. in Bedford County, Va., August 5, 1799, d. in Rienzi, Miss., February 10, 1856, married in Fayetteville, Tenn., Reuben Holman Boone, b. in North Carolina, September 9, 1792; soldier, 1812, Lieutenant Colonel 49th Regiment, Cavalry escort to General Andrew Jackson. On July 5, 1826, moved with his family to Old Tishomingo County, Miss; member Mississippi Legislature; d. October 17, 1857. Both buried at Old Bethlehem, near Rienzi, Miss. Issue:

(a) Mary Leftwich Boone, b. Lincoln County, Tenn., December 19, 1817, d. December 22, 1859, married Charles W. Williams at Rienzi, Miss., June 15, 1837.

(b) William Holman Boone, b. Lincoln County, Tenn., November 23, 1819, married Elizabeth Wade. He was a Confederate soldier and was wounded at Manassas. He had one son who was also a Confederate soldier, being a scout under General Lee.

(c) Francis Marion Boone, b. Lincoln County, Tenn., January 19, 1822, married Ursula Patton (b. March 30, 1824, at Waynesboro, Tenn., and d. at Rienzi, Miss., October 4, 1851). He was Lieutenant Colonel in Confederate Army and was acting Brigadier General when he was killed in the Battle of the Wilderness. Issue:

1. Finetta Jane Boone, b. 1842, d. 1852.

2. Mary Elizabeth Boone, b. at Rienzi, Miss., October 9, 1844, d. at Corinth, Miss., October 14, 1917, married William Peyton Curlee (b. November 22, 1833, d. May 19, 1878); graduate Union University, Tenn., and Lebanon Law School; lawyer; judge; Confederate soldier. Issue:
  - a. Shelby Hammond Curlee, married Luella Duncan. Issue: Shelby Hammond Curlee, Jr., lives in St. Louis, Mo.
  - b. Mary Boone Curlee, married J. W. Park; live in California. Issue: Althea Park; Mary Boone Park, deceased.
  - c. William Peyton Curlee, died in infancy.
  - d. Francis Marion Curlee, married Louise Schraub, of St. Louis, Mo.; Lieutenant Colonel Artillery in World War; lawyer. He lives in the Old Daniel Boone House, Defiance St., Charles County, Mo. Issue: Francis Marion Curlee, Jr.; Shelby Hammond Curlee III.
  - e. Eleanor K. Curlee; lives at the Old Curlee Homestead in Corinth, Miss.
3. Julia Ann Boone, b. 1847, d. 1851.
4. Francis Marion Boone, Jr., b. Rienzi, Miss., married Ella Curlee, niece of William P. Curlee; now living at Clarksdale, Miss.
  - (d) John Donaldson Boone, b. January 9, 1825, d. Rienzi, Miss., married Mary Elizabeth Patton, sister of Ursula Patton.
  - (e) Jordon Reece Boone, b. May 5, 1827, died unmarried at New Orleans, La., May 16, 1849, while serving as a soldier in the Mexican War; buried at Rienzi, Miss.
  - (f) Ben Boone, b. May 19, 1829, married Mary E. Mitchell, of Rienzi, Miss. He enlisted in the Confederate Army with his three brothers, William, Marion and Bartley, in the 2nd Mississippi Regiment. He was killed at the Battle of Manassas.
  - (g) Bartley Barry Boone, b. April 6, 1831, married (1st) Louisa M. Petty; married (2nd) Catherine Petty, sisters, both of Rienzi, Miss. He was a Confederate soldier and an eminent lawyer and jurist.
- (3) Littleberry Leftwich Reece, b. August 12, 1810, d. 1856, buried in Rienzi Cemetery, married Julia Ann Drake (sister of Eveline Priscilla Drake who married Littleberry Leftwich Stone, his first cousin).
- (4) Joel Leftwich Reece, b. June 30, 1817; married Louisa Solomon near Fayetteville, Tenn. She is buried on old Solomon place near Fayetteville, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) William Reece, died in infancy, buried at Rienzi, Miss.

## V.

(3) Sarah Leftwich (Colonel Littleberry, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. May 16, 1783, d. March 29, 1837, married Micajah Stone, Jr. (b. May 31, 1775, d. October 7, 1827) December 24, 1801, in Bedford County, Va. He was the fourth son of Micajah Stone, Sr., who left will in Bedford County, dated February 1, 1799, probated June 24, 1799, by his wife, Apphia, whose estate was inventoried and appraised August 23, 1813. In 1816,



Micajah Stone, Jr., and wife Sarah, with seven children, removed to Lincoln County, Tenn. Four children were born after they removed to Tennessee. The oldest children were:

## VI.

- (1) Littleberry Leftwich Stone, b. September 19, 1802, d. August 15, 1880, married Eveline Priscilla Drake, May 25, 1830. (See VI-1).
- (2) Frances Hopkins Stone, d. 1874, married Owen W. Higgins, cir. 1852. (See VI-2).

## VI.

(1) **Littleberry Leftwich Stone** (Sarah, Colonel Littleberry, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. September 19, 1802, d. August 15, 1880, married on May 25, 1830, Eveline Priscilla Drake (b. September 5, 1808, d. May 12, 1872), daughter of James and Rosanna Neely Drake, and granddaughter of Captain John and Neely Drake, of Huntsville, Ala., formerly of Virginia. Among their issue was:

## VII.

- (1) James Drake Stone, b. December 25, 1838, d. November 24, 1922, married Susan Alice Scholl (or Shull). (See VII-1).

## VII.

(1) **James Drake Stone** (Littleberry Leftwich and Eveline Priscilla Stone, Sarah Leftwich and Micajah Stone, Colonel Littleberry, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 25, 1838, d. November 24, 1922, married Susan Alice Scholl (or Shull), daughter of Daniel Boone Scholl and Julia Ann Davis (his 1st wife), daughter of Lieutenant Colonel Septimus Davis, formerly of Philadelphia, Pa., later of Winchester, Ky., and the granddaughter of Sergeant Henry Clark and his wife Sarah Jones, formerly of Albemarle County, Va., later of Winchester, Ky. James Drake Stone enlisted in the Confederate Army, Lincoln County, Tenn., October, 1861, serving from that time until the close of the war. He was wounded in the battle of Shiloh, April 7, 1862. He made his way to Rienzi, Miss., to the home of his aunt, Julia Drake Reece, whose husband was Littleberry Leftwich Reece, formerly of Bedford County, Va., who nursed him back to health, after which he returned to Corinth and rejoined his regiment, the 44th Tennessee. He engaged in the battles of Shiloh, Perryville, Hoover's Gap, Knoxville, Chickamauga and Murfreesboro. He was taken prisoner at the battle of Murfreesboro, Tenn., carried to Nashville, Tenn., where he was held for twelve days, thence to Camp Douglas on Lake Michigan for several months. When he was later released from prison, he rejoined his regiment at Wartrace, Tenn., where he was put on provost guard. He was guarding conscript soldiers

at Talladega, Ala., when paroled in April, 1865. At Murfreesboro he was voted most gallant man in his company.

Issue of James Drake Stone and Susan Alice (Scholl) Stone:

### VIII.

- (1) James Drake Stone, Jr., b. July 12, 1862, d. April 9, 1863.
- (2) Julia Ann Stone, b. May 15, 1866, married James Albert Yowell, August 30, 1882. They live at Nashville, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Joel Edwin Yowell, Sr., Madison, Tenn., b. August 5, 1883, married Katherine Matilda Chamberlain (b. in Bayonne, N. J., January 29, 1888), daughter of Harry Barton and Jeanette Thompson Chamberlain (born in Buffalo, N. Y.). Issue:
    1. Joel Edwin Yowell, Jr., b. November 11, 1916.
    2. Edwin James Yowell, b. November 15, 1918.
    3. Harry Barton Yowell, b. December 6, 1920.
    4. Katherine Chamberlain Yowell, b. January 17, 1925.
- (3) Evalina Reece Stone, b. August 20, 1868, married Tillman James Lamb (b. August 15, 1868), son of Colonel James Brittan and Elizabeth Bonner Lamb, June 5, 1889. Issue:
  - (a) Mamie Farrington Lamb, b. March 4, 1893, married Theodore Carroll Smith (b. February 11, 1890), son of William Cephas and Frances Jackson Smith, April 17, 1911. Issue:
    1. Theodore Carroll Smith, Jr., b. January 13, 1914.
    2. Jane Elizabeth Smith, b. October 4, 1922.
- (4) Berry Boone Stone, b. February 14, 1871, at Fayetteville, Tenn., married Margaret Erwin Hester (d. March 16, 1910), May 22, 1895, in Memphis, Tenn., daughter of Benjamin Lewis Hester (physician and surgeon), b. in Granville County, N. C., February 10, 1832, d. in Boerne, Texas, December 27, 1882, and Jane Knox McAllister, b. in Van Buren, Ark., October 20, 1840, d. in Fayetteville, Tenn., March 17, 1911, who were married in Nashville, Tenn., June 1, 1870.  
Issue of Berry Boone Stone and Margaret Erwin Hester:
  - (a) Hester Stone, b. November 9, 1896, at Fayetteville, Tenn., married H. Grady Shires, January 2, 1927, at Blytheville, Ark.
  - (b) James Drake Stone, II, b. October 9, 1898, at Fayetteville, Tenn., married Viola Bouche, at Sarasota, Fla., October 29, 1929.
  - (c) Jennie Knox Stone, b. August 17, 1900, at Fayetteville, Tenn., married Samuel Osborne Richardson, of Clarksville, Tenn., May 17, 1924, at Nashville, Tenn.
  - (d) Morgan Stone, b. January 2, 1904, at Fayetteville, Tenn.; agricultural inspector of the Nicaraguan division for the Standard Fruit and Steamship Co., in Nicaragua, Central America.
- (5) Dr. Edwin Eugene Stone, b. August 5, 1874, d. February 11, 1900, married Tula Hobbs, daughter of Pleasant and Laura Graham Halbert Hobbs, February 4, 1897. Issue:
  - (a) Frank Stone, b. December 8, 1898, married Mary Patricia Archer (b. March 17, 1907), daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Archer of San Francisco, Calif., and a niece of Peter B. Kyne, the author, August 23, 1923, at Bridgeport, Calif. He enlisted at Nashville, Tenn., and served in the United States Navy during the World War on the U.S.S. Aroostook. Issue:
    1. Sallie Margaret Stone, b. October 24, 1924, at Delrose, Tenn.

- (6) Rosanna Stone, b. July 11, 1879, married Iverson Twyman Rodes, Jr. (b. September 17, 1873), a descendant of Dr. Arthur Hopkins of Albemarle County, Va., November 23, 1899. They reside in Nashville, Tenn. For a record of the Rodes and Hopkins see "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins. Issue:

(a) Twyman Rodes, b. August 6, 1900, d. September 22, 1900.

## VI.

(2) **Frances Hopkins Stone** (Sarah Leftwich and Micajah Stone, Jr., Colonel Littleberry Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), married Owen W. Higgins. They had five children, among whom were:

## VI.

- (1) Sarah Leftwich Higgins, married Daniel Boone Shull about 1852. She was his second wife, he having first married Julia Ann Davis. Issue:

(a) Rose Edna Shull, b. February 2, 1868, married John James Ingle (b. March 5, 1866, d. July 23, 1919), November 13, 1889, near Fayetteville, Tenn. She now lives at South Pittsburg, Tenn. Issue:

1. John James Ingle, b. January 23, 1892, married Jessie Ide (b. August 23, 1894), daughter of G. B. Ide, December 31, 1916, at Colville, Wash., where they now reside. Issue: John Ide Ingle, b. January 19, 1919.
2. Aryline Rose Ingle, b. December 3, 1895, married William Thomas Hoge, October 21, 1925, at South Pittsburg, Tenn., where they now reside.
3. Mary Katherine Ingle, b. February 13, 1898, married Joe McDaniel (b. July 5, 1894) February 15, 1917 at South Pittsburg, Tenn., where they now reside. Issue: Mary Ingle McDaniel, b. January 20, 1918; Joe Franklin McDaniel, b. June 13, 1923, d. December 21, 1924; and Nancy Rose McDaniel, b. November 6, 1925.
4. William Shull Ingle, b. November 3, 1900, d. December 21, 1900.
5. Fanny Neil Ingle, South Pittsburg, Tenn., b. November 25, 1903.

- (2) Frances E. Higgins, b. May 12, 1837, d. April 12, 1900, married Joseph G. Carrigan, December 22, 1858. Among issue was:

(a) Beula V. Carrigan, b. January 6, 1864, married William Russell (b. April 27, 1852, d. January 22, 1920) December 22, 1888 at Fayetteville, Tenn. Issue:

1. Francis Clark Russell, of Memphis, Tenn., b. October 7, 1893, married Pauline Lasswell.
2. Emma Mae Russell, b. December 24, 1895, married Eldon Lipscomb Smith, of Maryville, Tenn. (b. September 21, 1893), May 11, 1916 at Nashville, Tenn. Issue: Virginia Russell Smith, b. October 8, 1919; Mae Carolyn Smith, b. January 5, 1921; Eldon L. Smith, Jr., b. May 11, 1925.

## V.

(5) **John Hopkins Leftwich** (Colonel Littleberry, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. May 8, 1787, d. June 13, 1847, married Jane Stevens Gill (b. June 16, 1792, d. January 30, 1881), daughter

of Charles Gill (b. February 25, 1759) and Rebecca Stevens Gill (who were married December 25, 1780), in Bedford County, Va., October 26, 1808. He left Bedford County, Va., in 1810, along with many other families from that part of the State, and entered land in the southern part of middle Tennessee. No doubt Bedford County, Tenn., was so called in memory of the county they had left. He was a Southern planter, prominent in State and Church; a Baptist minister, a graduate of a Virginia college. One of his granddaughters writes, "I still have my father's Greek and Latin books, many of which he used while in college, and my brothers, sisters and I have used some of them, especially Virgil's Aeneid. He served in the War of 1812, also in the Mexican War. He built the Baptist church near the Leftwich home, in the yard of which he rests. He removed from Bedford County, Va., to Charity, Tenn., then in Bedford County, now Moore County, Tenn."

The records of Bedford County, Va., show that on September 25, 1815 (D. B. 15, p. 127), he and his wife Jane, of Lincoln County, Tenn., conveyed Richard Hudson 177 acres of land, lying on Goose Creek, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Frances Hopkins Leftwich, b. August 16, 1810, d. August 19, 1836, married Thomas Linton Bryant (b. May 18, 1805) October 28, 1824.
- (2) Rebecca Stevens Leftwich, b. March 13, 1812, d. April 29, 1859, married Lanson Gill, December 26, 1827.
- (3) Polly Reece Leftwich, b. January 9, 1814, d. August 29, 1839, married Joel Reece, December 24, 1829.
- (4) Kitty Gill Leftwich, b. June 25, 1816, married a Mr. Stone, May 9, 1833.
- (5) Mary Jane Leftwich, b. January 9, 1818, d. July 15, 1876, married a Mr. Neece, March 14, 1834.
- (6) Littleberry Leftwich, b. December 23, 1819, d. January 3, 1902, married Pelina Pruitt, December 12, 1839, at Flat Creek, Tenn. (See VI-6).
- (7) Eglentine Leftwich, b. January 11, 1822, d. April 29, 1839, married a Mr. Phelps, January 4, 1838.
- (8) Nancy Leftwich, b. May 31, 1824, married Alexander Gill, May 28, 1840.
- (9) Ermine Annie Leftwich, b. November 25, 1826, d. October 31, 1842, married a Mr. Neece, September 15, 1842.
- (10) Martha Ann Leftwich, b. September 18, 1828, d. April 30, 1834.
- (11) Finetty Boone Leftwich, b. August 1, 1830, d. October 13, 1910, married Jesse Lewis Bryant (b. September 24, 1824, d. April, 1883) August 21, 1845 at Charity, Tenn. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Jane Bryant, b. October 25, 1846, d. September, 1921, married (1st) John Rees, June 22, 1863 at Charity, Tenn.; married (2nd) Henry Bradshaw Morgan at Lynchburg, Tenn.
  - (b) William Boliver Bryant, b. June 28, 1849.
  - (c) Martha Ann Bryant, b. March 6, 1853, d. January 3, 1859.
  - (d) Myrtle Bryant, b. February 1, 1857.

(e) Willie Alice Bryant, b. December 5, 1858, d. July 11, 1915, married James Wilson Motlow, January 1, 1880 at Lynchburg, Tenn. He was b. November 14, 1851, d. July 14, 1921. Issue:

1. Mary Etna Motlow, 334 Hyde Park Avenue, Tampa, Fla., b. March 1, 1885, married William David McCarmack (b. October 10, 1881) November 14, 1909 at Lynchburg, Tenn. Mrs. McCarmack has possession of the old Bible of John Hopkins Leftwich, from which has been taken the names and dates of his descendants. Issue: Madge Allise McCarmack, b. August 21, 1910.

2. Jessie Ailleene Motlow, 334 Hyde Park Avenue, Tampa, Fla., b. May 1, 1889.

(12) Martha Ann Leftwich, b. September 6, 1832, d. April 10, 1907, married William Bagley, July 27, 1848.

## VI.

(6) Littleberry Leftwich (John H., Colonel Littleberry, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. December 23, 1819, d. January 3, 1902, married Pelina Pruitt (b. 1825, d. 1853), daughter of Patrick Henry and Judith Whitaker Pruitt, December 12, 1839, at Flat Creek, Tenn. One of his granddaughters writes of him:

"Colonel Littleberry Leftwich, being the only son in a family of twelve, inherited the Leftwich home at Charity, Tenn., as was the custom of the day. He was a planter, owning slaves and maintaining a typical home of the Old South. As all slave holders did, he participated in politics, helping to maintain the supremacy of the slavocrats. He fought for the lost cause as First Lieutenant in the 41st Tennessee Regiment, and was taken prisoner at Fort Donelson, carried to Camp Chase, where he was kept for two and a half years, suffering all the hardships of prison life. However, the chief interests of his life were those of home and church. When a fanatic burned the old church which his father had erected, he replaced it with a frame building, which still stands and continues to be known as Charity Church. He was always the chief strength and support of this church. He and his father, his children and many of his grandchildren rest in the old family cemetery in this church yard.

"After the war, when the South was impoverished, Colonel Littleberry Leftwich kept up the hospitality which he had been accustomed to, and in consequence of this under reconstruction conditions, lost all his property. I have heard many say, 'He literally fed away a fortune.'

"He lived in our home when we were little children and always made ours the gayest Christmas of any in the neighborhood. He loved flowers and vegetables, taking great pride in having the rarest plants in the most beautiful garden in the community. He was gentle and good, and loved the higher and better things of life."

Issue:

## VII.

(1) Jane Leftwich, b. 1840, d. 1920, married Mark Prosser, in 1857 at Charity, Tenn.

(2) Joel Leftwich, b. 1842, d. 1852.

(3) Littleberry Leftwich, b. 1844, d. 1872, married Kate Neece, in 1864 at Charity, Tenn.

(4) John Hopkins Leftwich, b. 1846, d. 1863. He was a victim of the War Between the States, being killed in the fighting around Pulaski, Tenn.

- (5) Carroll Whitaker Leftwich, b. January 7, 1847, d. November, 1882, married his first cousin, Elizabeth Catherine Pruitt (b. March 6, 1852, d. February 15, 1911) July 5, 1867 at Forest City, Ark. Issue:
- (a) William Ernest Leftwich, b. July 21, 1868, d. November, 1882.
  - (b) Pauline Anne Leftwich, 930 North Winter Street, Salem, Ore., b. July 26, 1870, married Joseph P. Harrison October 31, 1889.
  - (c) Fannie Leftwich, b. December 17, 1872, d. October 10, 1907, married (1st) Everett Gamble, October 31, 1889; married (2nd) William Baxter, cir. 1901.
  - (d) Willie May Leftwich, 835 White Street, Southwest, Atlanta, b. February 25, 1875, married H. Lawson Alexander, December 26, 1907.
  - (e) Margaret May Etta Leftwich, b. April 12, 1877, d. November 11, 1907, married Edgar Estes Stephens, November, 1906, in Nashville, Tenn. He served in Spanish-American War.
  - (f) Carroll Leftwich, Greenland Avenue, Route 10, Nashville, Tenn., b. October 21, 1880, married Dr. Ernest R. Biggs, at Nashville, Tenn., August 1, 1899.
  - (g) Lena Ruth Leftwich, 316 North Bellevue Boulevard, Memphis, Tenn., b. March 31, 1883, married Guthrie Coke Kimbrough (b. December 7, 1879) June 19, 1907 at Nashville, Tenn. Mr. Kimbrough attended University of Nashville, where he was captain of both the football and baseball teams. Issue:
    1. Guthrie Coke Kimbrough, Jr., b. July 4, 1908; student at Georgia Tech.
    2. Margaret Elizabeth Kimbrough, b. August 10, 1910; student at Southwestern University.
- (6) Charles William Leftwich, b. April 16, 1850, married Margarete Theodocia Moring (b. February 24, 1857), daughter of Genette Anderson and Martha Vann Moring, July 28, 1875. He is a graduate of old Mulberry Institute, Mulberry, Tenn., in class of 1875, a gentleman of the old school. "He is a man of splendid judgment, a useful citizen, always holding the highest ideals and working to put them into operation. He is gentle and kind, a faithful Christian, a true friend, a loving father, a man without guile." In 1900, he removed from Tennessee to Alabama, where he has been engaged in business in the interesting old city of Tuscumbia. Issue:
- (a) William Clayton Leftwich, b. November 5, 1877, d. April 14, 1887.
  - (b) Thomas Edward Leftwich, of Greenwood, Miss., b. August 18, 1879, married Bobbie Flynt (b. October 27, 1884), daughter of Dr. James Caldwell and Lavana G. Flynt, March 20, 1905 at Gurley, Ala. Issue:
    1. Margaret Leftwich, b. January 24, 1907, married Alf. Barrow September 6, 1928 at Greenwood, Miss. She is graduate of the University of Mississippi and a member of Chi Delta Phi and Beta Sigma Omicrom sororities.
    2. Jeanette Leftwich, b. April 23, 1910. She is a student at Mississippi State College for Women.
  - (c) Littleberry Leftwich, b. December 22, 1884, married Emily Collier Peebles (b. August 8, 1892), daughter of John Henry and Elizabeth Withers Peebles, June 15, 1910 at Mooresville, Ala. He is an alumnus of Union University, an active member of the A. T. O. fraternity. He is a successful realtor of Greensboro, N. C. Issue:

1. Elizabeth Withers Leftwich, b. December 25, 1913.
  2. Littleberry Leftwich, b. June 27, 1922.
- (d) Charles Anderson Leftwich, b. November 25, 1887, an automobile dealer in Louisville, Ky., married Ruth Adams, September 25, 1911 at Galbreath Springs, Tenn. He is a World War veteran, having served in the aviation department.
- (e) Nina Pruitt Leftwich, Tuscumbia, Ala., b. November 16, 1889, a student, a teacher of history, and author of *Bulletin on Pacific Affairs*. Received her B. S. and M. A. degrees from Peabody College for Teachers, and has also attended Columbia University.
- (f) James Temple Leftwich, b. November 11, 1891, d. May 14, 1912; attended Auburn University.
- (g) Felix Bledsoe Leftwich, Birmingham, Ala., b. August 27, 1892, married Belle Jones (b. September 21, 1895), daughter of Aaron Camp Jones, May 14, 1914 at Birmingham, Ala. He attended Alabama Polytechnic Institute, Auburn, Ala., and Dwight L. Moody School, Mt. Herman, Mass. Issue:
1. Clyde Leftwich, b. May 19, 1915.
  2. Evelyn Clair Leftwich, b. September 4, 1916.
- (h) Vivian Margaret Leftwich, Tuscumbia, Ala., b. January 17, 1896; a musician, active in social affairs.

## CHAPTER X

### DESCENDANTS OF GENERAL JOEL LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(7) **General Joel Leftwich** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 27, 1760, d. October 20, 1846, married Nancy (or Ann) Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, December 24, 1781 (M. L. B., Bedford Co.). The following biography was taken from Francis S. Drake's "Dictionary of American Biography," p. 540:

"Gen. Joel Leftwich, an American patriot, born about 1760, joined the American Army when in his sixteenth year and was an active participator in the perils and honors of the Rev. conflict. He was present at the battle of G'town and partook of all the hardships of the severe campaign by which that battle was preceded and followed. Was with Gates in the disastrous engagement at Camden and afterwards with Greene in the important battle of Guilford. In the War of 1812, after the surrender of Detroit by General Hull, he proceeded at the head of a brigade to the Northern frontier and was at Ft. Meiggs under General Harrison. After the close of this war, the Legislature of Virginia promoted him to rank of Major General, which he held until the infirmities of age induced him to resign his post, he being no longer able to perform the duties. He died at Bedford, Va., October 20, 1846; aged 86."

He enlisted in the Continental Army in 1776, and in 1781 he was made ensign in his brother, Captain Thomas Leftwich's company. On the 23rd of September, 1783, he received a warrant for 200 acres of land for his Revolutionary services. (Mil. Calendar, H. I., p. 352). In 1793, he was commissioned Brigade Inspector of the Twelfth Brigade, and after passing through almost every grade of office, he was promoted to that of Brigadier General of the 12th Brigade, 1st Division of the Virginia Militia, January 19, 1809, and served in the War of 1812, as Brigadier General, until after the battle of Tippecanoe; in which battle, under General Harrison, he was an important factor in gaining that notable victory. On January 10, 1822, the Legislature of Virginia elected him Major General. He was a member of the Virginia Legislature for the Sessions 1792-93, and justice of the peace and sheriff for Bedford County for many years. (See D. B. 15, p. 70, of Aug. 16, 1816; D. B. 15, p. 233, of Aug. 25, 1817, Bedford Co., Va.).

His obituary, copied from a newspaper account, preserved by Colonel Joel Breckinridge Leftwich, a grandson of General Left-



wich, and later in possession of his great granddaughter, Mrs. S. J. Bass, of Lynchburg, Va., gives an excellent brief record of his life:

“THEY ARE ALMOST GONE”

October 20th, 1846.

Another veteran of the Revolutionary Army has at last received his final discharge from all the duties of this life. It is the melancholy task of his immediate surviving friends to announce to his numerous acquaintances in all parts of the country that Major General Joel Leftwich is no more.

He breathed his last on Monday the 20th (1846) at about 8 o'clock P. M., at the house of Major William Leftwich in the county of Bedford, where he had resided for nearly two years previous to his death. Having been long afflicted by disease, yet he was calm, contented, rational, always expressing his willingness to meet the last enemy as he had often before met the enemies of his country—though he made no profession of that religion which is the Worms only shield, as it is the last, best bounty of the Christian soldier. The death of a Revolutionary patriot is an event which never fails to call forth the lively sensibilities of immediate neighbors, and we have mourned the loss of them when they have fallen in our midst as we would our own fathers or our elder brothers; but in the death of one whose life has been as eventful as that of General Leftwich, the whole community must feel that sorrow which fills the heart of his relations, his neighbors, his countrymen, and his few surviving compatriots in arms. He was no ordinary man, as a brief history of a few incidents of his life abundantly testifies.

General Leftwich was born in the county of Bedford in the year 1760, on the 22nd day of November, and was consequently in the 86th year of his age at the time of his death.

When but a boy, having just attained the age of sixteen years, fired with the ardour of youth and impelled by the patriotism of the times, which tried even the souls of men, he enlisted in the Continental Army in the winter of 1776, for the term of three years, under Captain Alexander Cummings. His very youthful appearance led the Captain to seek an interview with the boy's father in order to obtain his approbation of his enlistment. The old man being very deaf, the conversation was overheard by others, and when Cummings told him the circumstances, he replied, “Let him go, for nothing will keep him back,” and then he added, “Captain, mind he don't whip you before you get him to camp.” On his way to join the army the young recruit was inoculated for the smallpox in Baltimore and therefore did not

reach the encampment near Middebrook in New Jersey until May, 1777. He was then attached to the first Regiment of the Virginia Line, at different times commanded by Colonels Parker, Green and Hendrick annexed by General Muhlenberg's Brigade. At the battle of Brandywine he was detailed to guard the baggage; but was in the immediate engagement with the enemy at Germantown, where General Washington in person placed himself at the head of the column of Sullivan and Wayne, and where the Regiment to which young Leftwich was attached sustained considerable loss. He was then stationed at Fort Mifflin, which for five weeks was exposed to an almost continual cannonade and bombardment, and where the services of this young soldier were of the most arduous and dangerous character. Shortly after this he went with the Army into winter quarters at Valley Forge, into huts of their own building. From this service he was honorably discharged at Ramappe in New Jersey, by General Muhlenberg on the 1st day of August, 1779. This youth, however, knew that his country needed the services of every man and boy who could shoulder a musket or carry a rifle; for that country which was still his own and which contained the home of his fathers was yet bleeding in the battlefield. He therefore again volunteered to fight for that country, and soon entered the army as substitute for Joseph Dickerson, in the month of May, 1780, at the town of New London in a company of militia commanded by his brother, Captain Thomas Leftwich; he was appointed orderly sergeant of the same. He marched to the Brigade of General Stevens. The troops then set out for the army of the South and joined it at Rudgey's Mills in South Carolina about two days before Gates' defeat at Camden by Lord Cornwallis, and where fell the brave Baron de Kalb in the defense of a cause so noble, and to him so dear. There the subject of this notice, who was present and an actor in the memorable scenes of that day, has often been heard to declare that he had the mortification to witness the most disastrous overthrow to the hopes of Americans that occurred during the Revolutionary War. Their loss was very great, not only in killed and wounded and prisoners, but the whole of the ordnance, military stores and baggage were taken by the enemy. The consequence was the troops deserted in great numbers, and it is recorded by others who were with him, that every man belonging to the company to which he was attached deserted and came home, except the commissioned officers, one sergeant, one private and young Leftwich. He was then attached to the company of Captain Daniels, which was stationed at New London for several weeks. About this time Colonel James Callaway, commanding the militia of Bedford, took effectual means to secure many of the deserters and sent them back to Joel Leftwich, the Ser-

geant, with authority to muster them into service. He continued in service himself till about the first of November, when this time honorably offered he was again discharged. Still, however, he did not return to enjoy the society of friends, or the glorious ease of a father's fireside, for in the month of February, he, for the third time, entered the service as a substitute for John Hook, a wealthy merchant at Bedford, in the company of Captain Bowen Price, and was appointed an orderly Sergeant in said company, attached to the regiment commanded by Colonel Charles Lynch, and marched immediately to North Carolina.

A vacancy having occurred in said company in the office of ensign, he was promoted to fill it, and in that capacity he acted in the famous battle of Guilford, where the American forces under General Green sustained another defeat by Lord Cornwallis, that veteran of a hundred fields in Europe and America. We have it from the mouth of others who were with the subject of this notice, sustained as it is by the pages of history itself, that a call was made just before the battle commenced for fifty volunteers from the line of the best riflemen in Colonel Lynch's Regiment, who were to flank the enemy's right and to bring on the action; that immediately this gallant young Virginian stepped forward and made one of the chosen band, though acting in the capacity of a subaltern officer.

They fired several rounds which caused the enemy to fall back, when this brave youth was heard to exclaim, "Now, boys, come on, we'll give it to 'em," his hat at the same time waving in the air, with an animating manner encouraging those around him. The fire was repeated again and again with effect, but the superior officer ordered a retreat, and within a hundred yards of the scene of action, while crossing a steep ravine, this youthful hero was disabled by dislocating his ankle, and under ordinary circumstances he could not probably have borne the pain which he suffered, yet, as the fire had just begun from the main body of Colonel Lynch's regiment, he deemed it his duty to make his way if possible up the line. Here he endeavored, by the aid of Lieutenant Benjamin Rice (well known in Bedford as he was) and Abram Sharp, a stout, resolute soldier, to have it pulled into its proper place, but without success. The pain becoming still greater, in consequence, he was directed by his officer to retire in the best manner he could. He accordingly crawled off some short distance, and when the retreat became general he was overtaken in a very helpless and most critical condition by three North Carolina riflemen, to one of whom he paid \$500.00 (Continental money) to carry him and his rifle as far as Frost's Iron Works, about ten miles distant, at which place the troops and baggage arrived the same evening. Within a day or two, being considered by many a

cripple for life perhaps, he very luckily procured a horse to ride home, and Colonel Lynch discharged a soldier named Thomas Hamilton to attend and aid him in getting along. This ended his Revolutionary services, and with him, also, in a short time terminated the war.

His military career, however, did not close here, for his countrymen, admiring his progress and confiding in his skill and ability, called him to fill an office in the Virginia Militia, and he served for many years as Brigade Inspector, and after passing through almost every grade of office he was promoted to that of Brigadier General in 1809. Soon after Hull's surrender at Detroit he was called into service in the Northwestern Army, with his Brigade, and was at Fort Meiggs and other points on that frontier. His tour of duty having expired he returned home, but when the British made their appearance in the Potomac and burned the capital of the Nation he was again selected to command a brigade and entered the service in 1814. Marched finally to the city of Washington and reported to the Secretary of War, when his brigade was stationed at Snowdon's Iron Works and Ellicott's Mills. After the close of the war, he was again promoted by the Legislature to the office of Major General, which he continued to hold till within the last few years. He was repeatedly selected by the people of his native county to serve them in the Legislature, was appointed justice of the peace and acted as such till he became by seniority High Sheriff of the county, and in that capacity lost large sums of money by the default of his deputies, which caused him to continue in very reduced circumstances up to the time of his death.

General Leftwich was an indulgent husband, a kind and affectionate father and a good neighbor and humane master, as was evidenced by the continued attachment of a few old servants, who manifested the strongest feelings in his behalf and the loveliest sympathies for his sufferings. He was a man of firmness and decision of character, of an almost iron constitution and of indomitable perseverance in any pursuit in which he took pleasure or which was congenial with his character. He was always fond of his rifle, and it is related of him that when he enlisted at the age of sixteen in a company of infantry, he made it as a condition to be observed that he should have the privilege of using his rifle instead of a musket. He was often a competitor with "the boys" in his old age in the innocent amusement of target shooting, and he was no doubt, until within the last three years, the best rifle shot of his age in the State of Virginia. Horses of fine blood never failed to attract his notice as long as he could walk to the roadside to view them as they passed near his residence, and on such occasions his eye would seem to kindle with almost youthful light

as he observed their strong points, or seemed to be reminded of some resemblance of the noble charges of Washington, Green or Harrison, or his own, which he had so often seen or rode when near the enemies of his country, or on the battlefield in the first or second wars of Independence, for he indeed was "a hero of two wars," and his services in both deserve to be held in grateful remembrance by a grateful country.

On Wednesday the 22nd instant (October, 1846) his funeral, which was attended by a large number of persons from many points of this and the adjacent county of Campbell, was preached by the Rev. Mr. Jefferson (Presbyterian), when he was interred with military honors at the family burying ground of his nephew, the Rev. William Leftwich. The Lynchburg artillery, under the command of Captain Talbot, and many of the officers of Bedford and Campbell turned out on the occasion to pay the last tribute to the memory of a brother soldier—to him who had yielded up the ghost and who is "gathered unto his people."

General Joel Leftwich had only one child, a son:

#### V.

- (1) Captain Jack Leftwich, married his cousin, Sarah Walton, September 21, 1802. (See V-1).

#### V.

(1) **Captain Jack (John) Leftwich** (General Joel, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. cir. 1783, d. in Campbell County, Va., cir. 1833. His estate was inventoried November 18, 1833, and a division of his estate among his heirs was made January 11, 1838 (W. B. 7, pp. 230 and 412, Campbell Co., Va.). He was interred in the Clark family burying ground, which is located about fifty yards from the present postoffice building at Lawyers, Campbell County, Va. He married his first cousin, Sallie (Sarah) Walton (b. 1783, d. 1829), daughter of William Walton by his marriage to Mary Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William Leftwich, in Botetourt County, Va., September 21, 1802. *The Richmond Whig*, of October 5, 1829, carried this notice: "Died in Campbell County on the 21st September, Mrs. Sarah Leftwich, consort of Captain Jack Leftwich, in the forty-sixth year of her age." She was probably buried at the same place of her husband. He was an extensive planter, owning a large farm in Campbell County. In the latter part of his life he was, also, a tobacco broker in Lynchburg, Va. Like his father, he was a lover of fine-blooded horses. He was a Captain in the Virginia Militia. Issue:

#### VI.

- (1) America Walton Leftwich, married her cousin, John T. Leftwich, son of Rev. Jesse Leftwich, and grandson of Colonel William Leftwich, September 25, 1827, in Bedford County, Va.

- (2) Ann M. Leftwich, b. March, 1804, d. October, 1868, married John Goode, February 24, 1823, in Bedford County, Va. (See VI-2).
- (3) Mary Leftwich, married John H. Fuqua.
- (4) Ethlinda L. Leftwich, married Addison A. Noell, December 6, 1842, in Bedford County, Va.
- (5) Adeline Leftwich, died unmarried. In a letter dated February 10, 1841, to her grandfather, General Joel Leftwich, she signed "Your affectionate granddaughter, S. A. Leftwich."
- (6) Joel Breckinridge Leftwich, b. June 29, 1816, d. January 6, 1890, married Lucy Frances Moorman. (See VI-6).

## VI.

(2) **Ann M. Leftwich** (Jack, General Joel, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. March, 1804, d. October, 1868, married John Goode (b. October, 1796, d. January, 1876), of Bedford County, Va., son of Edmund Goode, of same county, a farmer and a soldier in the War of 1812, February 24, 1823, in Bedford County, Va. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Colonel Edmund Goode, b. May 4, 1825, d. March, 1862.
- (2) Robert Goode, b. February 21, 1827, d. December, 1845.
- (3) John Goode, Jr., b. May 27, 1829, d. July 14, 1909, married Sally Urquhart, daughter of Dr. Richard and Mary Norfleet Urquhart, of "Strawberry Plains," Isle of Wight County, Va., July 10, 1855. The following sketch was taken from the Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1927:

Goode, John, Jr., a Representative from Virginia; born near Liberty (now Bedford), Bedford County, Va., May 27, 1829; attended the New London Academy, and was graduated from Emory and Henry College, Emory, Va., in 1848; studied law, was admitted to the bar in April, 1851, and commenced practice in Liberty, Va.; member of the State house of delegates in 1852; presidential elector of the Democratic ticket in 1852, 1856, and again in 1884; served as president of the Electoral College in 1884; member of the State constitutional convention which passed the ordinance of secession in 1860; served as a colonel in the Confederate Army during the Civil War; twice elected a member of the Confederate Congress; moved to Norfolk, Va., in 1865 and continued the practice of his profession; again served in the State house of delegates in 1866 and 1867; member of the Democratic National Executive Committee 1868-1876; delegate to the Democratic National Convention in 1868, 1872, 1884, and 1892 elected as a Democrat to the Forty-fourth, Forty-fifth and Forty-sixth Congresses (March 4, 1875-March 3, 1881); unsuccessful candidate for re-election in 1880 to the Forty-seventh Congress; appointed Solicitor General of the United States by President Cleveland in May, 1885, and served until August, 1886; member of the United States and Chilean Claims Commission in 1893, president of the Virginia State Bar Association in 1898; member and president of the State constitutional convention in 1901 and 1902; resumed the practice of law in Washington, D. C.; died in Norfolk, Va., July 14, 1909; interment in Longwood Cemetery, Bedford, Va.

Issue of John Goode, Jr.:

- (a) Mary Goode, b. May 11, 1856.
- (b) Richard Urquhart Goode, b. December 8, 1858.

- (c) John Breckinridge Goode, b. August 18, 1864.
- (d) Annie Walton Goode, b. May 5, 1869, d. October, 1872.
- (e) James Urquhart Goode, b. June 2, 1873.
- (4) William Goode, b. January 21, 1831.
- (5) Sally Goode, b. November 9, 1832, married Walter Izard.
- (6) Samuel Goode, born and died January, 1835.
- (7) Susan Goode, b. October 8, 1836, d. December, 1864, unmarried.
- (8) Reginald Heber Goode, b. February 2, 1838.
- (9) Victoria Goode, b. October 23, 1839, married Thomas E. Harris, of Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Fannie Harris, b. 1871, d. 1875.
  - (b) Ruth Harris, b. August, 1874.
  - (c) Annie Harris, b. 1877, died young.
  - (d) Edward Harris, b. 1879, died young.
  - (e) John Harris, b. 1881, died young.
- (10) Mary Chaning Goode, b. November 1, 1841.
- (11) G. Breckinridge Goode, b. May 17, 1843.
- (12) Frances C. Goode, b. March 16, 1845, married Mr. Scott, of Kentucky.

## VI.

**(6) Colonel Joel Breckinridge Leftwich** (Captain Jack, General Joel, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. June 29, 1816, d. January 6, 1890, married Lucy Frances Moorman (b. August 23, 1817, d. August 16, 1889), daughter of Samuel and Judith Clark Moorman at "Walnut Hill," Campbell County, Va., January 4, 1842. He represented Campbell County in the Virginia Legislature, 1859-61; Captain of Infantry, Confederate States Army, and at the age of forty-five he was made a Colonel of Reserves. He was a distinguished lawyer, practicing his profession in Campbell and adjoining counties. He and his wife were interred in the family cemetery at "Walnut Hill," Campbell County, Va. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) Sarah Judith Leftwich, b. August 11, 1843, d. August 25, 1922, married Dr. Ethelbert David Bass at "Walnut Hill," Campbell County, Va., in 1874. Issue:
  - (a) Julia Rison Bass, b. July 24, 1876, married Percy Moran Thompson.
- (2) John Samuel Leftwich, b. September 24, 1846, d. October 10, 1928, married Annie Haynes Templin (b. 1852), daughter of A. M. and M. S. Templin, June 14, 1876, in Campbell County, Va. He served in the Confederate Army in his father's company the last two years of the war. He and his wife were interred in the Spring Hill Cemetery, Lynchburg, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Mariah Templin Leftwich, b. July 4, 1877, married Haynes Merryman, in 1918.
  - (b) Mary Edward Leftwich, b. March 5, 1883, unmarried.
  - (c) Wayne Breckinridge Leftwich, b. November 30, 1885, in Campbell County, Va., married Margaret A. Bell, daughter of Edwin M. and Maggie H. Bell, October 18, 1910, in Bedford County, Va.

- (d) Ottie Annie Leftwich, Baltimore, Md., b. July 7, 1888, married Robert Light, in 1919.
- (3) Mary Edward Leftwich, b. September 7, 1849, d. December 27, 1851, buried at "Walnut Hill" family cemetery.
- (4) William Edward Leftwich, b. January 15, 1852, d. March 22, 1913, married Frances Crawley (b. March 12, 1864), daughter of Rev. James D. and Annah (Hundley) Crawley, May 11, 1897 at Lawyers, Va. He is interred in the family burying ground at "Walnut Hill." Issue:

- (a) William Edward Leftwich, b. at "Walnut Hill," Campbell County, Va., March 6, 1900; after attending the primary and high schools of Campbell County and the City of Lynchburg, he entered Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, Va., from which institution he received his Bachelor of Arts degree, June 15, 1921; member of Sigma Upsilon Fraternity; taught at Randolph-Macon Academy, Front Royal, Va., 1921-22; studied at Harvard University, 1922-23, receiving certificate in mathematics and history; taught at McGuire University, Richmond, Va., 1923-25; head of history department in Cumberland, Md., High School, 1925-26; in bonding and brokerage business since 1926, at the present time representing Pierce and Company, bond brokers, of Chicago, Ill. He attended Plattsburg Training Camp in summer of 1918 and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant of Infantry, sent to Camp Lee, Va., where he remained till he was ordered overseas, but upon reaching New York, the armistice was signed and he, along with his company, was sent back to Camp Lee, where he was later mustered out of the service.

Mr. Leftwich is owner of the celebrated plantation "Walnut Hill," which is located in Campbell County about two miles from Lawyers Post Office. This plantation has been in the Moorman and Leftwich families for over two hundred years, descending to the present owner from his grandparents, Joel Breckinridge Leftwich by his married to Lucy Frances Moorman, daughter of Samuel Moorman. The original grant from the Crown of this plantation, to Mr. Moorman, is still in the possession of Mr. Leftwich.

- (5) Lura Leftwich, b. June 5, 1854, unmarried. She now resides at the old homestead, "Walnut Hill," in Campbell County, Va.
- (6) Joel Breckinridge Leftwich, b. February 8, 1857, d. unmarried, July 10, 1886. He was an attorney-at-law. He was interred in the family cemetery at "Walnut Hill."
- (7) Rev. Clark Walton Leftwich, b. December 8, 1859, married Susan Elizabeth Sale (b. 1875), daughter of William Wharton Sale, December 8, 1897 at "Hibernia," Bedford County, Va. He is a graduate of Randolph-Macon College. At this time he is a superannuated member of the Virginia Methodist Conference, and lives in Roanoke, Va. Issue:
- (a) Richard Sale Leftwich, b. December 23, 1898, married Julia Maie Sutherland (b. May 17, 1901), daughter of George C. Sutherland, of Greensboro, N. C., September 3, 1924, at Richmond, Va. He is an A. B., Randolph-Macon College; LL. B., University of Virginia; Phi Delta Theta, Phi Delta Phi and Phi Beta Kappa fraternities, and a member of the Raven Honorary Society of the University of Virginia; Second Lieutenant in the Coast Artillery Corps, Fortress Monroe, Va., during the World War; member of the editorial board of the Virginia Law Review, 1925-27, while at the law school of University of Virginia. He is at the present time the junior partner in the law firm of Sho-



walter and Leftwich, Liberty Trust building, Roanoke, Va. Mrs. Leftwich attended the North Carolina College for Women, at Greensboro, from which college she received her Bachelor of Arts degree. Issue:

1. Susan Sutherland Leftwich, b. July 27, 1925.
  2. Lois Adelaide Leftwich, b. November 16, 1928.
- (b) Frances Walton Leftwich, b. 1900, unmarried.
- (c) Emily Wharton Leftwich, b. 1902, married William Randolph Grimes, at Keysville, Va., in 1922.
- (d) Virginia Merryweather Leftwich, b. 1905, unmarried.

## CHAPTER XI

### DESCENDANTS OF GENERAL JABEZ LEFTWICH, SON OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(8) **General Jabez Leftwich** (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. in Bedford County, Va., in 1766, d. at Huntsville, Ala., June 22, 1855, married Delilah Stovall, daughter of John and Elizabeth Stovall, February 1, 1785. (M. L. B., Bedford Co.). He was Inspector General under his brother, General Joel Leftwich, in the Revolution. He was Brigade Major of the 2nd Brigade of Virginia Militia (War 1812), United States Army, September 13, 1814, and was later promoted to Brigadier General.

"Jabez Leftwich, born in Caroline County, Va., in 1766; moved with his parents to Bedford County in 1770; attended the common schools; Inspector General with the rank of Colonel on the staff of his brother, General Joel Leftwich, in the Revolution; represented Bedford County in the State Legislature, 1812-1821; elected to the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Congresses (March 4, 1821-March 3, 1825) defeated for the Nineteenth Congress; removed to Madison County, Ala., in 1825; member of the Alabama Legislature; died near Huntsville, Ala., June 22, 1855. He was the son of Augustine Leftwich who died in 1795."—(Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography, by Lyon G. Tyler, Vol. II, page 117).

According to the "Register of the General Assembly of Virginia," Jabez Leftwich served in that body from 1801 to 1809, inclusive. He was born in Bedford County, as his parents removed from Caroline County to Bedford County about 1751 instead of 1770.

The following sketch was taken from the "Biographical Directory of the American Congress," 1774-1927:

Leftwich, Jabez, a Representative from Virginia; born in Caroline County, Va., September 22, 1765; moved to Bedford County with his parents, who settled near Liberty (now Bedford) in 1770; attended the rural schools; Inspector General with the rank of Colonel on the staff of his brother, General Joel Leftwich, during the Revolutionary War; member of the State House of Delegates, 1801-1809; elected to the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Congresses (March 4, 1821-March 3, 1825); unsuccessful candidate for re-election in 1824 to the Nineteenth Congress; moved to Madison County, Ala., in 1825; engaged in agricultural and mercantile pursuits; member of the Alabama House of Representatives; died near Huntsville, Ala., June 22, 1855; interment in Maple Hill cemetery. (He was defeated for Congress by N. H. Claiborne, of Franklin County.)

The following notice of his death appeared in a Huntsville, Ala., paper:

Died at the residence of Andrew Drake, near Huntsville, Ala., on the 22nd day of June, 1855, Colonel Jabez Leftwich, aged 89 years and 9 months.

Colonel Leftwich was born in Virginia, and having settled at an early date in Bedford County, he soon became a prominent actor in the politics of the day, and for nine successive years he represented the county of his adoption in the Legislature of that State, with distinguished honor to himself and satisfaction to his constituency, as was clearly expressed by his election to Congress from the Bedford District for two terms.

In the War of 1812, he acted as Inspector General of his brother's (General Joel Leftwich) Brigade, and on the Canadian frontier he displayed every commendable quality of a brave soldier and of an able, active and vigorous commander.

Shortly after the termination of that war, finding his private affairs in a serious condition, he determined to emigrate to Alabama, and about the year 1825 he settled with his family in Madison County, where his easy, upright and courteous deportment at once secured him the esteem of all his acquaintances, and gathered around him a circle of warm, generous and influential friends.

His services in our State Legislature, from his long experience in parliamentary forms, were earnestly demanded, and for several years he was returned from this county as a member of the Representative branch; and afterward filled other subordinate civil offices.

Possessed of an iron constitution and having early learned the value of temperance and regular habits, he lived to a "green old age" in the enjoyment of almost uninterrupted good health until within the last year of his probation here, when tired nature bent beneath the burden of its life-trust.

He died a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church. He had lived an exemplary Christian, and amid all the stirring conflicts of his eventful life he continued to keep immaculate the purity and whiteness of his noble soul.

And when informed of the near approach of death, with the calm and placid resignation of one whose faith is strong in Christ, he piously answered, "Very well, I am ready."

When death finally breathed upon him, he closed his eyes in his long last sleep, calmly as to a night's repose. After life's fitful fever, he sleeps well!

God has called him home, and bright angels point him to his high seat in heaven. [Lynchburg (Va.) papers will please copy.]

Among issue:

## V.

- (1) Amelia Leftwich, married George Dixon, Jr., March 15, 1804, in Bedford County, Va.

- (2) Nancy Leftwich, married William Ownbey, July 14, 1808, in Bedford County, Va.
- (3) Thomas Leftwich, married Susanna Smith, daughter of Samuel Smith, November 6, 1822, in Bedford County, Va.
- (4) Captain Jabez Leftwich, Jr., b. 1792, d. 1875, in Giles County, Va., married Martha Jones Early, July 25, 1811. (See V-4).
- (5) Jackson Leftwich, married Anna Drake, September 13, 1808, in Bedford County, Va. He died in Alabama.
- (6) Augustine Leftwich. Probably the Augustine Leftwich who married Mary Hackworth in Bedford County in 1806 and removed to Pittsylvania County.
- (7) Elizabeth Leftwich, b. April 13, 1808, married Neely Drake (b. October 12, 1798) of Huntsville, Ala. (See V-7).
- (8) Caroline Leftwich, married Andrew Drake, of Huntsville, Ala. Among Issue:
  - (a) Whit Drake.
  - (b) Martha Drake, married Anderson Carter.
  - (c) Wallace Drake, lived at New Market, Ala.
  - (d) Mariah Drake, lived at New Market, Ala.
  - (e) James Drake, lived at New Market, Ala.

## V.

(4) Captain Jabez Leftwich II (General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1792, d. in Giles County, Va., 1875, married Martha Jones Early (d. 1876), Rev. William Early, Joshua Early, Sr., Jeremiah Early, Sr., Thomas Early, John Early), July 26, 1811, in Bedford County, Va. He was a captain in the War of 1812. He moved with his family to Giles County, Va., where he and his wife died. In 1820 he was in the merchandise business in Bedford County. (D. B. 16, p. 410). Among issue:

## VI.

- (1) William Early Leftwich, b. 1812, married. Among issue:
  - (a) Mary E. Leftwich, daughter of W. E. and E. Leftwich, married Andrew S. Epling in Giles County, Va., October 22, 1874. They later removed to Mercer County, W. Va.
- (2) Palatiah Jones Walker Leftwich, married John Beavers; moved to Indiana.
- (3) Mary Jones Elizabeth Leftwich, married Kinley Williams, of Giles County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) John Fleming Williams, married Miss Meadow.
  - (b) Edward Williams, married Ella Hamlin.
  - (c) Martha Jane Williams, married John Hamlin, brother of Ella Hamlin.
- (4) Jabez Leftwich III, b. October 1, 1820, d. April 7, 1861, married Mary Switzer. (See VI-4).
- (5) John Quarles Leftwich, of Bedford County, Va., died during the War Between the States, married Mildred Ann Fisher, in Bedford County, Va., January 3, 1844. Among issue:
  - (a) Anna A. Leftwich, b. 1846, married Downing Cox (b. 1839) July 11, 1865, in Bedford County, Va.

- (b) Mary Fannie Leftwich, married Henry C. Snead, May 29, 1873, in Bedford County, Va.
- (c) John William Leftwich, b. July 18, 1853.
- (6) David Walker Leftwich, b. February 11, 1827, in Bedford County, Va., d. November 29, 1895, at Talcott, W. Va., married Nancy Jane Williams. (See VI-6).
- (7) Martha Ann Leftwich, married William Kessinger, d. in 1890 in Summers County, W. Va. They had no children.
- (8) Joel Washington Leftwich, d. in Confederate Army, s. p. Killed at the first Battle of Manassas.
- (9) Tubal Wesley Leftwich, married (1st) Mary Ann Porterfield; married (2nd) Louisa Snodgrass. (See VI-9).
- (10) Isabella Leftwich, b. in Montgomery County, Va., married David M. Croy of Blacksburg, Va., in Giles County, Va., November 8, 1860, d. in Montgomery County, Va., in 1910. Issue:
  - (a) Emory Croy, died at age of ten years.
  - (b) Joel W. Croy.
  - (c) Early Croy.

Mrs. Virginia (Leftwich) Albert, a daughter of Tubal Wesley Leftwich, in a letter to the writer dated November 14, 1929, stated: "I remember hearing my father speak of his brothers, William and Joel, and he had four brothers killed in the War Between the States; also that he had a brother who lived to be grown and died before my father was born, and that he had a brother, James, who died when he (father) was very young. There were sixteen children in my grandfather's (Captain Jabez Leftwich II) family (born singly, I mean, no twins), and father was the fifteenth one and his sister, Aunt Isabella, was the youngest child."

It is not known whether any of the other children left any descendants.

## VI.

(4) Jabez Leftwich III (Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. October 1, 1820, d. April 7, 1861, married Mary Switzer (d. April 25, 1909), daughter of Madison Monroe Switzer, in Botetourt County, Va., in 1858. He was born in Bedford County, Va., and died of typhoid fever in Blacksburg, Montgomery County, Va., where he resided and where he was a successful merchant, a member of the firm of Leftwich and Kerr. He had reduced his strength and vitality in caring for his wife, who was then convalescent of the same disease. He was six feet two inches tall, and weighed over two hundred pounds and bore and maintained all the characteristics of a large bodied race, remarkable for physical size, strength and mental force for centuries. Other characteristics he bore were sincerity, good nature, mental and physical repose. His father's family furnished several

sons to the Confederate Army, which he was preparing to join when he was suddenly stricken with typhoid fever, from which illness he never recovered. Issue:

## VII.

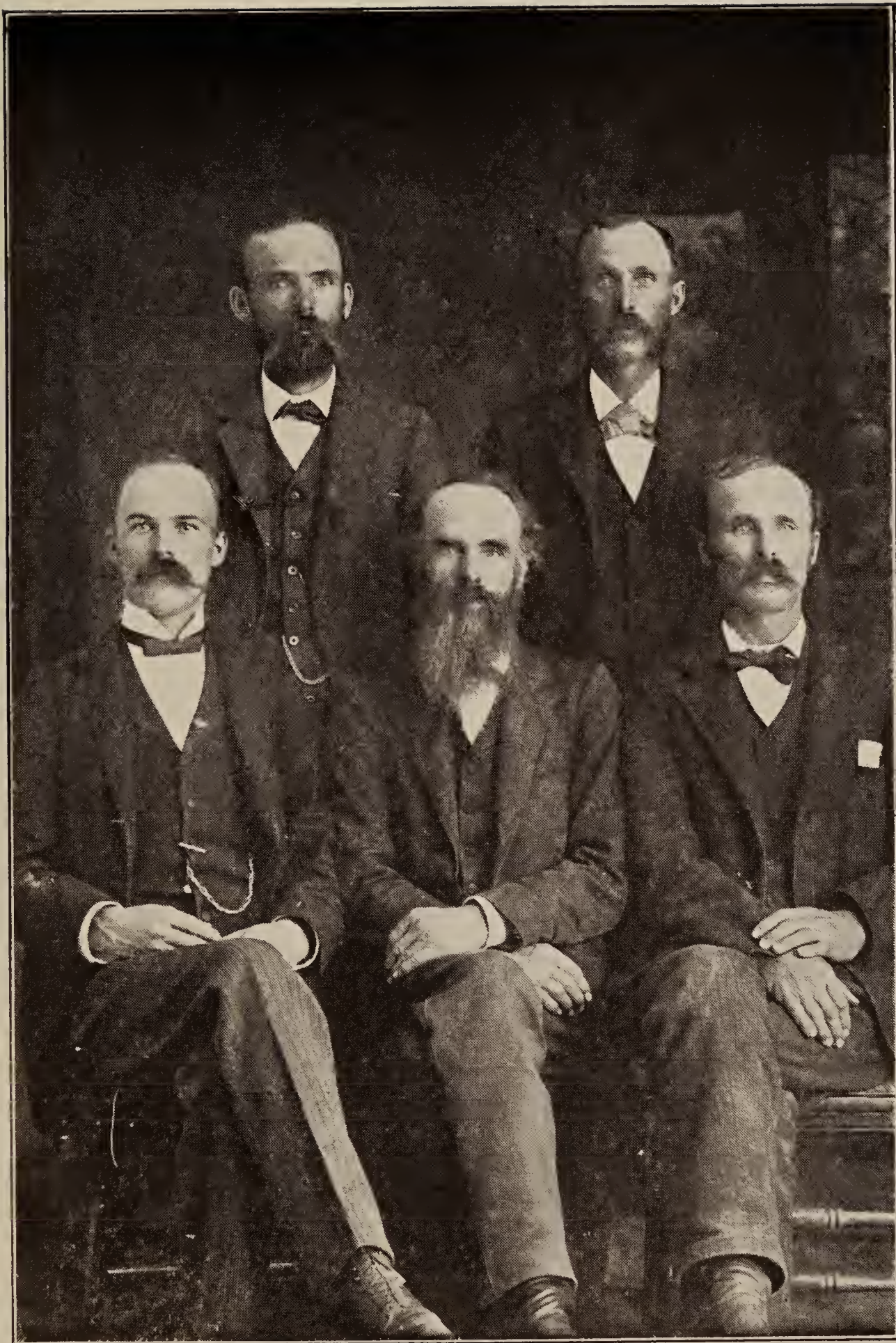
- (1) George Jabez Leftwich (Jabez Leftwich, Captain Jabez Leftwich, Jr., General Jabez Leftwich, Augustine Leftwich, Sr., Mary J. E. Leftwich, Rev. Wm. Early, Joshua Early, Sr., Jer'h Early, Sr., Thomas Early, John Early) b. September 18, 1859, in Blacksburg, Va.; was educated at Fincastle High School and the National Normal School at Lebanon, Ohio; took law courses at the University of Virginia, and Cornell University; was high school principal at Grayville, Ill., and Carthage, Miss.; attorney-at-law in Aberdeen, Miss., forty years; State Senator from the 28th District for one term; school trustee; contributor on historical and biographical subjects to the *Methodist Review* (Nashville), *The Green Bag* (Boston), *The Commercial-Appeal* (Memphis) and *Christian Advocate* (Nashville); prominent in the prohibition movement; lay delegate to the Methodist Episcopal Conference at Birmingham, Ala.; president of the Mississippi State Bar Association in 1922; married Martha Elgenia Groom (b. February 11, 1863), daughter of William G. Groom, of Caldwell County, Ky., December 27, 1887. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Marguerite Leftwich, b. April 27, 1889, married Rev. William Edward Hunter, of Somerset, Ky., at Aberdeen, Miss., March 10, 1910.
  - (b) Katie Elgenia Leftwich, b. May 27, 1891, married John M. Williams, November 26, 1921.
  - (c) Lieutenant George J. Leftwich, Jr., attorney-at-law; member (with his father) of the law firm of Leftwich and Tubb, b. September 26, 1892.
  - (d) Lieutenant William Groom Leftwich, b. February 11, 1896, married Mattie Howard Scrape, February 25, 1925, at Aberdeen, Miss.
  - (e) Bessie Louise Leftwich, b. January 28, 1895, married Sidney B. Trippet, December 28, 1925, at Aberdeen, Miss.
  - (f) Frank Switzer Leftwich, b. December 17, 1903.

## VI.

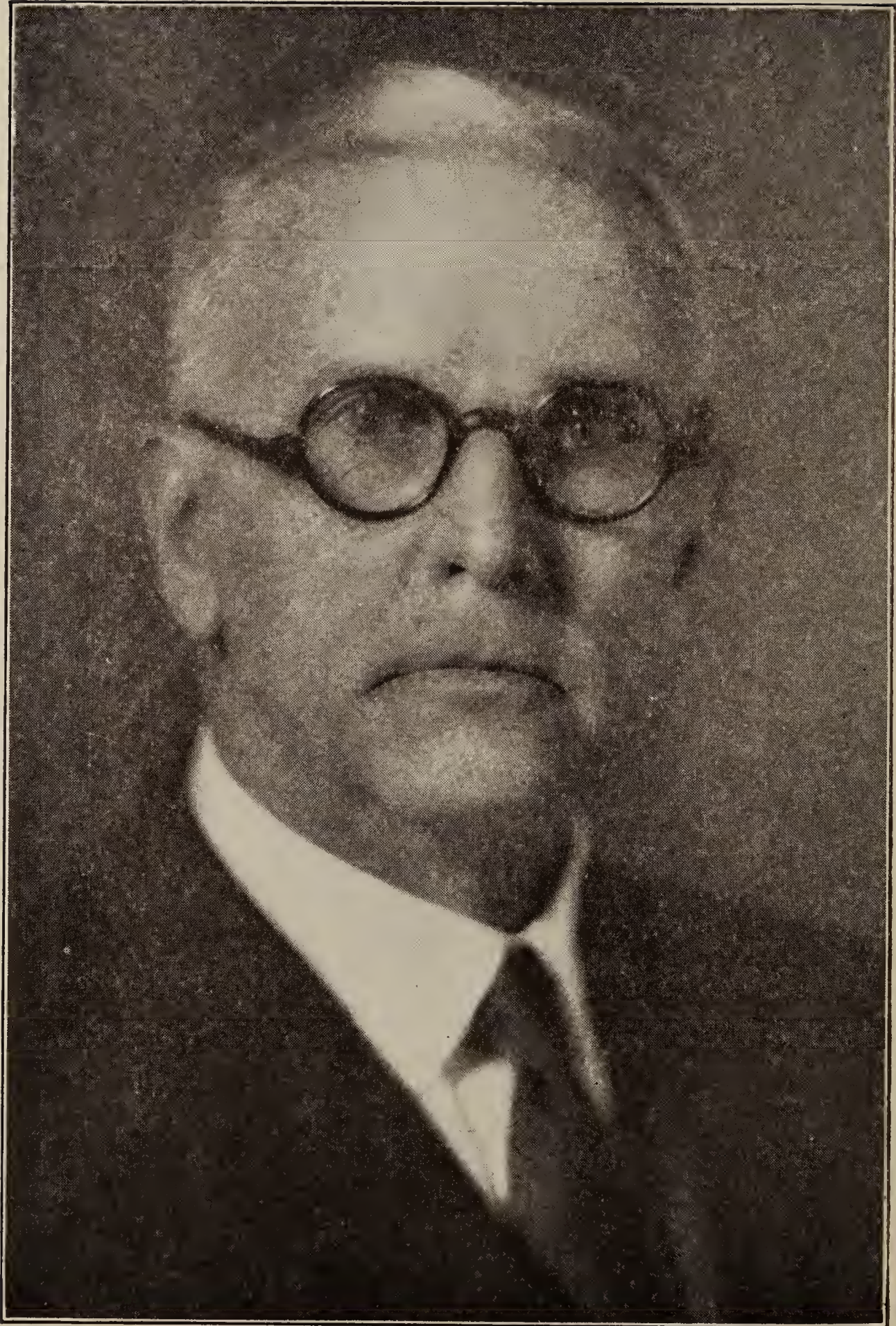
(6) **David Walker Leftwich** (Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 11, 1827, in Bedford County, Va., d. November 29, 1895, at Talcott, W. Va., married Nancy Jane Williams (b. October 16, 1832, d. May 23, 1902), daughter of George Williams, February 14, 1850, in Giles County, Va. He volunteered in the Confederate Army, August 20, 1861, at Red Sulphur Springs, and served with honor and bravery throughout the War Between the States, in Clarke's Battalion, Vawter's Company, and as Sergeant of Company "H," 166th Militia. Issue:

## VII.

- (1) George William Leftwich, married Sarah Jane Ellison December 18, 1873. (See VII-1).
- (2) John Wesley Leftwich, b. November 29, 1852; removed to Missouri in 1873. (See VII-2).



JABEZ FLOYD LEFTWICH  
JOHN WESLEY LEFTWICH  
DR. ROBERT WALKER LEFTWICH  
DAVID WALKER LEFTWICH  
GEORGE WILLIAM LEFTWICH  
*of West Virginia*



HONORABLE FLEMING C. LEFTWICH  
*of the West Virginia State Senate*



- (3) Marietta Minerva Leftwich, b. March 25, 1855, married Henry Tuggle Crawford (b. March 22, 1851) March 19, 1876 at Red Sulphur Springs, W. Va. Issue:
- (a) Lacy Burnett Crawford, b. January 9, 1878, married Mary Hampton (b. March 14, 1880), daughter of Samuel and Mary Jane Hampton, August 9, 1905 at Maybeury, W. Va. He is a certified public accountant, Virginia and Texas; assistant secretary Pocahontas Fuel Company, Inc.; assistant secretary the Pocahontas Corporation; assistant secretary Pulaski Iron Company; treasurer Pocahontas Light and Water Company; secretary and treasurer the Limestone Dust Corporation; director Bank of Pocahontas, Pocahontas, Va. Issue:
    1. Hampton Burnett Crawford, b. June 18, 1909; student at University of Virginia.
    2. Mary Virginia Crawford, b. February 10, 1913.
    3. Elizabeth Leftwich Crawford, b. September 10, 1920.
  - (b) Luther Gray Crawford, b. December 10, 1879, d. November 15, 1900.
  - (c) Charles Ditson Crawford, Beckley, W. Va., b. February 4, 1882, married Jane Brabban (b. September 5, 1886), daughter of Ralph and Sarah Brabbon, September 22, 1909 at Fayetteville, W. Va. Issue:
    1. Charles Ditson Crawford, Jr., b. May 1, 1914.
    2. Bernard Lee Crawford, b. April 15, 1924.
  - (d) Robert Foran Crawford, Talcott, W. Va., b. April 5, 1884, married Florence C. Hedrick (b. March 27, 1883), daughter of W. C. Hedrick, at Forest Hill, W. Va., December 24, 1905. Issue:
    1. Duard Gray Crawford, Mt. Hope, W. Va., b. December 5, 1906, married Mildred Whitlock November 16, 1927 at Ballenger, W. Va. Issue: Phyllis Gene Crawford.
    2. Howard Hedrick Crawford, Talcott, W. Va., b. August 18, 1908.
    3. Mary Elizabeth Crawford, Talcott, W. Va., b. March 5, 1911.
    4. Robert Burnett Crawford, Talcott, W. Va., b. May 1, 1916.
    5. William Henry Crawford, b. September 27, 1904, d. January 2, 1925.
  - (e) Nina Crawford, Talcott, W. Va., b. August 11, 1886, married O. E. Garten October 1, 1925 at Charleston, W. Va.
  - (f) Elizabeth Frances Crawford, Alderson, W. Va., b. July 12, 1888, married W. E. Bondurant September 27, 1911, at Talcott, W. Va. Issue:
    1. Marion Walter Bondurant, b. November 10, 1915.
    2. Robert Leftwich Bondurant, b. March 17, 1921.
  - (g) Frank Mills Crawford, Hardy, Ky., b. July 26, 1890, married Lassie Farley May 28, 1921 at Williamson, W. Va. He served in the World War, in Company "B," 315th Engineers, 80th Division. Issue: Frank and Eddie Crawford.
- (4) Jabez Floyd Leftwich, married (1st) Susan Clementine Ellison, married (2nd) Pearl Womack. (See VII-4).
- (5) Martha Susan Leftwich, b. November 29, 1859, d. April 27, 1915, married John Chattin in 1889 at Talcott, W. Va.
- (6) James Gaston Leftwich, b. October 31, 1860, d. October 12, 1862.

- (7) Dr. Robert Walker Leftwich, b. April 16, 1864, d. September 17, 1902. He removed to Texas where he practiced medicine and on July 10, 1898, he married Demia Short (b. August 21, 1877) at Chico, Texas. Issue: Virginia Leftwich, 1117 Fairmount Street, Fort Worth, Tex., b. June 19, 1899, married E. S. Estill (b. February 24, 1894) January 29, 1925 at Fort Worth. They have one child: Virginia Ruth Estill, b. April 16, 1927.
- (8) Emmazetts Johnson Leftwich, b. June 27, 1866, married William Thomas Maddy (b. November 19, 1864) April 30, 1891 at Talcott, W. Va. Issue:
- (a) Glen W. Maddy, Hinton, W. Va., b. January 13, 1892; enlisted in the World War, May 6, 1918, was discharged October 23, 1919; served in the Navy on the battleship New Hampshire, crossed the Atlantic Ocean fourteen times.
  - (b) Claude R. Maddy, Hinton, W. Va., b. March 11, 1895, married Mary Brewster, October 7, 1922 at Welch, W. Va.; enlisted in the World War, serving in the Navy one year and one month on battleship Virginia, crossing the ocean six times. Issue: Ruth, Jeane, and Joan Maddy.
  - (c) William J. Maddy, Hinton, W. Va., b. October 13, 1896; in service in the World War from August 26, 1918 to December 24, 1918, and had started overseas when the armistice was signed.
  - (d) Park Maddy, b. April 7, 1898, d. September 10, 1922.
  - (e) Earl Maddy, b. February 12, 1900, d. April 27, 1908.
  - (f) Fred L. Maddy, Hinton, W. Va., b. January 11, 1903, married Mildred Belchen at Welch, W. Va., July 11, 1927. He attended State College at Athens, W. Va. Issue: Joyce Maddy.
  - (g) Irvin S. Maddy, Athens, W. Va., b. March 23, 1907; he is in fourth year in college at Athens, W. Va.
- (9) Josephine Catharine Leftwich, b. July 30, 1868, married Nathaniel Preston Hedrick in March, 1887.
- (10) Elizabeth Jane Leftwich, b. September 25, 1870, d. November 4, 1878.
- (11) Gilbert Early Leftwich, b. December 20, 1872, d. November 10, 1878.
- (12) Minnie Lou Leftwich, b. July 23, 1876, married George Homer Kesler, March 31, 1898, at Talcott, W. Va. They now live at Hinton, W. Va. No issue.

## VII.

(1) **George William Leftwich** (David, Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. August 8, 1851, married Sarah Jane Ellison (b. November 28, 1851, d. April 10, 1928), daughter of Joseph Eli and Mary Jane Ellison, December 18, 1873, at Indian Mills, W. Va. The following sketch, taken from the "History of Summers County, W. Va.," by Judge J. H. Miller, of Hinton, W. Va., was published in 1907:

George W. Leftwich was born August 8, 1851, being the eldest of a family of six boys and six girls, and on December 18, 1873, married Miss Sarah J. Ellison, whose grandfather was the celebrated Indian fighter at the time the Indians and whites had a fort on Crumps Bottom, and others on New River below Indian Creek. He began early in life in the occupation of farming and

teaching school, which he continues to the present day, and is one of the oldest and most successful teachers in the county. He was also one of the promoters and builders of the lower large grist mill on Indian Creek, at Indian Mills, just below the mouth of Bradshaw Run. In 1894 he was elected superintendent of free schools for a full term, which position he filled with great ability and to the satisfaction of his constituents, being elected by about three hundred majority in a Democratic county. Mr. Leftwich being a consistent Republican in politics, his election was a compliment on his honesty and capacity, and he is the second Republican elected to that office in the county, having been the regular nominee of his party, the other member of that party being Mr. J. F. Lilly. Mr. Leftwich is also an enterprising farmer and a gentleman of character, well informed and well educated.

Issue:

(VIII)

- (1) Husie Zoe Leftwich, Amelia, Ohio, b. January 7, 1875, married C. L. Tabscott August 15, 1894 at Indian Mills, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Lee Tabscott, b. July 3, 1897, married Charles Houser June 7, 1919. She is a graduate of Lewisburg Seminary, Lewisburg, W. Va.
  - (b) Bessie Tabscott, b. May 15, 1900, d. August 30, 1922, married Chester Gaskins, August 30, 1919.
  - (c) William Tabscott, b. September 18, 1901. He graduated from Miami University, Oxford, Ohio, and he is now a student at the University of Cincinnati.
- (2) Charles Ira Leftwich, Huntington, W. Va., b. May 15, 1876, married Irene A. Alderson (b. January 13, 1887) June 8, 1915 at Paris, Tex. Issue:
  - (a) William B. Leftwich, b. October 26, 1916.
  - (b) Ruby Lee Leftwich, b. September 2, 1919.
  - (c) Charles Ira Leftwich, Jr., b. January 1, 1926.
- (3) Bertha Ann Leftwich, Logan, Ohio, b. November 3, 1877, married Edward L. Nimon (b. October 20, 1863) August 24, 1896. Issue:
  - (a) Faye Marie Leftwich Nimon, b. March 30, 1901, married Dallas Kiuser (b. June 29, 1898) January 4, 1921 at Logan, Ohio. Issue:
    1. Martha Ann Kiuser, b. May 14, 1923.
    2. Edward Irvin Kiuser, b. February 10, 1925.
- (4) Audrey J. Leftwich, b. July 30, 1879, d. March 28, 1903, s. p.
- (5) Stella Angel Leftwich, Princeton, W. Va., b. March 15, 1881, married Harry L. Spotts (b. October 20, 1880) at Princeton, W. Va., November 2, 1911. Issue:
  - (a) Mary Madeline Spotts, b. July 6, 1912. She is a student at Concord College, Athens, W. Va.
- (6) Ettie Susan Leftwich, b. August 26, 1882, d. May 27, 1910, married Harry L. Spotts (b. August 20, 1880) September 27, 1907. Issue:
  - (a) George Lee Spotts, Huntington, W. Va., b. September 28, 1908. He was a student at Bluefield and Marshall colleges for four years.

- (7) Mary Viola Leftwich, Princeton, W. Va., b. April 26, 1884, married John Edward Stafford (b. July 13, 1879) at Indian Mills, W. Va., June 7, 1911. Issue:
- (a) Maxine Leftwich Stafford, b. June 3, 1912.
  - (b) John Edward Stafford, Jr., b. June 27, 1915.
- (8) Emma Ethel Leftwich, Van Wert, Ohio, b. October 26, 1886, married Walter A. Daniel, at Indian Mills, W. Va., March 10, 1911. Issue:
- (a) Charles Ruben Daniel, b. December 24, 1911.
  - (b) Walter Arch Daniel, Jr., b. March 24, 1921.
- (9) Bessie Duluna Leftwich, Herndon, W. Va., b. August 21, 1888, married Hugh G. Meador at Hinton, W. Va., September 16, 1910. Issue:
- (a) Christina Leftwich Meador, b. December 9, 1911, married Elmer Lee Shelton, of Mercer County, W. Va., August 25, 1929.
  - (b) Mary Greene Meador, b. January 17, 1913.
  - (c) Sarah Arleta Meador, b. June 17, 1915.
- (10) George Frederick Leftwich, 49 Chatsworth Avenue, Larchmont, N. Y., b. July 11, 1890, married Nora Lee Johnson (b. November 18, 1890), daughter of W. H. Johnson, at New York City, September 10, 1919. He attended college at Athens, W. Va., and served in the Marine Corps during the World War in Company 67, Battalion "B." He is now president and treasurer of the Harmon-Leftwich Lumber Co., wholesalers and exporters, with main offices at 420 Lexington Avenue, New York City. He has a number of branch offices throughout the Southern and Western states. He is a Knight Templar; thirty-second degree Mason; Shriner, belonging to Mecca Temple; Benevolent Protective Order of Elks. Issue:
- (a) Sarah Jean Leftwich, b. August 7, 1922.
  - (b) Richard Frederick Leftwich, b. May 27, 1924.
- (11) Grace B. Leftwich, Hinton, W. Va., b. January 7, 1892, married J. Clyde Dillon, at Bristol, Tenn., October 10, 1909. Issue:
- (a) James Harold Dillon, b. February 20, 1911.
  - (b) Charles Spurgeon Dillon, b. September 19, 1912.
  - (c) Joseph Arnold Dillon, b. June 27, 1915.
  - (d) James Clyde Dillon, Jr., b. September 30, 1917.
  - (e) Fred Lunford Dillon, b. October 22, 1919.
  - (f) Jack Leftwich Dillon, b. October 30, 1928.
- (12) Sarah Treusby Leftwich, Logan, Ohio, b. May 29, 1894, married William G. Spotts, at Bristol, Tenn., November 20, 1912. Issue:
- (a) Infant, b. September 8, 1923, d. September 8, 1923.
- (13) Paul William Leftwich, Indian Mills, W. Va., b. December 29, 1895.

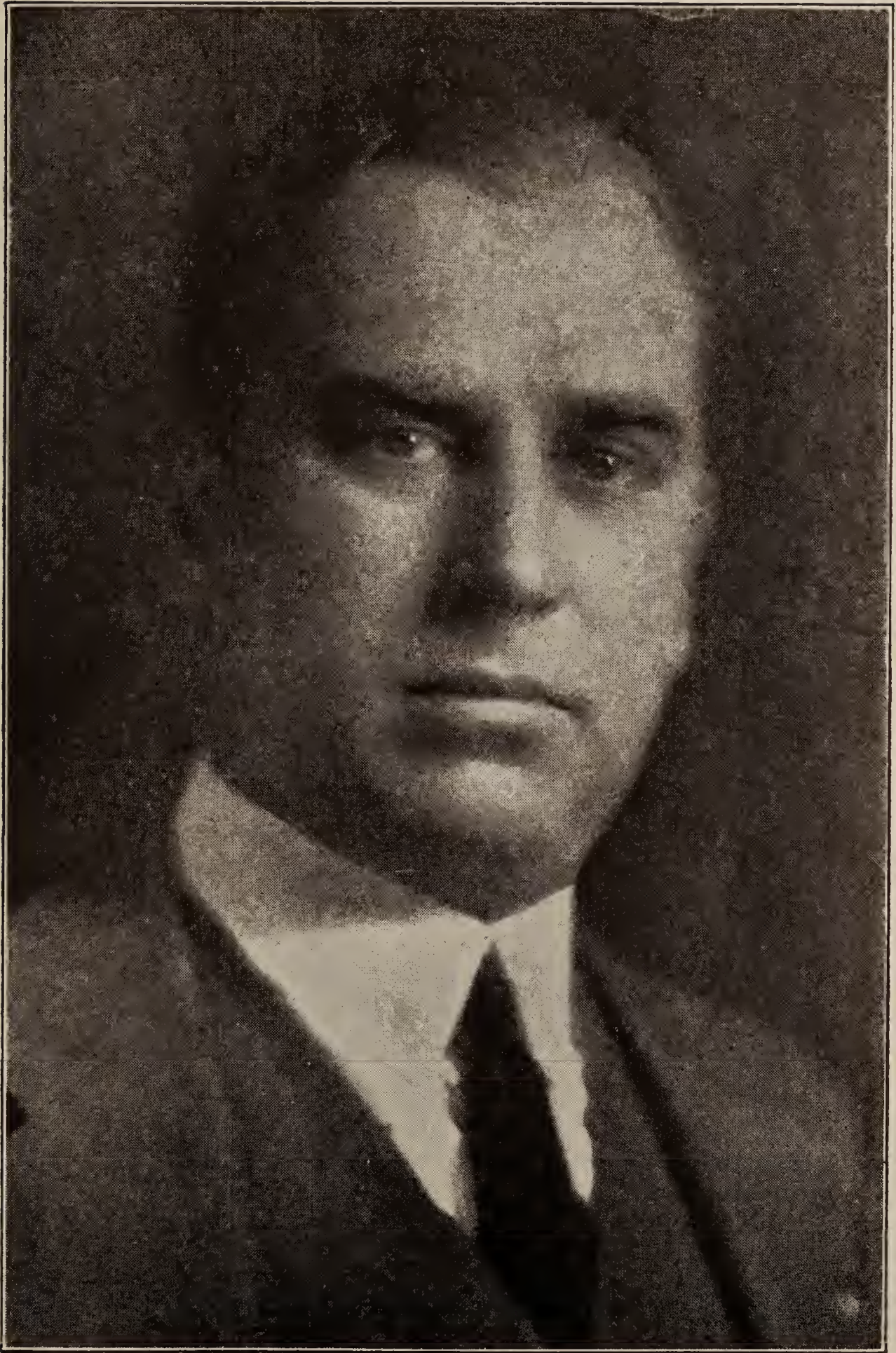
## VII.

(2) **John Wesley Leftwich** (David, Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. November 29, 1852, removed to Missouri in 1873, married Nancy Alice Crook (b. August 11, 1856, d. August 21, 1902), daughter of John M. Crook, March 23, 1879, at Winchester, Mo. He now resides at Kahaka, Mo.

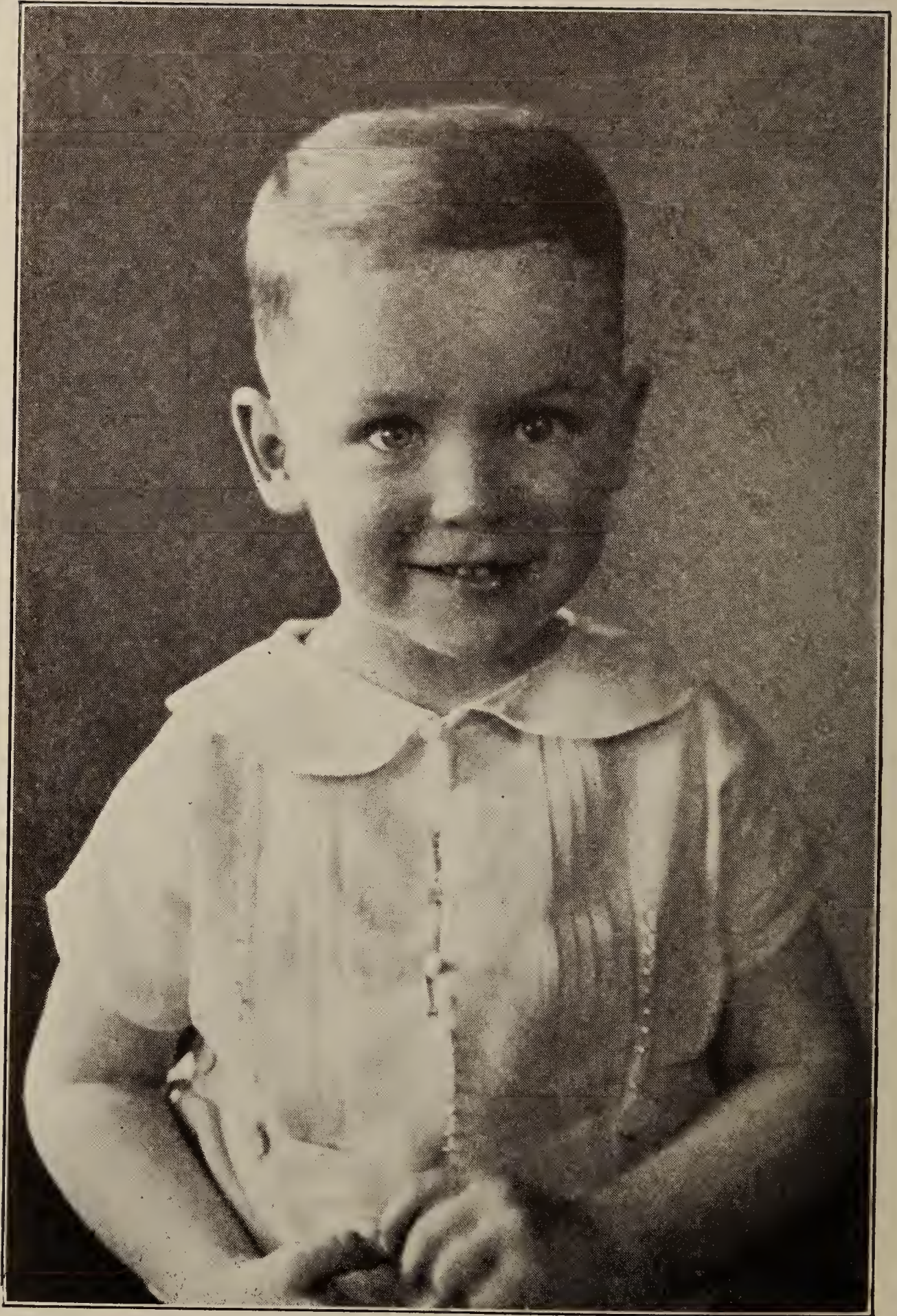
Issue.

## VIII.

- (1) Robert Otto Leftwich, Gorin, Mo., b. December 10, 1879, married Goldie Amelia Miller, August 20, 1905. Issue:



GEORGE FREDERICK LEFTWICH  
*of New York City*



RICHARD FREDERICK LEFTWICH  
*son of George Frederick Leftwich*

- (a) Robert Miller Leftwich, b. March 27, 1914.
- (2) Minnie Kate Leftwich, Keokuk, Iowa, b. August 9, 1881, married John H. Bayne. Issue: Mabel Summers and Vivian Logsdon Bayne.
- (3) Charles Leonidas Leftwich, Gregory Landing, Mo., b. October 25, 1883, married Minnie Lee Robins (b. February 22, 1885), daughter of J. G. Robins, November 27, 1907. Issue:
- (a) Howard Earl Leftwich, b. October 15, 1908.
- (b) John Clifford Leftwich, b. July 1, 1924.
- (4) Joseph Windfield Leftwich, Quincy, Ill., b. July 27, 1886, married Ella N. Burke, daughter of Michael Burke, December 14, 1910 at Wayland, Mo. Issue:
- (a) Madelene L. Leftwich, b. September 5, 1911.
- (b) Wayne Burke Leftwich, b. December 20, 1913.
- (5) Claude McCann Leftwich, Keokuk, Iowa, b. December 31, 1888, married Hattie Brammer. Issue: Lloyd and Lester Leftwich.
- (6) Leland Earl Leftwich, Keokuk, Iowa, b. October 17, 1891, married Georgia Chase. Issue: Margaret Chase Leftwich.
- (7) Walter Dewey Leftwich, Alexandria, Mo., b. December 3, 1897, married Dillie Howell. Issue: Alice Rose Leftwich.

## VII.

(4) **Jabez Floyd Leftwich** (David, Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. February 9, 1857, d. May 20, 1928, married (1st) Susan Clementine Ellison (b. February 27, 1859, d. August 5, 1908), daughter of Joseph Ellison, February 18, 1875, at Indian Mills, W. Va.; married (2nd) Pearl Lee Womack (b. August 4, 1879), daughter of William Watson Womack, October 12, 1909, at Lewisburg, W. Va.

“Jabez F. Leftwich is one of the most enterprising and thrifty farmers of Talcott District, and owns one of the neatest plantations and homes in the county, adjoining the Bacon plantation near Barger Springs. He married (first) Miss Ellison, and reared a family of grown children, all enterprising and intelligent. His eldest son, Earl, being engaged with the C. & O. Railway and another son in Colorado for his health. One daughter married Mac Nowlan, Esq., of Pence Springs, and one daughter is at home. He is one of the best citizens in the county. Hon. J. F. Leftwich (should be Fleming C. Leftwich), now a member of the State Senate, elected in 1906, a prominent lawyer of Boone County, and also George J. Leftwich, attorney of Mississippi, and Everett Leftwich, an attorney of Mingo County, all are cousins of Jabez F. Leftwich. Robert W. Leftwich, brother of George W. Leftwich and Jabez F. Leftwich, took a course in medicine, resided for some years at Talcott, then removed to Texas and died there a few years ago, while engaged in the practice of his profession.”—History of Summers County, W. Va., published in 1907, by Judge J. H. Miller, of Hinton, W. Va.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### VIII.

- (1) Wildie May Leftwich, b. April 29, 1876, married M. C. Nowlan, April 1, 1897 at Ballengee, W. Va.; living at Pence Springs, W. Va.
- (2) Henry Everett Leftwich, b. August 9, 1878, married Laura E. Ford (b. April 9, 1881), daughter of Benjamin F. Ford, September 26, 1900, at Talcott, W. Va.; now living at Biltmore, N. C. Issue:
  - (a) Mason Ford Leftwich, b. November 28, 1902. Graduate of University of North Carolina, class of 1923, in engineering.
- (3) Lewis Earl Leftwich, b. February 23, 1880, d. November 19, 1914, married Anna Ferrell, June 7, 1911 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Earl Woodrow Leftwich, b. October 20, 1912.
- (4) Robert Virgil Leftwich, b. February 18, 1882, d. June 14, 1917, married Marguerite E. Hunter, March 3, 1908 at Lillydale, W. Va. He attended college at Athens, W. Va.
- (5) Floy Leftwich, b. September 12, 1888, d. February 12, 1892.
- (6) Fannie Virginia Leftwich, b. October 4, 1892, living at Pence Springs, W. Va. She attended college at Athens, W. Va.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (7) Infant, b. July 30, 1910, d. July 30, 1910.
- (8) Ida Lee Leftwich, b. April 4, 1912, living at Talcott, W. Va.
- (9) Elizabeth Leftwich, b. February 19, 1914, d. March 5, 1914.
- (10) Ruby Clementine Leftwich, b. August 12, 1915, living at Talcott, W. Va.

### VI.

(9) Tubal Wesley Leftwich (Captain Jabez, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. April 6, 1832, d. 1906. married (1st) Mary Ann Porterfield (b. 1835, d. 1876), daughter of William Porterfield, December 14, 1859, in Giles County, Va.; married (2nd) Louisa Snodgrass (b. 1842, d. 1889), daughter of Ralph Snodgrass, May 15, 1877, in Giles County. He was a Lieutenant in Company "H," 36th Regiment, Smith's Brigade, Confederate States Army, during the War Between the States.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

### VII.

- (1) Everett Irvin Leftwich, b. 1861, d. 1923, married Elizabeth Martin, May 8, 1884, in Giles County, Va. He was a lawyer and judge of the criminal court of Mingo County, W. Va.
- (2) Pemberton Lee Leftwich, b. 1864, d. 1882, s. p.
- (3) Fleming Crittenden Leftwich, Huntington, W. Va., b. April 17, 1866, married Minnie West Stollings (b. 1871), daughter of Colonel Joel E. Stollings, December 20, 1893 at Madison, W. Va. He was prosecuting attorney of Madison County, W. Va., at one time, and 1906-08 he represented the counties of Boone, Logan and Kanawha in the State Senate. He is now practicing law in Huntington, W. Va. Issue:
  - (a) Ruby Leftwich, b. 1894.



- (4) Virginia M. Leftwich, b. February 4, 1868, married Sidney A. Albert at Williamson, W. Va., March 26, 1897; living at Brevard, N. C. Issue:
- (a) Sidney Muller Albert, b. December 30, 1897, married Elizabeth Cobb at Brevard, N. C., June 18, 1922. He was a corporal in the World War, serving eleven months in France in the 45th Heavy Artillery, 30th Division.
  - (b) Julian Leftwich Albert, b. July 4, 1899, married Frances Adams, at Waynesville, N. C. He was a corporal in the World War, serving eleven months overseas in 115th Machine Gun Battalion, 30th Division.
  - (c) Hazel Virginia Albert, b. December 12, 1900, married William A. Murray at Brevard, N. C., June 20, 1919.
- (5) India Walker Leftwich, b. January 30, 1870, d. s. p. October, 1888.
- (6) Charles Wesley Leftwich, b. 1871, married Anna Laura Butts November 18, 1908 at Carrollton, Ky. Living at Madison, W. Va. He served as First Sergeant of Company "M," United States Infantry, Spanish-American War. No issue.
- (7) Eliza May Leftwich, b. 1873, married Andrew J. Bradley, cir. 1899 at Madison, W. Va. Living at Peytona, W. Va.
- (8) Mary Elvina Leftwich, b. April 25, 1874, married Aubrey D. Stollings cir. 1900 at Madison, W. Va.; living in Huntington, W. Va.
- (9) William Porterfield Leftwich, b. 1876, living at Nollan, W. Va., unmarried.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (10) Marvin Early Leftwich, b. March 4, 1878, married Martha E. Hood December 3, 1914 at Moundsville, W. Va., where they now live. Issue:
- (a) Margaret Louise Leftwich, b. November 12, 1917, d. November 17, 1917.
- (11) Lela M. Leftwich, b. 1880, m. Gaylord Emory Berry (b. October 27, 1881) December 27, 1905 at Madison, W. Va. They now live at Spring Hill, W. Va. Issue:
- (a) Margery Virginia Berry, Danville, W. Va., b. November 17, 1906, married (1st) Claude Powell (b. May 4, 1899, d. February 1, 1927 at Logan, W. Va.) July 3, 1923 at Madison, W. Va.; married (2nd) Theodore Marion Francis Rumbaugh at Spring Hill, W. Va., November 3, 1928.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- 1. Edna Mae Powell, b. August 23, 1924.
  - 2. Claude Emory Powell, b. June 6, 1926.
- (b) Estel Leftwich Berry, b. September 11, 1908.
  - (c) Lionel Emory Berry, b. June 29, 1910, served three years in the army, from December, 1926 to December, 1929, as company clerk, corporal and acting sergeant at Shofield Barracks, Hawaii, in Company K, 19th Infantry.
  - (d) Harry Everett Berry, b. February 4, 1912.
  - (e) George Belmont Berry, b. October 7, 1913.
  - (f) Lena Wilson Berry, b. March 22, 1916.
  - (g) Cyril Flemming Berry, b. November 16, 1917.
  - (h) Gladys Lela Berry, b. October 20, 1919.
  - (i) Anna Laura Berry, b. February 12, 1921.
- (12) Margaret Leftwich, b. 1882, d. 1925, married W. A. Clendennin cir. 1900, at Madison, W. Va.

## V.

(7) **Elizabeth Leftwich** (General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. April 13, 1808, married Neeley Drake, of Huntsville, Ala., January 22, 1829. She was his second wife. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Colonel Jabez Leftwich Drake, b. April 15, 1832, killed July 20, 1864, while leading his regiment in a charge at Peachtree Creek, Atlanta, Ga., married Miss Similda Clearman of Noxubee County, Miss., in 1855. "At Peachtree Creek, July 20, Featherston's brigade charged the enemy and drove them from the first line of entrenchments . . . The loss of Featherston's brigade, 616 out of an effective total of 1,230, make it conspicuous as the most actively engaged command of this battle, the first after General Hood took command. Colonel J. L. Drake, the only field officer with the 33rd, a gallant and excellent officer, Featherston wrote, fell beyond the enemy's first line of works, leading his regiment in the charge and displaying the highest qualities of a true soldier."—Confederate Military History, Vol. VII, pp. 36, 38 and 214. He was buried on Peachtree Creek, Atlanta, Ga., but later his body was removed to another part of the city. Among issue:
  - (a) Jabez Drake, b. 1862, now living in Birmingham, Ala.
- (2) Pamela Drake, b. January 7, 1830, d. 1910, married (1st) Dabney Gholston, who was killed in the Confederate States Army in 1864; married (2nd) Eli Shelley in 1872. No issue from this marriage. Issue by (1st) marriage:
  - (a) William Gholston.
  - (b) Jabez Gholston.
  - (c) Anna Elizabeth Gholston, married Luther Franklin.
- (3) Caroline Paralee Drake, b. 1837, d. 1907, married J. P. Givens, of Hustonville, Ky.; moved to Mississippi after the War Between the States and later to Texas.
- (4) Martha Calfurnias Drake, b. May 2, 1842, d. April 8, 1907, married L. M. Craven in 1860.
- (5) Andrew Murray Drake, b. November 26, 1840, d. unmarried July 24, 1871.
- (6) Cornelia P. Drake, b. October 11, 1846. (See VI-6 for descendants).
- (7) Althea Elizabeth Drake, b. April 2, 1848, d. November 28, 1895, married F. H. Dantzler, of Center Point, Miss.

## VI.

(6) **Cornelia P. Drake** (Elizabeth Leftwich, General Jabez, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. October 11, 1846, married (1st) Nathaniel Terry Pierce (b. May 16, 1846, d. September, 1877); married (2nd) W. E. Rife (b. August 3, 1843, d. October 4, 1924), at Cliftonville, Miss., October 27, 1881. Mrs. Rife is eighty-three years of age and now lives at Cliftonville, Miss. The writer is indebted to her for furnishing him with the descendants of Elizabeth Leftwich.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## VII.

- (1) Nathaniel Terry Pierce, b. June 23, 1872, unmarried, lives at Bigbee Valley, Miss.

- (2) Mattie Lee Pierce, b. June 15, 1875, married J. E. Beasley at Cedar Bluff, Miss. Issue:
- (a) James Ellis Beasley, b. November 30, 1897, married and lives in San Antonio, Tex. No issue. Spanish War veteran.
  - (b) Winifred Ruth Beasley, b. March 29, 1899, married Raymond Byrne. Issue:
    - 1. Raymond Byrne, Jr., b. May, 1916.
  - (c) Cornelia Beasley, b. November 15, 1902, d. November 15, 1928, married F. L. Blake of Kentucky, a Spanish War veteran. Issue:
    - 1. F. L. Blake, Jr., of Eagle Pass, Tex.
  - (d) Joseph Lee Beasley, married Aylene Beck; lives in San Antonio, Tex.
- (3) Cornelia Julia Pierce, b. April, 1877, d. January 1, 1901, married Herman Gerke of Ohio. They live at San Antonio, Tex. Issue:
- (a) Herman Julius Gerke, b. February 15, 1902.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (4) Williese Rife, b. December 25, 1882, married Dr. Charles Bridges; living in Tatum, New Mexico. Issue:
- (a) Anita Will Bridges, b. May 28, 1906, married Melvin Tindall.
  - (b) Cornelia Priscilla Bridges, b. December 27, 1909.
  - (c) Charles Rife Bridges, b. October 2, 1912.
  - (d) Margarite Estelle Bridges, b. October 16, 1915.
- (5) Dewit Talmage Rife, b. July 18, 1884, married Mary Sanders of Pickensville, Ala.; attended college at Clinton, Miss. and A. and M. College. Issue:
- (a) Frances Marie Rife, b. July 31, 1912.
- (6) Annette Rife, b. April 22, 1896, d. March 21, 1923, married Rev. W. I. Allen, at Peoria, Miss., February 15, 1915. Issue:
- (a) William Judson Allen, b. February 2, 1916.
  - (b) Lowry Drake Allen, b. July, 1918.
  - (c) Charles D. Allen, b. November, 1920.
  - (d) Grace Annette Allen, b. March 9, 1922.

## CHAPTER XII

### DESCENDANTS OF MARY LEFTWICH, DAUGHTER OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

#### IV.

(10) Mary Leftwich (Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), b. 1746, d. 1818, married April 26, 1763 (M. L. B. in Bedford Co.), Joshua Early, Sr. (Jeremiah Early, Sr., Thomas Early, John Early), b. in Culpeper County, 1738. Issue:

#### V.

- (1) James Early, b. 1765, married Mrs. Sophia Gatewood, 1785. Issue:
  - (a) Sophia James Early. James Early died and his widow married again; moved to Fayette County, Ky., carrying their daughter with her; both were living in Fayette in the year 1803.
- (2) Rev. William Early, b. 1766, married Palatiah Jones Walker, 1793. He contracted yellow fever while traveling and d. in 1798. "Yellow fever had prevailed along the Atlantic coast from the south as far north as Maine in 1793; reappeared in 1798; Rev. William Early, a zealous and powerful preacher, perished by it. He was supposed to have caught the fever in New Bern, N. C., but continued to travel till the fever came on so severely that he died after a few days."—Hist. of Meth. Epis. Church, South. Issue:
  - (a) William B. Early, married 1823, Elizabeth Walker of Bedford County, Va.
  - (b) Martha (Patsy) Jones Early, married Jabez Leftwich, II, July 26, 1811. (See issue under Jabez Leftwich, II, herein).
- (3) Captain Joshua Early, Jr., b. 1768, married Martha Strange, 1790.
- (4) Tubal Early, b. 1770, married Charlotte Scruggs, 1825; d. s. p.; devised his estate to his wife; the slaves only loaned and to be manumitted at her death.
- (5) Elizabeth Early, b. 1772, married Major Robert Strange.
- (6) Joel Early, b. 1774, married Ava Andrews.
- (7) Buford Early, b. 1775, unmarried. Murdered in Campbell County, Va., in 1803.
- (8) Mary Early, b. 1777, married Rev. James H. Leftwich Moorman. In the "Family of Early," it is stated that he was a son of Mrs. Rebecca Leftwich Moorman, who was a daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr.; that he was a Methodist minister and that he and his family removed to Kentucky. The writer has found nothing to indicate that his mother was a daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr. She was probably the daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Sr.
- (9) Thomas Early, b. 1779, married Susannah Rucker, 1801; moved to Tennessee, where he lived on a farm.
- (10) Jabez L. Early, b. 1780, married Mary (Polly) Leftwich, November 26, 1801; moved to Tennessee where he died. She may have been a daughter of General Jabez Leftwich.

- (11) Silas Early, b. 1782.
- (12) Lucy Early, b. 1784.
- (13) Bishop John Early, b. 1786, married (1st) Ann W. Jones; she d. s. p.; married (2nd) Elizabeth Browne Rives in 1822, daughter of Anthony Rives, son of Timothy Rives and wife, Mary Browne. He was a bishop in the Methodist Episcopal Church South.
- (14) Sally Early, b. 1788, married John Word.\*

---

\*For descendants of Mary Leftwich, see "The Family of Early," by R. H. Early, and "Reliques of the Rives," by James Rives Childs.

## CHAPTER XIII

### DESCENDANTS OF JAMES HORSLEY LEFTWICH AND THOMAS LEFTWICH, OF KING WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA

#### I.

**James Horsley Leftwich**, b. 1756, d. 1826, married Elizabeth Turner, daughter of Dabney Turner, of King William County, cir. 1788. On account of the destruction of the records of King William County, it has been impossible to ascertain his parentage, but it is most likely that he was a son or grandson of Thomas Leftwich, Jr., a brother of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., of Bedford County, whose descendants are treated in the first part of this book. Thomas Leftwich, Jr., b. cir. 1710, was a son of Thomas Leftwich, Sr., by his marriage to Mary North, a son of Ralph Leftwich, who patented land in New Kent County, Va., in 1658. The names of the children of James Horsley Leftwich, such as Augustine and Joel, further indicate that he was closely connected with the Leftwich family of Bedford County.

From the land tax and personal property tax books, beginning in 1782, of King William County, in the Archives Department, State Library, Richmond, Va., the following, by the name of Leftwich, are mentioned:

In 1782-86, Elijah Leftwich—217 acres—apparently not on 1787 tax list; in 1787, on personal tax list, is Mary Leftwich, with one white (James Leftwich) and six blacks. (It appears that Mary Leftwich was the wife and James Leftwich was the son of Elijah Leftwich); in 1794-1802, John Leftwich—217 acres. (This John also appears to be a son of Elijah, Sr.); in 1787, James Leftwich—no whites and two blacks; in 1787, John Leftwich, one white (John Leftwich above twenty-one) and one black; in 1788, Mary Leftwich, one white, seven blacks, John Leftwich, one white, two blacks; Elijah Leftwich, one white, one black; in 1789-91, John, James and Elijah Leftwich one personal tax list; in 1793, Elijah Leftwich—263 acres, 1794, 303 acres, 1796, 268 acres, 1796, 308 acres, 1799-1802, Elijah Leftwich (personal property) estate, 308 acres; in 1793, James H. Leftwich, 165 acres, 1794, 225 acres, 1796, 165 plus 225 acres to 1802; in 1794, Drury Ragsdale of King William County, deeded Elijah and James Leftwich, of same county, lands, pp. 192, 193, 207, 351 and 352.

The information set out in the tax books is very meager, consequently it is impossible to state definitely, except in rare cases, the relationship of the persons therein mentioned.

James Horsley and Elizabeth (Turner) Leftwich had the following children:

## II.

- (1) Augustine Leftwich, b. 1790, d. 1812.
- (2) Delphia Leftwich, b. 1793, married Elijah Powell.
- (3) Sallie Leftwich, b. 1798, married John Priddy.
- (4) Catherine Leftwich, b. 1802.
- (5) Elizabeth Leftwich, b. 1805, married Benjamin Nicholson.
- (6) James Leftwich, b. June 21, 1807, d. April 15, 1882, married Elizabeth Eubank, August 22, 1835. (See II-6).
- (7) Joel Leftwich, b. 1810, d. 1820.

## II.

(6) **James Leftwich (James)**, b. June 21, 1807, d. April 15, 1882, married Elizabeth Eubank (b. October 12, 1813, d. April 21, 1852), daughter of Richard Eubank, soldier in the Mexican War of 1848, August 26, 1835, at Enfield, Va. Issue:

## III.

- (1) Andrew Jeter Leftwich, b. August 5, 1836, d. April, 1905, married Sallie Thomas Tuck, in King William County, on May 1, 1866. (See III-1).
- (2) William Henry Leftwich, b. November 3, 1840, d. June 21, 1875, unmarried; enlisted in the Confederate Army at Gloucester Point, January 31, 1862, in Company G, 2nd Battalion, in which he served during the entire war.
- (3) Robert Washington Leftwich, b. September 7, 1842, d. November 24, 1900, married Annie L. Gravatt (b. February 17, 1866) daughter of Andrew Gravatt, in Caroline County, June 3, 1885. On January 31, 1862, he enlisted in the Confederate Army at Gloucester Point, in Company G, 2nd Battalion and served therein throughout the war. Issue:
  - (a) Carrie Elizabeth Leftwich, b. April 24, 1886, d. unmarried, June 21, 1905.
  - (b) Audrey Gravatt Leftwich, Mangohick, Va., b. March 8, 1889, married Joseph Herbert Dabney at Enfield, King William County, Va., December 6, 1911. Issue:
    1. Herbert Howard Dabney, b. March 12, 1914.
    2. Winston Leftwich Dabney, b. January 17, 1916.
    3. Joseph Elijah Dabney, b. November 4, 1919.
    4. William Elmore Dabney, b. December 19, 1927.
  - (c) Annie Gladys Leftwich, Enfield, Va., married Brantley C. Slater (b. May 14, 1889), in King William County, Va., November 22, 1913. Issue:
    1. Emily Gladys Slater, b. August 31, 1914.
    2. Annie Elizabeth Slater, b. October 10, 1916.
    3. Robert Alexander Slater, b. December 13, 1918.
    4. George Maxey Slater, b. March 26, 1922.
- (4) Richard Thomas Leftwich, b. March 4, 1846, in King William County, Va., married Kate Hamilton Herr (b. 1854), daughter of William Herr, March 27, 1878 at Staunton, Va. He enlisted in June, 1861, in Troop H,

9th Regiment, "Gee Rangers," King William, and served during the war, surrendering at Appomattox. Mrs. Leftwich is now living at LaFayette, La. Issue:

- (a) Bessie Chambers Leftwich, Winston-Salem, N. C.
- (b) Mabel Wharton Leftwich, Lafayette, La., married David Pelletier at Staunton, Va., August 6, 1919.
- (c) Kate Herr Leftwich, Barstow, Md., b. December 22, 1885, married Lyle M. Simmons at Alexandria, Va., May 4, 1927. Issue: Miriam Leftwich Simmons, b. August 6, 1928.

### III.

(1) **Andrew Jeter Leftwich** (James, James), b. August 5, 1836, d. April, 1905, married Sallie Thomas Tuck (b. 1840, d. 1923), daughter of Thomas Tuck, at Catalpa Grove, King William County, Va., May 1, 1866. He was a student at Richmond College when War Between the States broke out; was First Sergeant of Battery G, 2nd Battalion, in which he enlisted January 31, 1862, at Gloucester Point; First Lieutenant Company G, 22nd Battalion. Issue:

### IV.

- (1) Elizabeth Gertrude Leftwich, Ashland, Va., b. March 7, 1867, married James M. McKenzie (b. January, 1864) at Enfield, King William County, Va., December 12, 1888. Issue:
  - (a) James Norwood McKenzie, Richmond, Va., b. October 21, 1889, married Alice Dabney April 29, 1914.
  - (b) Andrew Clyde McKenzie, b. June 1, 1891, married Katherine Garrett October 28, 1922.
  - (c) Thomas Synton McKenzie, b. August 28, 1892, married Lucy Freeman, in King William County, September 6, 1920.
  - (d) Mary Washington McKenzie, b. February 22, 1892.
  - (e) W. Leftwich McKenzie, b. August 8, 1897, d. February 26, 1926, married Mary Kate Eubank, in April, 1921. He served in the World War in 158th Transportation Corps.
  - (f) Robert Ellsworth McKenzie, b. April 7, 1900.
  - (g) Sallie Werdna McKenzie, b. August 11, 1903, married Robert Ashbury Brock, in Washington, D. C., September 23, 1925.
  - (h) Elizabeth Gertrude McKenzie, b. August 26, 1904.
  - (i) Margaret Migonette McKenzie, b. November 28, 1905, d. June 5, 1907.
  - (j) Inez Hamilton McKenzie, b. September 23, 1907.
- (2) Maggie Belle Leftwich, Hanover, Va., married John A. Minor, at Washington, D. C., August 30, 1919.
- (3) Nettie Hamilton Leftwich, Hanover, Va.
- (4) James Thomas Leftwich, Hanover, Va.
- (5) William Hempstead Leftwich, Hanover, Va.
- (6) Sallie Inez Leftwich, Hanover, Va.
- (7) Robert Andrew Leftwich, Hanover, Va.
- (8) George Forrest Leftwich, b. 1880, married Mary Jackson Wood (b. 1891), daughter of Millard and Mary S. (Woodville) Wood, November 9, 1920, at "Palo Alto," Orange County, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Betty May Leftwich, b. March 26, 1929.



## I.

**Thomas Leftwich**, b. February 16, 1796, d. April 16, 1874 (will probated April 30, 1874, of record in Richmond Chancery Court, in W. B. "I," p. 371), married Frances Wyatt Fox (b. in 1800, d. February 24, 1867). He was born in King William County, Va., and both he and his wife are buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:

## II.

- (1) Edwin M. Leftwich, b. December 24, 1819, d. December 29, 1903. (See II-1).
- (2) John Henry Leftwich, married Ann Elizabeth Shelton. (See II-2).
- (3) Thomas R. Leftwich, b. 1830, d. December 18, 1867, married Mary S. Ellett (b. 1838, in Powhatan County, d. September 1, 1873, in Richmond, Va.), daughter of Peter G. Ellett, in Powhatan County, Va., in 1858. Both are buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Bena W. Leftwich, b. 1860, married James Ludwell Hill, of Richmond, Va., February 18, 1885. No issue.
  - b) George Ellett Leftwich, Wilmington, N. C., b. 1862, married Mary E. Dixon (b. 1872), daughter of M. C. Dixon, of Greensboro, N. C., at Lexington, N. C., June 1, 1893. Issue:
    1. William M. Leftwich, b. 1897; lives at Valdosta, Ga., married Faye Dickey, at Tampa, Fla., March, 1927.
    2. George Ellett Leftwich, Jr., b. 1905; professor of music at Duke University, Durham, N. C.
  - (c) Carrie S. Leftwich. b. 1864, d. November 3, 1919, buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.
- (4) Mary C. Leftwich, b. in King William County, Va., in 1836, married John C. Sizer (b. 1816), widower, of Richmond, Va., November 15, 1857. (M. L. B. Richmond Hustings Court).
- (5) Lucie Ellen Leftwich, b. in King William County, Va., in 1845, married James C. Wright (b. 1839), of Caroline County, January 23, 1877, in Richmond, Va. They had one child, Luther T. Wright, a druggist, now living in Richmond, Va.

## II.

(1) **Edwin M. Leftwich (Thomas)**, b. December 24, 1819, d. December 29, 1903 (will probated January 4, 1904, in Richmond Chancery Court, W. B. 8, p. 452), married Virginia Myers Hopkins (b. 1826, d. October 1, 1898), of Richmond, Va., December 6, 1843. They are buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

Virginia Myers Hopkins was apparently the daughter of Armistead S. and Clarissa (Hyde) Hopkins. Armistead S. Hopkins d. May 13, 1830, married Clarissa Hyde, daughter of Robert and Ann Hyde, November 18, 1818. (M. L. B. Hustings Court, Richmond, Va.). (See also deed of January 21, 1836, D. B. 37, p. 600, Henrico County, where she and the other heirs of Robert and Ann Hyde conveyed certain real estate to William Ritter, and partition deed of April 27, 1841, D. B. 4, p. 341, Richmond Chancery Court, in which the property of Robert and Ann Hyde was partitioned among their heirs). The United Census of 1840 for the City of Richmond named Clarissa Hopkins head of a family composed of free white male and female persons, including

head of family, male: one of fifteen and under 20, three of 20 and under 30, one of 30 and under 40. Females: one of 10 and under 15, two of 15 and under 20, one of 20 and under 30, one of 30 and under 40, and one of 70 and under 80 years of age. It is not known how many children they had as some of the foregoing enumerated persons may have been relatives or others who were members of the household.

Issue:

### III.

- (1) George Myers Leftwich, b. October 26, 1844. Killed in the Confederate States Army at Fayette Courthouse, September 10, 1862, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va., October 7, 1862.
- (2) Ernest Hopkins Leftwich, b. May 30, 1846, d. unmarried, April 21, 1886, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va.
- (3) Fannie Thomas Leftwich, b. May 1, 1848, d. at Charlottesville, Va., married Charles Christian Wertenbaker (b. 1834). Issue:
  - (a) Dr. William Wertenbaker, of Wilmington, Del.
  - (b) George Leftwich Wertenbaker, General Staff, United States Army, Washington, D. C.
  - (c) Dr. Thomas Jefferson Wertanbaker, b. February 6, 1879; Ph. D., professor of history, Princeton University, Princeton, N. J.; married Sarah R. Marshall, July 10, 1916 at Lexington, Ky. For a sketch of his life see "Who's Who in America." Issue:
    1. Thomas J. Wertenbaker, Jr., b. July 20, 1920.
- (4) Lucie Hansford Leftwich, b. August 18, 1850, married Colonel Baine, of Washington, D. C., and now lives there.
- (5) Edwin Clay Leftwich, b. September 26, 1852, d. at Richmond, Va., December 31, 1911.
- (6) Nannie Davis Leftwich, b. February 18, 1855, d. s. p. August 18, 1856, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va.
- (7) Armstead Leslie Leftwich, b. May 4, 1857, d. in Richmond, Va., April, 1907, married Nannie Stiner Hyde (b. June, 1857, d. September 10, 1910), of Raleigh, N. C., June 1, 1880. He was a graduate of medicine from the Medical College of Virginia, in the class of 1884, and practiced his profession in Richmond, Va., until his death. Issue:
  - (a) Unnamed son, b. February 16, 1881, d. February 17, 1881.
  - (b) Edwin M. Leftwich, b. December 30, 1881; living in Newark, N. J.
  - (c) Dr. James Tompkins Leftwich, b. March 15, 1884; graduate from the Medical College of Virginia in 1914. Now practicing medicine at Highland Springs, Va.; married Hattie Taylor James, of Richmond, Va., May 8, 1910. Issue:
    1. Horace Armstead Leftwich, b. May 21, 1911, d. August 11, 1911.
  - (d) Daughter, b. in October, 1887, d. June 20, 1888.
  - (e) Linda C. Leftwich, b. 1888, d. June 16, 1891.
- (8) Robert Hyde Leftwich, b. November 20, 1859, d. August 7, 1907, married Virginia Davis (b. 1859, d. 1928). He, his wife and two children are buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:
  - (a) William Davis Leftwich, b. 1892, d. June 5, 1900.
  - (b) D. L. Leftwich, b. 1895, d. September 24, 1896.
- (9) Douglas Lee Leftwich, b. November 23, 1862, now living at Waynesboro, Va., married (1st) Rosa Lee Wertenbaker (b. May 28, 1869, d.

January 3, 1918), daughter of Colonel Charles and Mary Ella (Poin-dexter) Wertenbaker, at Charlottesville, Va., June 30, 1891; married (2nd) Edna Walker (b. July 4, 1887) at Baltimore, Md.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

(a) Virginia Myers Leftwich, b. April 12, 1892, married Dr. L. Nelson Bell, June 30, 1918, at Waynesboro, Va. They now live at Tsing Kiangpu, Kiangsu, China. Issue:

1. Rosa Lee Bell, b. February 28, 1918.
2. Ruth McCue Bell, b. June, 1920.
3. L. Nelson Bell, b. December, 1922, d. October 23, 1923.
4. Virginia Leftwich Bell, b. May, 1927.

(b) Fannie Wertenbaker Leftwich, b. August 21, 1893, married John Harwood Barrett, at Richmond, Va., February 16, 1918. Issue:

1. Douglas Leftwich Barrett, b. September 28, 1921.

(c) Douglas Lee Leftwich, b. 1895, d. 1897.

(d) Charles Wertenbaker Leftwich, of Milledgeville, Ga., b. September 11, 1897.

(e) Ernest Hopkins Leftwich, of Waynesboro, Va., b. April 17, 1900.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

(f) Douglas Lee Leftwich, b. May 28, 1921.

## II.

(2) **John Henry Leftwich (Thomas)**, b. in King William County, Va., in 1824, d. November 26, 1885, married Ann Elizabeth Shelton (b. February 6, 1830, d. December 9, 1919, at 203 East Main Street, Richmond, Va.), daughter of Alexander B. and Sarah Elmira (Royster) Shelton, October 17, 1848. (M. L. B. in Henrico Co.). Her mother, Sarah Elmira Royster, was a great friend of Edgar Allan Poe before she married Alexander Barrett Shelton, and it is said that Poe was engaged to her after Mr. Shelton's death. John Henry Leftwich and his wife are buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va. Issue:

## III.

(1) Alexander Shelton Leftwich, b. July 9, 1852, d. February 23, 1853, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

(2) Fannie Lafon Leftwich, b. December 11, 1853, d. May 6, 1857, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

(3) Elmira Conway Leftwich, b. July 29, 1857, d. November 28, 1858, buried in Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, Va.

(4) Lou Newton Leftwich, b. September 30, 1859, now living at Daytona Beach, Fla., married W. G. Coghill, of Carolina County, Va., November 24, 1880. Issue:

(a) Harry Bransford Coghill, b. December 18, 1881.

(b) Willie Newton Coghill, b. November 7, 1882, d. February, 1883.

(c) Bessie Newton Coghill, b. October 28, 1883, married W. M. Cobb.

(d) William Leslie Coghill, b. September 20, 1888, d. June 19, 1889.

(e) William Goodwin Coghill, b. August 25, 1890, d. June 27, 1891.

(5) John Bransford Leftwich, d. July 14, 1923, married (1st) Lelia W. Barnes (b. 1857, d. November 24, 1916, buried in Hollywood Cemetery), April 24, 1889; married (2nd) Delia L. Yarbrough, in 1918. Issue:

- (a) Lelia Bransford Leftwich, b. October 23, 1891, married Charles D. Gray.
  - (b) Louise Verdal Leftwich, b. February 1, 1893, married Paul Allman.
  - (c) Clarence Buford Leftwich, b. March 14, 1894, married Bessie F. Weymouth (b. 1901), daughter of Edward B. and Kate Weymouth, November 22, 1921 at Richmond, Va.
- (6) Southall E. Leftwich, b. August 11, 1862, probably died young.
- (7) Jennie Lee Leftwich, b. December 26, 1865, married Dr. Edwin Powell Wright (b. in Culpeper County, Va., November 15, 1854, d. in Richmond, Va., November 29, 1913) in Richmond, Va., November 9, 1887. Issue:
- (a) Elizabeth Powell Wright, b. September 6, 1888, married Dr. Charles Brown Pearson (b. March 11, 1888) in Richmond, Va., December 5, 1914. Dr. Pearson is one of the outstanding dental surgeons of the city of Richmond. Issue:
    - 1. Margaret Irving Pearson, b. September 2, 1916.
    - 2. Charles Brown Pearson, Jr., b. November 16, 1921.
- (8) Harry Scott Leftwich, b. 1870, living at Highland Springs, Va., married Elizabeth Ann Norvell, daughter of R. H. and Elizabeth Norvell, March 31, 1891. Issue:
- (a) Lettie Lyle Leftwich, b. June 21, 1892.
  - (b) Hallie Leftwich, b. August 15, 1893.
  - (c) Harry Scott Leftwich, Jr., b. 1902, married Osa Emily Quisgard (b. 1905), daughter of James and Patrica (Jargenson) Quisgard, September 29, 1928, in Richmond, Va.

## CHAPTER XIV

### UNIDENTIFIED BRANCHES OF THE LEFTWICH FAMILY IN THE UNITED STATES

The indications are that the Leftwiches treated in this chapter are descendants of Augustine Leftwich, Sr., of Caroline and Bedford counties. It has been seen that Augustine Leftwich, Sr., left eight sons. The children of five of his sons, viz., Colonel William Leftwich, Colonel Thomas Leftwich, Major Augustine Leftwich, Colonel Littleberry Leftwich and General Joel Leftwich, have been discovered through their wills, court or other authentic records.

His son, Captain Uriah Leftwich, left a will in which he devised all of his property to his son, Nicodemus Leftwich. It is known that he left five children, but it is probable that he left many others. Another son, John Leftwich, removed to Georgia after the Revolutionary War, and he had at least two children who apparently accompanied their father, but probably a number of others remained in Virginia. General Jabez Leftwich, the eighth son, had at least eight children, but the indications are that he had a number of others. General Jabez Leftwich removed from Bedford County to Alabama in 1825, but apparently most of his children remained in Virginia. If he left a will it has not been located.

As above stated, due to the fact that Captain John and General Jabez Leftwich apparently died intestate and that Captain Uriah Leftwich left a will devising all of his property to one child, it has been impossible to discover all their children, but the unidentified Leftwiches here given are apparently descendants of one or all of the aforementioned three sons of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. It is hoped that the publication of this book will be the cause of bringing to light a complete record of their descendants, thereby enabling the members of the family to place, properly, the persons treated in this chapter.

#### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM LEFTWICH

**William Leftwich.** In a communication received from Mr. W. A. Leftwich, son of James Leftwich, who married Hannah Dehaven, he states that his grandfather was William Leftwich, of Bedford County, Va., and that his father, James, along with two brothers, Gabriel and Joel Leftwich, removed from Bedford County to Carroll County, Va., soon after the death of their father, or about 1846. Other information and records indicate that Gabriel Leftwich removed from Bedford to Carroll County about 1842, but

nothing so far has been found to indicate that Joel Leftwich ever lived in Carroll County. It is probable that he removed to Washington, Russell, or some other western Virginia county. In the marriage records of Bedford County, Va., there is an unidentified William Leftwich who married Ruth Ayres, daughter of James and Hannah Ayres, December 29, 1795. Among his known children were: Lockey Leftwich, married Martin Johnson, November 28, 1815; Polly Leftwich, married Samuel Nichols, July 8, 1823; Orpheus Leftwich, married Ammon Burnett, January 7, 1830; Zelopha Leftwich, married Bailey Newman, November 29, 1831.

He may have been the father of Gabriel, Joel and James Leftwich. As to the parentage of William Leftwich who married Ruth Ayres, nothing is known by the compiler. He may have been a son of Uriah Leftwich, Sr., or of John Leftwich, or of General Jabez Leftwich, sons of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. He did not leave a will in Bedford County and nothing has been discovered to show when or where he died.

William Leftwich, the subject of this article, is known to have had at least three sons; viz.:

## II.

- (1) Gabriel Leftwich, b. about 1816, d. March 13, 1895, married Easter Gardner about 1842. (See II-1).
- (2) James Leftwich, b. April 20, 1821, d. November 2, 1903, married (1st) Hannah Dehaven, September 18, 1848. (See II-2).
- (3) Joel Leftwich. Probably removed from Bedford to Russell or Washington County about 1842. It is not known whether he left any descendants. In the Virginia Bureau of Vital Statistics is this record: "F. W. Leftwich, b. in Washington County, Va., age 64, widowed, son of Joel and Margaret Leftwich, married Mrs. Nancy A. Amos, age 43, daughter of——Nelson, July 7, 1919, in Tazewell County, Va."

## II.

(1) **Gabriel Leftwich (William)**, b. cir. 1816, in Bedford County, Va., d. March 13, 1895, in Carroll County, Va., married Easter Gardner (b. January 23, 1826, d. November 16, 1916), daughter of William and Onie Gardner, in 1842 at Mount Airy, N. C. His granddaughter, Mrs. Louvenia Leftwich Monday, of Mount Airy, N. C., writes: "Gabriel Leftwich operated the stage from Wytheville, Va., to Mount Airy, N. C., on what is now known as Route 121, but what was then known as part of the Boone Trail, which ran by the lead mines and Jackson Ferry at New River by way of Fort Chissel, a distance of nearly sixty-five miles. He came from Bedford to Carroll County about 1842. He had a brother, James, who followed him to Carroll County about four years later. He had several brothers and sisters, among whom were a brother Joel and a sister Susan, whom he asked for while on his death bed; however, they were both deceased at that time. He also had

a cousin, Dr. ——— Leftwich, who was located at Old Town, in Grayson County. Dr. Leftwich was married, but he had no children. Gabriel Leftwich was of medium size, light hair and blue eyes, free-hearted, truthful and honest, and had many friends.”

Issue:

### III.

- (1) James Ellis Leftwich, b. June 19, 1845, married Annorah Hill (b. 1846), daughter of Reuben and Jestin Hill, May 4, 1865, in Carroll County, Va. He was a soldier in the War Between the States. Issue:
  - (a) Laura Jane Leftwich, Street, Md., b. March 9, 1867, married Flournoy Payne.
  - (b) Saunders Lee Leftwich, b. October 16, 1875, married Florence Edwards (b. August 6, 1880), daughter of Joseph Edwards, April, 1895. Issue:
    1. Rush Floyd Leftwich, b. September 10, 1896, d. September 29, 1929.
    2. Laura Virginia Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. April 15, 1899, married Henry Goins (b. December 16, 1889), May 30, 1920.
    3. Sarah Alice Leftwich, b. March 2, 1902, married Willie Dowell (b. 1896), July, 1921.
    4. Joseph Stanford Leftwich, b. May 14, 1904, d. September 29, 1929.
    5. David Leftwich, b. April 30, 1906.
    6. Oscar Leftwich, b. September 23, 1908.
    7. Lula Leftwich, b. April 1, 1910, d. June, 1912.
    8. Marie Leftwich, b. June 1, 1913.
    9. Jessie Allen Leftwich, b. June 17, 1919.
  - (c) Reubin S. Leftwich, b. December 29, 1880, married Sarah Puckett. Issue:
    1. Fred H. Leftwich, b. 1901, married Nellie Hawks (b. 1905), daughter of D. M. and Annie Hawks, December 1, 1923, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (d) Easter M. Leftwich, b. September 29, 1883, married Jordan Edwards.
  - (e) Son, unnamed, b. March 18, 1886, died same day.
  - (f) John William Leftwich, b. September 15, 1890, married Emily Melton (b. 1895), daughter of W. R. and Louisa Melton, February 8, 1912, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (g) G. Alfred Leftwich, Fancy Gap, Va., married Nancy Rena Combs. Among issue:
    1. Fannie Leftwich, b. 1901, married J. C. Hawks (b. 1901), March 29, 1922, in Carroll County, Va.
    2. Jackson Leftwich, b. 1904, married Sallie Jones (b. 1907), daughter of Jacob and Mary Jones, December 1, 1923, in Carroll County, Va.
    3. Ada F. Leftwich, b. 1908, married Ivory Jones, December 24, 1925, in Carroll County, Va.
- (2) William C. Leftwich, b. April 19, 1849, d. December 28, 1918, married Carrie E. Williams (b. 1850, d. June 14, 1914), daughter of David and Elizabeth Williams, January 28, 1869, in Carroll County, Va. Issue:

- (a) Riley Monroe Leftwich, b. February 20, 1870, married (1st) Laura T. Combs (b. 1868, d. December 25, 1893), daughter of Sinclair and Sarah Combs; married (2nd) Julia C.——.
- Issue by (1st) marriage:
1. Sarah E. Leftwich, b. March 30, 1892.
- Issue by (2nd) marriage:
2. William B. Leftwich, b. August 2, 1896, married Dillie Leonard (b. 1899), daughter of J. V. and Mary S. Leonard, April 4, 1917.
  3. Ella Leftwich, b. 1899, married Ashton Bryant, June 25, 1923, in Carroll County, Va.
  4. Clyde Leftwich, b. 1900, married Lillian Scott (b. 1899), daughter of Lafayette Scott, September 10, 1922.
  5. Pearl Leftwich, b. 1905, in Grayson County, married Frank Ward (b. 1903), November 14, 1924, in Carroll County, Va.
- (b) Lewis W. Leftwich, d. December 3, 1924, married Sarah Alice Edwards. Issue:
1. Mazie G. Leftwich, b. April 18, 1894.
- (c) Ida V. Leftwich, b. April 8, 1880, d. May 10, 1919, married Robert Branscome.
- (d) Lelia F. Leftwich, b. February 4, 1883, married Daniel McCraw, December 25, 1902, at Good Hope, Va. Issue:
1. Emmett McCraw, Fancy Gap, Va., b. December 9, 1904.
  2. Robert McCraw, b. June 11, 1906.
  3. Tola McCraw, b. October 4, 1908, married Otto Combs, October 26, 1925.
  4. Gladys McCraw, b. August 20, 1910, married Troy Hill, August 26, 1928.
  5. Howard McCraw, b. August 12, 1912.
  6. Violet McCraw, b. August 9, 1917.
  7. Roby McCraw, b. October 16, 1919.
- (e) Joel E. Leftwich, b. June 10, 1885.
- (f) J. Dexter Leftwich, b. 1886, married Dora A. Brindle (b. 1886), daughter of George and Lydia Brindle, January 13, 1910.
- (g) Bettie Gray Leftwich, b. January 6, 1894, married (1st) Harlet Hawks.
- (3) John Henry Leftwich, b. March 8, 1852, d. February 3, 1928, married (1st) Martha Lavinia Horton (b. September 11, 1850, d. December 24, 1907), daughter of Jacob Horton; married (2nd) Mrs. Lozena Alderman, April 15, 1909; married (3rd) Nancy E. Semones (b. 1895), daughter of R. S. and Mary Jane Semones, April 8, 1916, in Carroll County, Va. No issue by (1st) and (3rd) marriages. Issue:
- (a) Emuel Yancy Leftwich, Galax, Va., b. October 17, 1874, married Mary H. Hill (b. May 18, 1880), daughter of William Hill, April 17, 1903, at Fancy Gap, Va. Issue:
1. Laura Kathleen Leftwich, Galax, Va., b. January 31, 1904, married Dan Bryant Busic, August 9, 1926, at Galax, Va. She attended Radford State Teachers College and the University of Virginia.
  2. Rubye Muriel Leftwich, Johnston-Willis Hospital, Richmond, Va., b. September 20, 1910.
  3. Emuel Walton Leftwich, Galax, Va., b. July 6, 1919.



- (b) Kenny Cornelius Leftwich, b. April 12, 1877, d. in December, 1926, married Flora Robinson (b. 1887), daughter of J. H. and M. L. Robinson, at Fancy Gap, Va., March 4, 1913.
- (c) Letitia Jane Leftwich, b. March 15, 1880, d. April 1, 1918, married George Harris, in 1906, at Mt. Airy, N. C.
- (d) Permelia (or Amelia) Evelyn Leftwich, Galax, Va., b. March 27, 1884, d. March 14, 1930.
- (e) Rush Floyd Leftwich, Burden, Kan., b. June 15, 1886, married Nellie Bailiff, in 1907, at Fancy Gap, Va.
- (f) Ninnie Adeline Leftwich, b. September 13, 1888, d. September, 1909, married George Oscar Monday, July, 1907, at Mt. Airy, N. C.
- (g) George Washington Leftwich, Burden, Kan., b. January 3, 1892, married Edna Horton, in 1917, at Mt. Airy, N. C.
- (4) Robert F. Leftwich, b. October 24, 1854, married Elizabeth Jane Combs (b. 1854, d. December 13, 1913), daughter of Sinclair and Sarah Combs, in 1873. Issue:
  - (a) Rufus Norman Leftwich, Ladonia, N. C., b. December 1, 1874, married Lula Hawks. Among issue:
    1. William B. Leftwich, b. September 29, 1896.
  - (b) Ardenia Bell Leftwich, b. March 18, 1876, d. August 31, 1925, married Charles B. Lowe (d. December 25, 1925).
  - (c) William Burt Leftwich, b. April 10, 1878.
  - (d) Lawrence D. Leftwich, Lamsburg, Va., b. December 4, 1880, married Gertrude Lowe, daughter of Slade and Matilda Lowe, January, 1901. Issue:
    1. Grace Pearl Leftwich, b. 1903, married Lloyd H. Hawks, January 1, 1924.
    2. Willie Porter Leftwich, b. April 2, 1905.
    3. Emma Addis Leftwich, b. March 9, 1908, married Joe Quisenberry, September 25, 1925.
    4. Agnes Nell Leftwich, b. 1911, married 1928 in Carroll County, Va.
    5. Mary Lowe Leftwich, b. May 12, 1924.
  - (e) Floyd Roscoe Leftwich, Butte, Mont., b. April 6, 1883.
  - (f) Gabriel McLloyd Leftwich, b. March 18, 1885, d. January 8, 1919.
  - (g) Lockey Ann Laura Leftwich, Max, Va., b. July 28, 1888, married Harvey Felts, December 23, 1906. Issue: Elmo C., b. October 23, 1908; Willard M., b. July 15, 1911; Velpo V., b. November 9, 1914; Edna Ruth, b. February 27, 1919; Kate M., b. July 31, 1922; Doris H., b. April 7, 1926; and Francis Felts, b. January 27, 1929.
  - (h) Isaac Lafayette Leftwich, b. May 24, 1891, d. December 24, 1928, married Nora J. Brindle (b. 1895), daughter of George Brindle, October 20, 1913, in Carroll County, Va. Issue: Helen Fay, b. March 2, 1916; Josephine Hope, b. May 27, 1920; and Ninna Fern Leftwich, b. September 3, 1923.
  - (i) Mary L. Leftwich, Max, Va., b. October 26, 1893, married Commodore Barker, February 6, 1914. Issue: Jaunita, b. March 24, 1915; Hartie Glen, b. November 19, 1916; Artholl Lloyd, b. May 29, 1920; Vernard Lafayette, b. October 16, 1922, d. December 5, 1927; Earnestine, b. June 21, 1925; and Clarence Merle Barker, b. June 1, 1928.
- (5) Rufus M. Leftwich, b. January 14, 1858, d. August 3, 1862.

- (6) Son, unnamed, b. January 19, 1861, d. February 8, 1861.
- (7) Daniel Burton Leftwich, b. February 23, 1862, married Rhoda Ardenia Williams (b. June 14, 1858), daughter of David and Elizabeth Williams, December 21, 1879, in Carroll County, Va. Issue:
- (a) Son, unnamed, b. July 18, 1881, died same day.
  - (b) Dora May Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. June 10, 1882, married G. Edd Montgomery, May 12, 1903. Issue:
    - 1. Son, unnamed, b. March 11, 1905, d. March 12, 1905.
    - 2. Washington Irvin Montgomery, b. February 22, 1906, d. June 9, 1907.
    - 3. Fannie Mae Montgomery, b. June 12, 1908.
    - 4. Wyatte Webster Montgomery, b. January 18, 1910.
    - 5. Hazel V. Montgomery, b. December 12, 1912.
    - 6. Lofton V. Montgomery, b. November 8, 1913.
    - 7. Ardena Montgomery, b. May 30, 1918.
    - 8. Infant daughter, b. July 23, 1920.
    - 9. Daniel E. Montgomery, b. July 3, 1922.
  - (c) Grover C. Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. April 19, 1885, married Ada Hill, daughter of F. and Alameda Hill, of Fancy Gap, Va., December 22, 1909. Issue:
    - 1. Alma Rowena Leftwich, b. March 17, 1910, married Glen Hawks, of Carroll County, Va., in 1927.
    - 2. Lala Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. May, 1912, married a Mr. Marshall, in 1929.
    - 3. Vesta Leftwich, b. March, 1914.
    - 4. Daniel Elvin Leftwich, b. May, 1917.
    - 5. Marie Leftwich.
  - (d) Rowena May Leftwich, Street, Md., b. February 13, 1887; unmarried.
- (8) Rush Floyd Leftwich, b. March 24, 1866, married Florida Irene Summers (b. May 8, 1865), daughter of Manuel and Lucinda Summers, March 1, 1885. Issue:
- (a) Louvenia Catharine Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. April 17, 1886, married Robert S. Monday (b. March 31, 1884), January 31, 1914, at Fancy Gap, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Annie Beatrice Monday, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. January 20, 1915.
    - 2. Arline Frances Monday, b. November 9, 1916.
    - 3. Olive Irene Monday, b. October 10, 1919.
    - 4. Robert Carroll Monday, b. July 4, 1921.
  - (b) Frances C. Leftwich, b. September 22, 1888, d. February 26, 1897.
  - (c) Lloyd Fulton Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. May 31, 1890, married Della Johnson (b. April 9, 1900), daughter of Jacob L. and Callie Lyons Johnson, May 19, 1920, at Dobson, N. C. He served in World War, enlisted at first call as private, promoted to Corporal, Company A, 7th Battalion, 9 R. C., September 9, 1918, then to Sergeant December 6, 1918. Trained troops at Camp Lee. Issue:
    - 1. James Elmo Leftwich, b. February 17, 1921.
    - 2. Frances Irene Leftwich, b. April 1, 1923.
    - 3. Roscoe Johnson Leftwich, b. November 15, 1926.

- 4. Inez Mae Leftwich, b. July 23, 1929.
- (d) Daughter, unnamed, b. June 24, 1893, died same day.
- (e) Son, unnamed, b. July 20, 1895, d. August 1, 1895.

## II.

(2) **James Leftwich** (William), b. April 20, 1821, d. November 2, 1903, married (1st) Hannah Dehaven (b. February 28, 1828, d. April 14, 1865), daughter of Abram Dehaven, September 18, 1848, in Carroll County, Va.; married (2nd) Elizabeth Easter (b. December 23, 1839), daughter of David and Susan Easter, October 3, 1865. He was a fifer in the Confederate Army. He removed from Bedford County to Carroll County, Va., cir. 1846.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

## III.

- (1) Robert L. Leftwich, b. March 12, 1850, d. about 1913, married Melissa Edwards. Among issue:
  - (a) James W. Leftwich, b. April 21, 1888, d. July 15, 1889.
  - (b) W. J. Leftwich, b. 1884, married Emory Neece (b. 1895), daughter of Elijah and Margaret Neece, in 1911, in Dickinson County, Va.
  - (c) Dora Leftwich (son), married Abigail———. They had at least one child, a daughter, L. G. Leftwich, b. 1908, married Fred Damron (b. 1903) in Dickinson County, Va., February 5, 1925.
- (2) Cornelius L. Leftwich, b. April 9, 1851.
- (3) Mary J. Leftwich, b. June 3, 1852, d. July 11, 1872.
- (4) Abraham Wesley Leftwich, Route 5, Mount Airy, N. C., b. March 23, 1854, married Adaline Edwards, March 4, 1875. (See III-4).
- (5) William Owen Leftwich, b. June 24, 1858, d. 1921 or 1922, married Rachael Davis, in Russell County, Va. Among issue:
  - (a) Hattie Joe Leftwich, b. 1897, married Joe Whipple, May 18, 1922, in Wise County, Va.
  - (b) William O. Leftwich, married in 1927 in Russell County, Va.; now practicing law at Pulaski, Va.
- (6) Melvina L. Leftwich, b. July 18, 1856, d. cir. 1925, married William Willis in Russell County, Va.
- (7) Edmond R. Leftwich, b. May 17, 1860, d. in Surry County, N. C., May 13, 1866.
- (8) James Monroe Leftwich, b. August 5, 1861, married Sarah Kimberlin in Russell County, Va. Among issue:
  - (a) Ellis Leftwich, b. 1904, in Russell County, Va., married Laura Holbrook (b. 1907), daughter of C. N. and Ester Holbrook, September 23, 1926, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (b) C. D. Leftwich, b. in Washington County, Va., 1889, married Nettie Wray (b. 1899), daughter of Julianna Wray, September 14, 1914, in Wise County, Va.
- (9) Hannah P. Leftwich, b. June 6, 1864, d. October 28, 1864.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (10) Susan E. Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. October 5, 1866, married William Henry Marion, February 25, 1886, and had issue.

- (11) John David Leftwich, b. February 18, 1868, d. October 15, 1928, married (1st) Jane McMellon, December 24, 1891; married (2nd) Leona Reynolds, daughter of Nancy Reynolds. Issue:
- (a) Dolly Leftwich, b. September 6, 1897, married Gideon Williams.
  - (b) Maud Leftwich, b. 1901, married Cosby Easter (b. 1899), July 7, 1922, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (c) Henry W. Leftwich, b. April, 1904, married Ethel Combs (b. 1910), daughter of Noah and Martha Combs, in Carroll County, Va., June 6, 1925.
  - (d) Lulu Leftwich, b. September, 1905, married Elbert Combs (b. 1902) November 24, 1923, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (e) Mamie Sue Leftwich, b. April 21, 1908, married Bert Combs (b. 1905), August 19, 1925, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (f) Arnold Leftwich.
  - (g) Andrew Leftwich.
  - (h) Roy Leftwich.
  - (i) Emma Leftwich.
- (12) Elizabeth J. Leftwich, b. September 16, 1869, married Daniel Easter, September 25, 1890, and had issue.
- (13) Gabriel N. Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. June 29, 1871, married Caroline Reynolds, daughter of Nancy Reynolds, in 1894. Issue:
- (a) William M. Leftwich, b. December 24, 1896, married Princess Heath (b. 1901), daughter of Henry and Ella Heath, December 24, 1917.
  - (b) Mattie A. Leftwich, b. June 24, 1899, married Willie Williams, December 23, 1917.
  - (c) Julia Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. December 23, 1900, married Joseph Chandler (b. 1903), July 4, 1925, in Carroll County, Va.
  - (d) Ellis D. Leftwich, b. June 29, 1903, married Lillie Hiatt, March 6, 1928.
  - (e) Walter S. Leftwich, b. November 7, 1905, married Hallie Collins, October 10, 1927.
  - (f) Victoria E. Leftwich, b. March 21, 1908.
  - (g) Lula L. Leftwich, b. October 9, 1911.
  - (h) Susie M. Leftwich, b. April 18, 1916, d. June 9, 1917.
  - (i) Wesley D. Leftwich, b. January 17, 1917.
  - (k) Garland A. Leftwich, b. October 21, 1918.
- (14) Amelia C. Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. May 20, 1873, married William Payne and had issue.
- (15) Lucinda N. Leftwich, Mt. Airy, N. C., b. July 3, 1875, married James Richardson.
- (16) Rachel D. Leftwich, b. October 25, 1877, d. April 23, 1880.
- (17) Annetta D. Leftwich, Cana, Va., b. March 6, 1879, married Joseph Easter.
- (18) Alberta A. Leftwich, R. F. D., Richmond, Va., b. June 15, 1881, married William R. Edwards. Issue:
- (a) Ida May Edwards, b. August 25, 1902.
  - (b) J. D. Edwards, b. December 15, 1904, d. March 11, 1907.
  - (c) J. L. Edwards, b. July 5, 1907.
  - (d) Bertha S. Edwards, b. October 15, 1909.
  - (e) B. W. Edwards, b. January 2, 1913.

(f) E. D. Edwards, b. February 17, 1917.

(g) Helen E. Edwards, b. February 3, 1923.

The dates of births, etc., of James Leftwich and his eighteen children were copied by the writer from Bible now (1931) in possession of Mrs. W. R. Edwards, R. F. D., Richmond, Va.

### III.

(4) **Abraham Wesley Leftwich** (James, William), b. March 23, 1854, married Adaline Edwards (b. 1858), daughter of James Edwards, March 4, 1875, at Castlewood, Russell County, Va.

Issue:

### IV.

- (1) John Stewart Leftwich, b. January 17, 1876, d. in 1912, married Edna Stafford in 1911, in Dougless, Wyo.
- (2) Robert Clinton Leftwich, b. January 17, 1876, d. in 1898, unmarried.
- (3) Marshall Preston Leftwich, Bluefield, W. Va., b. June 30, 1879, married Shriver Morris, daughter of Rev. John William and Laura Morris, in 1899, at Fancy Gap, Va. Issue:
  - (a) Paul Leftwich, b. 1900.
  - (b) Boyd Leftwich, b. 1902.
  - (c) Howard Leftwich, b. 1904.
  - (d) Bayne Leftwich, b. 1906.
- (4) Rev. Marcus Edward Leftwich, Leicester, N. C., b. March 22, 1882, married Rebecca Bolen (b. July 6, 1884), daughter of C. F. Bolen, August 25, 1912, at Fancy Gap, Va. He is now pastor of a Methodist church at Leicester, N. C. Issue:
  - (a) Eugenia Madelene Leftwich, b. April 26, 1915.
  - (b) Mary Adelene Leftwich, b. June 19, 1916.
  - (c) James Columbus Leftwich, b. February 27, 1918.
- (5) James Walter Leftwich, Kansas City, Mo., b. August 27, 1887; served four years in United States Marine Corps, and in the United States Cavalry; was with Pershing's expedition in Mexico.
- (6) Homer Lafayette Leftwich, Route 6, Mount Airy, N. C., b. September 4, 1889, married Sarah Viola Thomas (b. 1888), daughter of G. W. and A. T. Thomas, January 30, 1910, in Carroll County, Va.
- (7) Wesley Claude Leftwich, Route 5, Mount Airy, N. C., b. September 1, 1894, married Opal L. Goad (b. 1905), daughter of C. M. and Nora Goad, May 26, 1922, in Carroll County, Va. He served in the 16th Infantry, 1st Division, in three major operations as follows: St. Mihiel, Verdun and Argonne Forest, and is now a disabled World War veteran.
- (8) Emma Bryan Leftwich, Fancy Gap, Va., b. March 21, 1896, married Wily Quisinberry in 1920, at Fancy Gap, Va.

### UNIDENTIFIED LEFTWICHES WHO ARE APPARENTLY DESCENDANTS OF GABRIEL, JAMES, OR JOEL LEFTWICH ABOVE

Walter Leftwich, Marion, Va., age twenty-one, b. in Smyth County, son of Joseph and Sarah Leftwich, married Emma Lee Shinault, age nineteen, daughter of Wesley and Berdie Shinault, October 23, 1925.

F. W. Leftwich, Tazewell County, Va., age sixty-four, b. in Washington County (widowed), son of Joel and Margaret Leftwich, married Mrs. Nancy A. Amos, age forty-three, daughter of ——— Nelson, July 7, 1919.

Guy Holt Leftwich, married in Grayson County, Va., in 1928.

#### UNIDENTIFIED LEFTWICHES OF PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Dr. William Leftwich, b. 1790, d. in Pittsylvania County, Va., September 30, 1818. The names of his parents have not been discovered. He left will of record in Pittsylvania County, Va. (D. & W. B. 11, p. 498), dated September 29, 1818, probated October 19, 1818, in part, as follows: "The tract of land I purchased of Wm. L. Clark, formerly the property of James Witcher, lying on Cherry Stone Creek, containing 142 acres and my lots lying in the town of Leaksville, N. C., I wish sold and my debts to be paid out of the proceeds. If these be not sufficient I wish my land in Rockingham Co., N. C., on Hogan's Creek be also sold and the monies arising therefrom be used to complete the payment of my debts." He appointed John Smith, Jr., and Richard Jones, executors. A. C. Shelton, John Ward, Jr., and Allen Chandler witnessed the will.

The report of the appraisal of his estate was recorded at the October term of Court, 1818 (W. B. 6, p. 255), and the report of the sale of his estate was made October 30, 1818 (W. B. 7, p. 375), and among the purchasers at the sale were: Mrs. Elizabeth Leftwich, Alexander Leftwich and Captain John Leftwich.

"Died at Pittsylvania Court House on September 30, 1818, after a few days' illness, Dr. William Leftwich, in the 28th year of his age, a man universally respected by all who knew him. This little village will long lament the loss of this excellent man. He has left an amiable wife and two small children." —From the *Richmond Enquirer* of October 13, 1818.

He left three children, but apparently, as will hereafter be seen, only two survived infancy. See deed dated December 30, 1818 (D. B. 22, p. 135, Pitts. Co.), from Richard Jones, Guardian of *Samuel, Susan and William Leftwich*, infant heirs of William Leftwich, deceased, wherein he conveyed William S. Clark 395 acres on Cherrystone Creek.

He married Elizabeth Calland, widow of Ralph Calland (D. B. 21, p. 292, Pitts. Co.), and daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Ward) Smith, October 12, 1814, in Bedford County, Va. Samuel Smith was a son of John Smith, Jr., by his marriage to Elizabeth Hopkins, daughter of Colonel Arthur Hopkins. See "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families." She died prior to November, 1842, for in November, 1842 (D. B. 47, p. 56, Pitts. Co.), Samuel Smith of Bedford, deeded seven slaves to his grandsons, William and

Samuel S. Leftwich, "sons of my deceased daughter, Elizabeth Leftwich, in trust for the use or benefit, maintenance and support of my said grandsons." Thomas Leftwich, Jr., and Alexander Leftwich were witnesses to this deed.

J. A. Leftwich and J. W. Leftwich appear in the deeds of Pittsylvania County in 1867 (D. B. 6, pp. 122 and 132).

#### DESCENDANTS OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, OF PITTSYLVANIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA

##### I.

(1) **Augustine Leftwich**, b. cir. 1785 (based on the supposition that he was twenty-one years of age in 1806, date of his first marriage), d. 1844, married (1st) Polly Hackworth, daughter of George and Annie Hackworth, December 1, 1806, in Bedford County; married (2nd) Hulda Hackworth, sister of his first wife, January 25, 1825, in Bedford County, Va. Jesse Hackworth was security on both marriage bonds. His parents have not been discovered, but the indications are that he was either the son of Uriah Leftwich, Sr., or General Jabez Leftwich. However, he may have been a son of John Leftwich, brother of Uriah, Sr., and General Jabez Leftwich, who removed from Bedford County, Va., to Oglethorpe, Ga., around 1795.

On February 6, 1810 (D. B. 17, p. 275), John Murphy and wife, of Bedford County, conveyed Augustine Leftwich 346 acres "on the South side of the road leading to Sandy River Bridge," in Pittsylvania County, Va. In October, 1822 (D. B. 25, p. 92), David S. Napier of North Carolina deeded Augustine Leftwich "of Bedford Co.," 170 acres on Sandy River, adjacent to his land and that of John Keen. In February, 1856 (D. B. 56, p. 196, Pitts. Co.), at the sale of the lands of Augustine Leftwich, deceased, Ezekiel P. Giles and Andrew J. Leftwich became joint purchasers of 214 acres and George M. Leftwich 208 acres of the above-described land.

Augustine Leftwich left will in Pittsylvania County, Va. (W. B. 1, p. 488), dated October 25, 1843, probated July 15, 1844, in which he devised his whole estate to his wife, Hulda, until his youngest child should reach the age of eighteen years, after that time one-third of his estate to his wife. He set out in his will, in part: "I desire that she shall aid my children as they come of age as she can conveniently, until my youngest child shall be 18 years of age. The balance of my estate after my wife has had one-third assigned her, I give to my grandchildren, to be named hereafter . . . I give to the lawful heirs of my children (those named below) the balance of my estate to be equally divided among them." For distribution of his estate dated March 17, 1856, see W. B. 21, pp. 238 and 240, Pittsylvania County, Va.

Issue of Augustine Leftwich by his marriages to Polly and Hulda Hackworth:

## II.

- (1) Darnietia Leftwich, married Arthur G. Dallas prior to 1843.
- (2) Jesse T. Leftwich, married Letitia L. Shelton, daughter of Colonel Leroy and Nancy (Lanier) Shelton, February 19, 1838. He was Captain of a North Carolina Company in the War Between the States. In May, 1850 (D. B. 52, p. 213), Nancy Shelton of Pittsylvania County, deeded property to the children of "my daughter, Letitia L. Leftwich, wife of Jesse T. Leftwich, viz: Tazewell B. Leftwich, George W. Leftwich, Mary Ann Leftwich, James B. Leftwich and Augustine Jesse Leftwich." He probably left other children. In August, 1876 (D. B. 73, p. 465, Pitts. Co.), Jesse T. Leftwich and Letitia L., his wife, of St. Joseph, Buchanan County, Mo., George M. Leftwich and Mary E., his wife, Parmelia Dallas and Wilmoth A. Leftwich, of Pittsvylvania County, Va., conveyed Mary H. Giles certain lands on Sandy River, "belonging to the late Augustine Leftwich and which now belongs to the heirs." Colonel Leroy Shelton, whose will was probated in Pittsylvania County, July 26, 1843 (W. B. 2, p. 33), served in the Revolutionary War in the Pittsylvania County militia and was a son of Daniel Shelton, whose will was probated in 1809, and a grandson of Ralph Shelton and his wife, Mary Pollard, of New Kent County. Colonel Shelton's wife, Nancy, was the daughter of Captain David Lanier, who commanded a company of militia from Henry County, Va., in the Revolutionary War, but was originally from Brunswick County, Va.
- (3) George Madison Leftwich, b. in Bedford County, Va., in 1814, executor of his father's estate, married Mary A. Lanier, daughter of David Lanier, September 15, 1845, in Pittsylvania County, Va. (See D. B. 57, p. 293, for deed from David Lanier to his daughter, Mary E. Leftwich, dated in June, 1857). He d. in 1888. (See Inv. and Appraisalment of his estate, Sept., 1888, B. 51, p. 306, Pitts. Co., Va.). J. B. Leftwich, administrator. Issue:
  - (a) Augustine Leftwich, b. December 15, 1846, d. December 30, 1852.
  - (b) Mary Ann Leftwich, b. August 28, 1848, d. July 4, 1871.
  - (c) Araminta A. Leftwich, b. May 9, 1853, d. October, 1914, married William P. Tarpley, in 1877, at Whitmell, Va.
  - (d) George Austin Leftwich, b. February 24, 1856, d. May 29, 1920, married Nannie B. Burton, February 11, 1879. Issue:
    1. James Austin Leftwich, b. September 14, 1880, d. July 20, 1882.
    2. Charlie Keen Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. February 26, 1882, married Maggie May Baughan (b. 1880), daughter of Robert and M. A. Baughan, December 28, 1908, at Roanoke, Va.
    3. William Harrison Leftwich, b. October 7, 1883, d. December 2, 1906.
    4. Leonidas Burton Leftwich, Vinton, Va., b. October 5, 1885, married Nannie Bet Haley, April 17, 1906, at Roanoke, Va.
    5. Janet May Leftwich, Bassett, Va., b. February 16, 1892, married Rush Starling Martin, February, 1910, at Cascade, Va.



6. George Howard Leftwich, Bassett, Va., b. September 24, 1893, married Sallie Davis, August, 1918, at Wentworth, Rockingham County, N. C.
7. Annie Kate Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. July 6, 1899, married John Cabiness Davis, April 16, 1919, at Leaksville, N. C.
- (e) James Buchanan Leftwich, b. August 29, 1858, married Annie Letitia Green (b. August 29, 1854), daughter of J. M. Green, July 17, 1888, at Cascade, Va. Issue:
  1. Madie Belt Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. May 4, 1889, married R. P. Miller, at Danville, Va., September 14, 1916. Issue:
    - a. James Theodore Leftwich, b. in January, 1924, died in infancy.
  2. Esther Simple Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. January 13, 1891.
  3. Annie James Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. April 13, 1893; entered training July 31, 1919, and graduated August 31, 1921, from Martin Memorial Hospital, Mt. Airy, N. C.; took State Board examination in Raleigh, N. C., September 1, 1921, and is now a registered nurse in North Carolina.
  4. Samuel Wilson Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. August 6, 1895, married Beula Mason Haley (b. April 26, 1905), daughter of C. F. Haley, June 5, 1926, at Cascade, Va. He enlisted as private in World War, May 26, 1918, at Chatham, Va., served at Camp Lee for two months; went overseas July 26, 1918, and was in service there till June 27, 1919. Issue:
    - a. Annie Laura Leftwich, b. July 15, 1927.
  5. Rammie Martin Leftwich, b. August 6, 1895, d. September 11, 1895, twin of Samuel Wilson Leftwich.
  6. Archer A. Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. November 28, 1898, married Hurley M. Ragsdale (b. November 18, 1903), daughter of J. K. and Hattie Ragsdale, June 19, 1922, at Cascade, Va. Issue:
    - a. Annie Mary Leftwich, b. March 28, 1923.
    - b. Margret Reives Leftwich, b. January 28, 1927.
  7. James Finley Leftwich, Cascade, Va., b. May 26, 1903.
- (4) Ann A. Leftwich.
- (5) James A. Leftwich, d. cir. 1847, probably unmarried. See inventory of his estate (B. 16, p. 91, Pitts. Co.), under date of September 28, 1847.
- (6) Nancy Leftwich, married E. P. Giles, between 1843 and 1856.
- (7) Andrew J. Leftwich, private Company D, 38th Regiment, in War Between the States, d. July 11, 1862, from wounds received at the Battle of Malvern Hill. He never married.
- (8) John C. Leftwich. Removed to one of the Southern States soon after the War Between the States.
- (9) Wilmoth A. Leftwich. In April, 1884, she was living in Buchanan County, Mo. (See D. B. 92, pp. 20, 21 and 22, where she and her brother, Jesse T. Leftwich, of Buchanan County, Mo., conveyed their interest in 130 acres, the dower land of their mother, Hulda Leftwich).

## DESCENDANTS OF JOEL LEFTWICH, OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Joel Leftwich (parents unidentified), married Sarah Adams, daughter of John Adams, December 24, 1811, in Bedford County, Va. Among issue:

## II.

- (1) Jane Leftwich, married Reuben Price, of Franklin County, Va., cir. 1850, by Rev. William Leftwich. They lived in Franklin County. Among issue:
- (a) Prudence Price, b. cir. 1852, married John Mason.
  - (b) Tabitha Price, b. in 1859, married Joe Mills.
  - (c) Joseph Price, married Nannie Nash.
  - (d) Ruby Price, b. in 1862, married John Franklin DeBoe (b. in 1852), son of Michael and Wilmoth (Leftwich) DeBoe, December 10, 1884, at Callaway, Va. Issue:
    - 1. Dr. Michael Price DeBoe, Miami, Fla., b. 1885, married Mizpah Otto, at Key West, Fla., in 1919. He is graduate of University College of Medicine, Richmond, Va., in class of 1908.
    - 2. Wilmoth (Willie) DeBoe, b. 1889, married Samuel Lee Letterman, at Salem, Va., in 1918. She is graduate of Co-operative Female Institute, 1909, attended University of Alabama and University of Virginia, also Columbian Conservatory of Music.
- (2) Wilmoth Waldron Leftwich, b. 1817, d. in 1892, married Michael DeBoe (b. 1812, d. cir. 1881), in 1835, by Rev. William Leftwich. He was made a Lieutenant by the Governor of Virginia in 1835. Issue:
- (a) Harriet DeBoe, d. 1919, married Al. Stevens, Fulton, Mo.
  - (b) Sarah Katherine DeBoe, d. unmarried in 1918.
  - (c) William DeBoe, d. unmarried in 1861 while in the Confederate service; buried in Richmond, Va.
  - (d) Michael DeBoe, Jr.
  - (e) Annie DeBoe, d. 1902, married Mr. Craghead, at Fulton, Mo.
  - (f) Monterey DeBoe, died unmarrried.
  - (g) John Franklin DeBoe, b. 1852, married his cousin, Ruby Price, daughter of Reuben and Jane (Leftwich) Price, December 10, 1884, at Callaway, Va. (See II-(1)-(d) above).
  - (h) Joel DeBoe, b. in 1854.
  - (i) Ellen Rose DeBoe, b. 1856, unmarried.

The foregoing information was communicated by Mrs. Samuel Lee Letterman (Wilmoth DeBoe), of Charlottesville, Va.

Records show that Major William Ballard Leftwich, son of Rev. William Leftwich "Black Head," married (1st) Sarah Champe Williams, November 28, 1820, in Pittsylvania County. It has been stated that they had a daughter, Wilmoth W. Leftwich, who married Michael DeBoe, but from the best information obtainable they did not have a daughter by that name. In marriages of Bedford County is this record: "Michael DeBo, Jr., m. Wilmoth Leftwich, dau. of Sarah C. Leftwich, Nov. 16, 1836." This Sarah C. Leftwich was probably the wife of Joel Leftwich above, and not Sarah C (hampe), the wife of Major William Ballard Leftwich, In the Bureau of Vital Statistics, Richmond, Va., is this record from Campbell County, Va.: "Michael DeBo, son of Michell and

W. DeBo, and husband of Wilmoth DeBo, d. Aug. 19, 1893, age 72 years." Dates and names in the earlier records are often incorrect, and this may be one of those cases.

#### DESCENDANTS OF ISAAC LEFTWICH, OF WYTHE COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Isaac Leftwich, b. cir. 1776, probably d. prior to February 15, 1813. The first record discovered of him was his marriage to Polly Engledow, daughter of William Engledow, February 23, 1797, in Wythe County, Va. Under date of September 22, 1800 (D. B. 3, p. 28, Wythe Co.), William Engledow of Wythe County, Va., for "natural love and affection which I bear toward Wayman Leftwich and Isaac Leftwich, infant sons of Isaac Leftwich, late of this Co. but now of Tennessee, I give them" certain enumerated personal property. On April 17, 1801, Isaac Leftwich patented 430 acres in Wythe County on the waters of Reed Creek (Book 49, p. 52, Richmond Land Office). It is likely that Isaac Leftwich died prior to February 14, 1820, as by deed dated February 14, 1820, in White County, Tenn., recorded in Wythe County, Va., September 12, 1820 (D. B. 8, p. 28), Wayman Leftwich and Isaac Jefferson Leftwich, in consideration of \$500.00, conveyed the 430 acres in Wythe County on Reed Creek to Gilbreath Hamilton of Wythe County. On October 13, 1826, by deed dated in White County, Tenn., recorded in Wythe County, Va., March 13, 1827 (D. B. 10, p. 449), Wayman Leftwich and Rebecca, his wife, of White County, Tenn., in consideration of \$250.00, conveyed again this same land to Gilbreath Hamilton of Wythe County. This second conveyance may have been made because his wife did not unite in the first deed, or because he was under twenty-one years of age at the date of the first conveyance. It has been stated, and the records of Wythe County indicate, that Isaac Leftwich's widow married Leonard Straw. See will of Leonard Straw (W. B. 3, p. 131), dated November 30, 1816, probated March 8, 1823, and will of William Engledow dated February 13, 1813, probated May 10, 1814, wherein he mentions his daughter, Polly Straw. Issue:

#### II.

- (1) Isaac Jefferson Leftwich, b. prior to September 22, 1800, married Nancy Ward, November 8, 1825. (See II-1).
- (2) Wayman Leftwich, b. prior to September 22, 1800. (See deed of gift of that date from Wm. Engledow to Wayman and Isaac Leftwich, D. B. 3, p. 28, Wythe Co., Va.), married Rebecca———, probably in White County, Tenn., prior to October 13, 1826, (see deed of that date from him and his wife, Rebecca, to Gilbreath Hamilton, D. B. 10, p. 449, Wythe Co.). It is not known whether he left issue.

#### II.

- (1) Isaac Jefferson Leftwich, b. January 26, 1799, d. January 4, 1893, married Nancy Ward (b. April 10, 1803, d. October 20,

1857), daughter of John and Jane Ward, November 8, 1825, by Rev. John Stanger in Wythe County, Va. He left will of record in Wythe County (W. B. 15, p. 541), dated November 22, 1892, probated January 9, 1893, in which he devised and bequeathed "to my daughter, Emily Johnston, who resides with me, all my real estate, all my stock in the Farmers Bank of Southwest Virginia and all my stock in the Wytheville Insurance Banking Co." She is also to be paid \$100.00 per year "out of my estate for her attention to my household affairs, said payments to date from the death of her husband." He also bequeathed her his watch, all furniture, horses and carriages, debt of \$16,400 due him by Robert Barnes of Tazewell County; by a codicil, instead of giving her this debt, he substituted the debts due him by James M. Cassell and John Williams and of H. Newberry of \$10,000 and \$5,000, respectively. To Mrs. Sally Ward, \$2,000 "for remaining as a companion to my daughter." To "Nancy Straw, widow of J. B. Straw, dec'd, a debt owing me by the said J. B. Straw, for which I have a deed of trust amounting to \$3,000 and interest and a small amount paid for the schooling of his daughter. All the rest of my estate I give to my granddaughter, Nannie Leftwich Wadley." He appointed H. G. Wadley, executor, and Nannie Leftwich Wadley, executrix, who upon the probate of his will entered into a bond in the penalty of \$100,000, without security.

He was a prominent lawyer, president of the Farmers Bank of Southwest Virginia, and one of the outstanding business men of that part of the State. The records of Wythe County show that there was more than 300 conveyances to and from him from around 1827 till his death in 1893. He, his wife, Nancy, and two daughters, Emily and Frances, are buried in St. John's Cemetery, which is located about four miles from Wytheville, Va. Their dates of births and deaths, given herein, were taken from the four massive marble shafts which mark their graves. Issue:

### III.

- (1) Frances A. Leftwich, b. May 24, 1827, d. May 1, 1857, married Richard M. Taliaferro, January 7, 1852. They probably had only one child, a daughter, Nannie Leftwich Taliaferro. In the marriage records of Wythe County is: Hun G. Wadley, age 24, b. in Bibb County, Ga., residing in Wayne County, Ga., son of David R. Wadley and Mary Canse-court, married September 13, 1876, Nannie L. Taliaferro, age 20, of Wythe County, daughter of Richard M. Taliaferro and Frances Leftwich.\*

---

\*Miscellaneous Leftwich records of Wythe County, Va.:

Betsy Leftwich, married James Davies in Wythe County, October 10, 1793.

John Leftwich, married Catey Tawney, daughter of George Tawney, November 16, 1797. On November 19, 1838 (D. B. 14, p. 109), Henry Hoppess was appointed commissioner by a decree of the Circuit Superior Court to sell all the interest which John Leftwich had in lot No. 4, in the suit of Jacob King vs. John Leftwich, in the plantation formerly owned by George Tawney, deceased. He recognized the division of the estate of George Tawney which was 'previously made in the suit of Eubank vs. Tawney's heirs and others.

- (2) Emily Leftwich, b. July 21, 1833, d. June 21, 1907, married T. H. Johnston, who died prior to the date of her father's will. On July 28, 1871 (D. B. 24, p. 147), I. J. Leftwich, for love and affection, conveyed T. H. Johnston and Emily, his wife, a house and lot on Main Street in Wytheville, Va. She left will of record in Wythe County (W. B. 19, p. 127), dated June 22, 1894, probated June 26, 1907, in which she devised and bequeathed her entire estate to her niece, Nannie Leftwich Wadley, wife of H. G. Wadley, free from the control of her husband. V. C. Huff was appointed executor, who gave bond in the penalty of \$64,000, with security.

### TENNESSEE AND TEXAS

**Samuel T. Leftwich.** In a communication in 1930 from Snowden Marshall Leftwich, of Dallas, Texas, grandson of Samuel T. Leftwich, he stated that his grandfather was born in Virginia, died at Silver Point, Tenn., about 1897, and that he married a Miss Cross. According to his communication, Samuel T. Leftwich has the following descendants:

#### II.

- (1) Samuel Leftwich, d. s. p.
- (2) George Leftwich.
- (3) Snowden Marshall Leftwich, b. 1845, d. May 6, 1911, married (1st) Elizabeth Carleton, in Dallas, Tex.; married (2nd) Sue Carleton, her sister (b. 1860), daughter of John H. and Margaret Brown Carleton. She is still living. He served in Forrest's and Morgan's Cavalry during the War Between the States.

Issue by (1st) marriage:

- (a) Lewis C. Leftwich, d. 1921, married Bessie Word, of Dallas, Tex. No living children.
- (b) William Harvey Leftwich, b. October, 1884, married Lois Burke, of Dallas, Tex., cir. 1906. No issue.

Issue by (2nd) marriage:

- (c) Annie Leftwich, b. January, 1888, married D. P. McAlpine, of Galveston, Tex., cir. 1908, in Dallas, Tex. Issue:
  1. Richard McAlpine, age nineteen.
  2. Perry McAlpine, age eleven.
  3. Lois McAlpine, age four.

---

Joel A. and America C. Cormony deeded Washington Leftwich one acre on Pine Ridge, April 17, 1876 (D. B. 27, p. 84). On September 1, 1883, Washington Leftwich and Mollie, his wife, in consideration of \$50.00, conveyed this land to Lorenzo Anderson.

William H. Leftwich, age twenty-two, b. in Wythe County, son of Washington Leftwich and Mary Anderson, married January 24, 1882, in Wythe County, A. L. Russell, age twenty-one, daughter of Lafayette and Judy Russell.

Deed dated December 28, 1898 (D. B. 50, p. 510), from R. Crockett, Jr., commissioner, to Frank Wade, George Walker and Charles Jackson, "Whereas by a decree of the Court, entered Sept. Term, 1898, in the Ch'y causes heard together of Frank Wade vs. W. H. Leftwich, Jr., et als., and Charles Jackson, et als., vs. W. H. Leftwich, in which, among other things, it was ordered that R. Crockett, Jr., and Will A. Cook be appointed Special Comm'rs. to sell the land which Washington Leftwich died seized, etc. The land of Washington Leftwich adjoined the lands of John B. Shaw, Leonard Cormony, Frank Wade and others.

It is probable that John and Betsey Leftwich were brother and sister of Isaac Leftwich who married Polly Engledow, but their parents have not as yet been discovered. It seems, also, that Washington Leftwich was a son of John Leftwich and Catey Tawney.

- (d) Elizabeth Leftwich, b. 1890, married R. E. Brooks, Jr., of Houston, Tex., cir. 1917. Issue:
1. R. E. Brooks, III, age cir. eleven.
  2. Sue Brooks, age eight.
- (e) Snowden Marshall Leftwich, b. October 7, 1892, married Phyllis Clarkson, of San Antonio, Tex., March, 1921. He served as Captain 358th Infantry during World War and lost an arm at battle of St. Mihiel. Now living 4019 Gilbert Street, Dallas, Tex. He is a member of the law firm of McCormick, Bamberg, Leftwich and Carrington, with offices in the Magnolia building, Dallas, Tex.
- Issue:
1. Snowden Marshall Leftwich, Jr., age eight.
  2. Alice Ann Leftwich, age six.

### TENNESSEE

Arthur Leftwich married Myrtle A. Pennington (b. January 17, 1880), daughter of W. J. and Bertha John Deven (Nowlin) Pennington, at Mount Pleasant, Tenn. Among issue: William Harold Leftwich, b. July 20, 1903.—“The Nowlin-Stone Genealogy,” p. 94.

### BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

William Leftwich married Elizabeth Callands (widow of Ralph S. Callands and daughter of Samuel Smith, October 13, 1814, in Bedford County.

Sally Leftwich married John Hackworth, November 14, 1826.

Susan C. Leftwich married William T. Smith, September 23, 1837.

Bird S. Leftwich married Elizabeth L. Thompson, February 15, 1840.

Marzel L. Leftwich married Sarah J. Sanderson, daughter of Belinda M. Sanderson, July 28, 1850.

Mary Ann Leftwich married George W. Hubbard, December 17, 1855.

Fannie (or Farmer) Leftwich, daughter of George and Annie Leftwich, married Paschall Turner, December 29, 1866.

Agnes Leftwich, daughter of Martha Leftwich, married John Logan, November 19, 1890.

James Bell Leftwich married Mary Essie Nance, daughter of John F. and Lucy Nance, August 28, 1894.

Letcher T. Leftwich married Orena Knizer, daughter of George and Ann Knizer, October 6, 1898.

Letcher T. Leftwich (widower) (b. 1873, son of Martha Leftwich) married Lillie E. Wright, daughter of Lewis and Lockie T. Wright, December 2, 1914.

William Junius Leftwich, b. 1896, son of James B. and Mary Essie Leftwich, married Edna Lee Lipscombe (b. 1900), May 15, 1915.

Edward Russell Leftwich, age twenty-three, b. in Roanoke County, son of Samuel H. and Laura E. Leftwich, married Annie Odell Holdren, age eighteen, daughter of Lester H. and Minnie Holdren, April 26, 1923.

FROM THE BUREAU OF VITAL STATISTICS,  
RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

BEDFORD COUNTY

Claudine Leftwich, daughter of Frank W. Leftwich, b. July 27 (no year given, but probably around 1880).

Lizzie M. Leftwich, b. July 27 (no year given, but probably around 1885).

Mary Leftwich, daughter of Robert and Bettie Leftwich, b. September 16 (no year given, but probably 1885).

Rhoda Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Patsey Leftwich, b. May 28, 1853.

Patsy Leftwich, daughter of P. and Martha J. Leftwich, b. June 8, 1873.

Bud Leftwich, son of R. W. and Susan F. Leftwich, b. June 10, 1875.

Valentine Leftwich, son of Uriah and Nancy Leftwich, d. November 11, 1875, age sixty-four. (He was a grandson of Uriah, Sr., and Nancy Leftwich and a son of Uriah Leftwich, Jr., who died in the War of 1812. It is probable that his mother and grandmother were both named Nancy).

Martha Leftwich, daughter of William A. and Margaret Leftwich, d. September 28, 1879, age one year and six months.

Amanda Leftwich, daughter of Martha Foster and wife of E. G. Leftwich, d. February 8, 1880, age sixty-one years, nine months and three days. (The wife of Etchison Grigsby Leftwich was Mary Ann Foster, but records show that she did not die till 1899).

CAMPBELL COUNTY

Henry Leftwich, b. in Bedford County, parents unknown; wife named Delila Leftwich; died in Campbell County, September 17, 1883, age seventy years.

Thomas H. Leftwich, age twenty-four, b. in Campbell County, son of J. L. and Christine Leftwich, married Fannie B. Royal, age twenty-two, daughter of Ben and Fannie Royal, December 28, 1910.

## HANOVER COUNTY

Charles Leftwich (probably Charles Beverly Leftwich, of Richmond), age thirty-eight, widower, b. in Richmond, Va., son of C. E. and N. J. Leftwich, married Lucile Emerson, daughter of John W. and Lillie B. Emerson, October 29, 1925.

## RICHMOND COUNTY

Charles B. Leftwich, age thirty-one, b. East Pittsburgh, Pa., son of Charles E. and Nannie J. Leftwich, married Nannie Hall, age twenty-six, June 20, 1912, in Richmond, Va.



## CHAPTER XV

### TURNER FAMILY OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

#### I.

(1) **James Turner** settled in Bedford County, Va., at an early period, and he was possessed of considerable real estate in that county. In 1761 he made deeds conveying to his children and sons-in-law tracts of land in severalty; his wife, no doubt, had departed life as she did not unite in the conveyances. He died in 1793.\*

James Turner did not leave a will, and it appears that he deeded no property to his son, Richard Turner, in Bedford County, Va. However, he may have deeded his son, Richard, property in some other county, or when Bedford was a part of Lunenburg County, from which Bedford County was formed in 1753. In a letter dated November 12, 1821, from Rev. James Turner to his son, Rev. Jesse Hopkins Turner, of Richmond, Va., the original of which is now in the possession of the writer, he says: "I must not forget to tell you that your old Uncle Austin (Augustine Leftwich) is married to our Aunt Sally Turner, widow of Uncle Admire, and when married their ages added together made 149 years. Did you ever hear the like?" Also, in a letter written by Mrs. Mildred Otey Leftwich, daughter of Rev. James Turner to Mrs. Roger A. Pryor in 1882, she says: "Augustine Leftwich married my father's sister, Molly Turner. In his old age he married Mrs. Sarah Turner, the widow of my father's uncle." The marriage records of Bedford County, Va., show that Augustine Leftwich married Sarah Turner (widow), September 26, 1821, and it will be noted herein that Admire Turner died in 1818, leaving will

---

\*In a small volume published by the "National Society of the Colonial Dames of America, in the State of Virginia," in 1904, containing the Register of St. Peter's Parish in New Kent County, Va., from 1680 to 1787, the following names appear, to-wit: Henry Turner, 1686; William Turner, 1687; George Turner, 1690, and Charles Turner, 1692.

In Hotten's "Emigrant Ancestors," 1600-1700, the following Christian names in the Turner family appear: Henry, John, Jonathan, Joseph, Marmaduke, Martin, Mathew, Robert, Simon, Thomas, George and Roger.

In Crozier's "Virginia Colonial Militia," 1651-1776, published in 1905, the names of the following persons appear as soldiers:

Benjamin Turner, Spotsylvania County, 1758.

Charles Turner, King and Queen County, Va., 1758.

John Baker Turner, 1758, Sergeant in Colonel Washington's Regiment.

James Turner, Goochland County, Va., 1758.

Anthony Turner, Frederick County, Va., 1758.

William Turner, Spotsylvania County, Va., 1760.

Richard Turner, Halifax County, Va., 1763. (See also Hening's Statutes, Vol. VIII, p. 130.).

The following are the Christian names of the Turners who were soldiers in the Revolutionary War, according to the report made by the Library Board of the State of Virginia in 1912, to the General Assembly of the State, to-wit: Allis, Daniel, Daniel, David, Elkanah, Elkanah, Ellis, Francis, George, George, Henry, Isham, James, Jessee, Jo., John, John, Joseph Madox, Meredith, Richard, Samuel, Smith, Stephen, Thomas, Thomas, William and Zachariah (Prince George County).

mentioning his wife, Sally Turner. Augustine Leftwich was born September 10, 1744, therefore, he was seventy-seven years of age, and his wife seventy-two years of age when they were married.

According to deeds of record in Bedford County, Va., the following were among his children:

## II.

- (1) Ruth Turner, married Moses Hurt. He left a will dated February 1, 1802, probated in Bedford County July 28, 1806. He mentioned the following in his will: Wife, Ruth Hurt; sons, James Hurt, Elisha Hurt, Nathan Hurt, William Hurt, Littleberry Hurt; daughters, Mary Hurt, Apphire Stone, Bethsheba Stone and granddaughter, Molly Stone.
- (2) Mary Turner, married John Hampton.
- (3) Isaiah Turner.
- (4) Admire Turner, d. in 1818. He left a will dated August 27, 1818, probated in Bedford County September 28, 1818, in which he mentioned: Wife, Sally Turner; daughter, Lucy Chewning; three children of deceased daughter, Frances Chewning—John, Milly and Kitty; son, Benjamin Turner; daughter, Mary Ann Stratton; son, Lewis Turner; son, Admire Turner; daughter, Milly Leftwich; daughter, Sally Grigsby; son, George Turner; son, Jubal Turner.
- (5) Elijah Turner, Sr., d. in 1820. He left a will dated May 15, 1820, probated in Bedford County October 23, 1820, in which he mentioned the following: Wife, Sarah Turner; daughter, Tabitha Haynes, wife of Henry Haynes; daughter, Sally Holland, wife of Drury Holland; son, Richard Turner; daughter, Doshia Murphy, wife of John Murphy, Jr.; son, Elijah Turner; son, Wilson Turner; son, Jesse Turner; son, Meador Turner; daughter, Rebecca Ore, wife of William Ore.
- (6) Nathan Turner.
- (7) James Turner.
- (8) Richard Turner, married Nancy Johns. (See II-8).

## II.

(8) **Richard Turner (James)**, b. cir. 1730, d. in 1769. In 1761, he purchased eight hundred acres of land in Bedford County on Little Otter River from Richard Randolph of Henrico County, Va. He made a will dated October 28, 1768, admitted to record in Bedford County, Va., June 27, 1769. He married Nancy Johns (b. April 30, 1732, d. January 30, 1822), cir. 1757. "Died at the house of James Turner, his mother, the 13th of January, 1822, at three o'clock in the morning. She was interred the same evening at Major Augustine Leftwich's, by the side of her daughter, Mary Leftwich. She had for many years made a consistent and reputable profession of religion. A few of her last years were very uncomfortable to herself, owing to an evident derangement of her mental powers.

"Before this unhappy event, she had lived almost continually in the constant expectation and desire of her dissolution, that she might be with Christ. Had she lived to see the 30th day of the

following month, April, she would have been ninety years old." Written by her son, Rev. James Turner, in his Bible.

Issue of Richard and Nancy (Johns) Turner:

### III.

- (1) Mary Turner, married Augustine Leftwich, Jr., February 12, 1765. (See Leftwich Family herein for descendants).
- (2) James Turner, a Presbyterian minister, b. May 7, 1759, d. January 8, 1828; married Sarah Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William Leftwich, August 25, 1778. (See III-2).
- (3) Jesse Turner, served in Revolutionary War. Mrs. Jessie Turner Stephens, his grandniece, now (1930) living at 301 North Mulberry Street, Richmond, Va., has his silver knee-buckles which he wore in the army.
- (4) Prudence Turner, married James Wright. They removed to Russellville, Ky. Among issue:
  - (a) Robert A. Wright, b. 1797. He was living in Russellville, Ky. in 1821, and in New Orleans, La., in 1836.
  - (b) Ann Wright. She was teaching school at Tuscaloosa, Ala., in 1821.
  - (c) Lilbourn Wright. He was living in Russellville, Ky., in 1819, where he married Mary——, March 2, 1819. In 1822 he was living in Cooper City, Booneville County, Mo.
  - (d) James T. Wright, d. in Lynchburg, Va., in 1822.
  - (e) William Wright.
- (5) Ann Turner, married Joel Leftwich, December 24, 1781. (See Leftwich family herein for descendants).

### III.

(2) **Rev. James Turner** (Richard, James), b. May 7, 1759, d. January 8, 1828, m. Sally (Sarah) Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William Leftwich, Sr., August 25, 1778. She was b. January 20, 1762, d. November 27, 1834. At the March term of court, 1828, of Bedford County, James Gardiner Turner, his son, qualified as administrator of his father's estate.

The following death notices are from the Bible of the Rev. James Turner:

Departed this life at her father's residence in Bedford, Sally L. Turner, on 22nd March, 1828, a few minutes before 5 o'clock, being in the 27th year of her age, after a painful and distressing illness of more than two months. She died in the full exercise of her reason. She had been a member of the Presbyterian Church for a number of years and died with a very comfortable hope in Christ.

Died at his own house Tuesday evening, January 8, 1828, about 9 o'clock, the Rev. James Turner in his 69th year, and for many years officiated with the Rev. James Mitchell as Pastor to the Peak's Congregations. He was interred about 12 o'clock Thursday, followed to the grave by a large company of relatives, friends and neighbors, who mourned his loss as irreparable.

Departed this life at the house of Thomas L. Leftwich in Liberty, on the 27th of November, 1834, after a lingering disease which she bore with unusual Christian patience and resignation, Mrs. Sally Turner, relict of the late Rev. James Turner, aged 72 years, 10 months, 7 days.

She had been for a long time a member of the Presbyterian Church and before her death gave many evidences that she had set her house in order and was waiting the summons to depart and be with Christ. "Blessed are the dead that die in the Lord."

The Minutes of the Board of Trustees of Washington Academy (now Washington and Lee University), for April, 1793, show that Rev. James Turner, Mr. John Campbell and Mr. Zachariah Johnson were elected trustees. No further mention is made of Rev. James Turner or Mr. Johnson in the succeeding minutes. There is no record showing that either attended a board meeting or that they ever resigned.

For Rev. James Turner's services in the Revolutionary War, see Turner Family Magazine, Vol. I, No. 1, p. 12, January, 1916, and Vol. I, No. 4, p. 50, October, 1916, published by William M. Clemens, Pompton Lakes, N. J.; "Sketches of Virginia, Historical and Biographical," Chapter XIV, Second Series, by Rev. William Henry Foote, D.D.; and "Annals of the American Pulpit of Distinguished American Clergymen," Vol. III, p. 581, by William B. Sprague, D.D.

The following article on Rev. James Turner is taken from "Sketches of Virginia, Historical and Biographical," which was published in 1885 by the Rev. William Henry Foote, D.D.:

At the base of the Blue Ridge, in the County of Bedford, Virginia, and in sight of the Peaks of Otter, James Turner had his birth-place and his burial. His parents were of English descent. His mother eminent for her piety in her unobtrusive life, gave birth to this son May 7th, 1759, in the midst of the troubles of the Indian wars. Her efforts to train him in his boyhood, to walk in the paths of true wisdom, were ultimately crowned with success. In his early years, the Rev. David Rice, the apostle of Kentucky, was the pastor of the church at the Peaks, to which his mother belonged. Classical schools were cherished by the citizens of Bedford from the earliest settlement, and were much encouraged by Mr. Rice. The capacity of young Turner for language was found to be of a high order. He mastered the Latin Grammar in two weeks; and his proficiency in Greek was remarkable. His classical education, however, was never completed, and his Greek studies were not prosecuted to an equal extent with the Latin. In Mathematics and Philosophy his education was entirely neglected. He learned to speak the English language with purity and elegance, and was never at a loss for fitting words.

Having made choice of the law for his profession, he set out for the residence of the gentleman with whom he intended to pursue his studies with a wardrobe befitting his circumstances. While on his journey he was robbed of his clothes and money; and returned home mortified, and abandoned his scheme for a profession. In after life he was accustomed to speak of this frustration of his early designs with thankfulness, as one of the means used by the Lord to bring him to a heavenly life.

In early manhood his personal appearance was commanding; tall in stature, masculine in frame, with great activity and strength. In disposition kind, and in manners attractive. His sense of honor was quick, his integrity unimpeached. He possessed in a high degree the power of making mirth; and at gatherings in the neighborhood, and on court days, he indulged his vein of humor upon the follies and improprieties of others, for his own amusement and the enjoyment of the company. The life of the circle in which he moved, a party was not complete unless Turner was there. Unhappily he indulged himself in witty oaths "to point a sentence" and provoke a laugh. The use of ardent spirits was universal among his companions; card-playing was the amusement of all, professional gambling was dishonorable. Horse-racing was patronized for the excitement, and the supposed improvement of the breed of horses. In all these Turner took a part with unbounded glee and humor. It was not uncommon for men to call at taverns and take a game of cards for a drink of spirits; or to stop in the woods to play for sport, or for a small sum of money. The Rev. James Mitchell, with whom Mr. Turner was afterwards associated in the ministry, used to relate—that one day passing Turner, in his wild days, with some others, playing cards by the road-side, Turner, with a great deal of profane mirth, insisted he should dismount and take a hand with them. In one of the trials of the speed of his horse, common in those days, he was thrown, and for a time was supposed to be dead. In the early part of the Revolutionary war he served for a short time in the army. The camp was not inviting, and he declined becoming a soldier in the regular army.

Pugilistic encounters to ascertain who was the "best man," were common in the mountainous regions of Virginia while Turner was a youth. When parties from different neighborhoods met, it was a point of honor to determine, by an encounter, who was the best boxer. One match led to another, and sometimes ended in a general fight. Challenges were sometimes passed by individuals, or sent from one neighborhood to another for a trial on a given day, at an appointed place, not uncommonly the court-house. Frequently the combats were ended without much injury; one party finding himself getting the worse, would yield, and cry "enough." Sometimes the angry passions, excited by ardent spirits, raged with terrible ferocity. In some places gouging became an art, and biting of the ears and nose a science. Barbarity has its limits; and to gouge both eyes was esteemed cruel and dishonorable. These customs have passed away, and scarce a relic of the victims can be found. Mr. Turner, by his frolic and fun, gave cause for many of these fights and was too high spirited to refuse what he had provoked. He received no lasting bodily injury, nor is there any tradition of his having inflicted any. In his ministerial life he seldom referred to any of these scenes. Once, however, illustrating the power of sympathy between a speaker and his audience, he said that when in his early days he got a hard fight on his hands, and was evidently getting worsted, a shout from his friends of "Well done, Turner!"—"Well hit, Turner!" would rouse him up, and he would put in a blow so much the better. The expression of his friends that he would gain the mastery often made him gain it. Through his whole life he was an example of the power of sympathy.

In the year 1778 he was married to Miss Sally Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William Leftwich, of Bedford. This marriage proved to him a source of much happiness: he lived with this estimable lady half a century wanting a few months. She bore him sons and daughters. After his marriage he settled on a farm about two miles from Liberty, the county seat; and for a series of years indulged in his mirth and frolic. A beef-steak club was formed to meet regularly once a week at a tavern in Liberty, in a room expressly appropriated to their use. Turner was captain. Drinking, gambling and carousing employed this company to a late hour; often the whole night.

About the time of his marriage he served his fellow citizens one session in the Legislature. His efforts at business and public speaking were not satis-

factory to himself, though spoken well of by others; and at the close of the session he retired to private life, and never again permitted his name to be mentioned as a candidate for political honors. At that time he did not know his own powers of oratory. Of these he never seemed conscious until he saw their effects upon audiences listening to his exhortions to flee from the wrath to come.

In 1784 Rev. James Mitchell became pastor of the Peaks Church. Under his ministry, Bedford enjoyed repeated revivals. In the year 1789 the Rev. Drury Lacy preached repeatedly in the congregation of Mr. Mitchell. Multitudes were attracted to the place of meeting—among them Mr. Turner. While walking around the place of worship, and standing in the shade talking with his companions, the sweet, clear-toned voice of Lacy, fresh from the excitements and religious exercises of Prince Edward, caught his ear. He could not resist its charms; drawing nearer to enjoy its music, some sentences of gospel truth arrested his mind. He drew still nearer to hear what such a man would say on religion. When the congregation was dismissed, and the inquirers were seeking instruction from the ministers, Mr. Turner with an aching heart turned homewards. Strange thoughts passed through his mind, sad feelings possessed his soul, unusual sorrows pressed on his heart, melancholy forebodings overwhelmed him. He could neither drive these things away, nor fly from them. He was wretched and forlorn. He thought sometimes he was about to die; and sometimes that perhaps he too would become religious like the new converts he had heard of in other places. Home had no comfort for him.

When his sufferings became intolerable, he mounted his horse to seek his mother, and ask her sympathy and advice. The arrested man thought of the instructions of his childhood, and in the time of his distress fled to his mother's bosom. With great simplicity he told her his feelings about himself and God, and religion, and death; and inquired what he should do in his strange case. To his utter surprise, his mother, instead of expressing sympathy or giving counsel, exclaimed with tears—"My son, this is the very thing for which I have prayed for years!" She then broke forth in ascriptions of praise and thanksgiving to Almighty God, for his wonderful mercy in bringing her son under conviction. He stood and wondered if his mother had gone crazy. Her rejoicing added to his grief. Knowing his characteristic fondness and honesty, his mother did not for a moment doubt the reality of her son's convictions; she believed the strong man armed was seized by one stronger than he; and she rejoiced in his convictions and sorrow of heart, as the forerunners of peace in believing. When her first gush of joy was passed she gave the counsel a Christian mother might give her son. He attended preaching, sought instruction, went to prayer-meetings, prayed in private, and read the word of God. Wearisome days and sleepless nights passed before he could find rest to his soul. He could make no excuse for his sins; and saw he deserved the worst from the hands of God. In receiving mercy, if he ever did, it seemed to him some mark ought to be set upon him, in memory of the past.

Hearing the subject of the new birth set forth, he was fully convinced of its truth and importance; and in his own case of its immediate necessity. And believing, as he afterwards related, that the new birth was attended with an agony of mind beyond anything he had felt, and that in his case particularly, it ought to be so, he stood, literally stood in the corner of the room, where the services were that evening conducted, desiring, praying, waiting, for that untold agony of mind and body, which should precede spiritual life. He went away from the meeting alarmed, that not only had he not felt the expected agony, but had lost the distress that he had been sinking under, and was becoming calm. He thought of the Lord Jesus Christ as the sinner's friend; and his soul broke forth in praise of him for his wonderful ways to the children of men. He felt he loved him; and yet could scarce believe that such a wretch, as he had been, could love him or be loved by him. He knew not what

to do. But as he meditated the tide of feeling became resistless. The mouth, once filled with songs of revelry, now spoke God's praise in no measured numbers; and he that had urged others, even preachers, to sin, now most earnestly exhorted them to repent and believe in Jesus.

The great change in Mr. Turner, and his vehement exhortations, alarmed and impressed the people of Bedford. In the month of September, the Rev. William Graham returning from his noted visit to Briery, tarried a few days, together with his young companions, in the Neighborhood of New London, and joined in a series of religious meetings with the pastor and Dr. Smith, and Mr. Legrand. The religious excitement was very great. One that heard Mr. Turner exhort, Archibald Alexander, said—"his pathetic appeals in prayer meetings, were overwhelming." In October, the Presbytery of Hanover held its meetings at Pisgah, one of the preaching places of Mr. Mitchell. The religious exercises were numerous; and the sermons were addressed to crowded auditories. On Sabbath the mind of Mr. Turner was greatly agitated. His views of divine things were clear, and his sense of unworthiness overwhelming. His past evil associates troubled him beyond measure; he threw himself upon the ground beside a fallen tree top, and gave vent to his agitated feelings in groans and cries.

The awakening on religious subjects becoming general, the demands for preaching the gospel were more numerous than the members of the Presbytery could supply. The Presbytery, therefore, determined at this meeting to relax somewhat the strictness of their rules respecting a classical education, that they might admit to their number, Mr. William Moore, a Methodist minister, with high recommendations—"Because," say they, "in the present state of religion, and of our churches, men of liberal education and real piety cannot be obtained in sufficient numbers to supply the pressing demands of the people for the word and ordinances; they do, however, declare the approbation of that rule, in the general, and their intention to preserve a regard to it, as extremely useful, and perhaps necessary." This paved the way for an application to be made for the licensure of Mr. Turner.

The Beefsteak Club lay with weight upon Mr. Turner's mind. Having assembled the members by special invitation, he recounted their past acts of friendship and confidence, and their course of living; he stated the changes in his mind and feelings, and the consequent change of life he had commenced. He said one thing lay with weight upon him. He had gambled with them; and in so doing had both lost and won money; and probably was about even in his loss and gains. But he was troubled about the matter; such gains were sinful; and he was prepared now to begin to return the money he had won from them, as far as he could recollect, and would go on, if it took all he was worth; and he requested them to state all the instances of his winning they could recollect. He then exhorted them to attend to the salvation of their souls through Christ, of which they had as great need as himself. The club dissolved; and many of its members became hopefully pious. A prayer-meeting was set up in Liberty, conducted by Mr. Turner. His life was consistent, his zeal ardent, and his powers of attraction unusual; and at the same time his doctrines and exhortation were scriptural. His pastor called his attention to the gospel ministry; his heart was not averse to the work; but his circumstances, degree of education, his sense of propriety, and of the dignity and sanctity of the ministerial office, were great impediments in his way.

At a meeting of the Presbytery at Briery, May 7, 1790, "Mr. James Turner, of Bedford, was recommended by Mr. Mitchell, to the notice of this Presbytery, as a person who had made some progress in learning, and of whose piety he had good hopes, being desirous to receive the advice of Presbytery respecting what constitutes a call to the ministry." After conversation with him, and hearing from him the circumstances of his conversion, and his relig-

ious experience, "the Presbytery thought proper to assign him subjects to write upon, as a specimen of his abilities." Though not enrolled as a candidate, they recommended him to write an essay upon the Imputed Righteousness of Christ, and a discourse upon Hebrews 5th: 4th, and a comment upon Romans 8th: 28th, and onwards. A question was proposed by Mr. Mitchell—"Whether a private Christian of good character might be permitted to exhort his fellow Christians in social meetings?" Answered in the affirmative, "provided the society themselves approved of it." Thus encouraged by Presbytery, Mr. Turner held meetings for exhortion and prayer, read the Greek Testament, and pursued the studies in preparation for the ministry, while attending to the duties of the head of a family.

On the 2nd of April, 1791, at Briery, he read before Presbytery "a discourse upon the words, 'And no man taketh this honor unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron;'" with which the Presbytery was so well pleased that they admitted him to trial, and agreed to sustain that sermon as a part." At Cub Creek, October 22, 1791, Mr. Turner opened Presbytery with his trial sermon. His trials and examination being passed satisfactorily, he was, on the evening of the 29th, at the house of William Morton, licensed to preach the gospel. A regular call was immediately put in for his services by the Peaks church. He hesitated to accept the invitation to his native congregation, in which he had lived so long in sin. Mr. Mitchell urged the matter. He took time for consideration. His mind became dark and his hope clouded immediately after his licensure. "Last Saturday being licensed to preach the everlasting gospel, in the evening had some sore exercises, and dreadful, awful apprehensions of the wrath of God due to me for sin, which drove me near the brink of despair." Upon recovering his peace of mind he devoted himself anew to God.

The succeeding May, he informed the Presbytery that he accepted the call. On the 28th of July, 1792, he was ordained to the full work of the gospel ministry, at Bethel church, in Bedford, Mr. Graham, of Lexington, preaching the ordination sermon from John 21st: 15, 16, 17, and Mr. Lacy presiding and giving the charge. He was also installed co-pastor with Mr. Mitchell. This relation he held till his death; and to the honor of both it is recorded that no jarring string was ever known to be struck between them. Mitchell never envied Turner; and Turner never scorned Mitchell. Mitchell took the position of senior pastor undisputed, and Turner of the eloquent preacher. Both were beloved and honored by the people.

Mr. Turner had great power to move assemblies. He had been unequalled in producing mirth. His few efforts in the legislature led others to anticipate what he did not think possible, success as a public speaker, on grave subjects. His exhortions in prayer-meetings produced effects that revealed to himself his own powers. He preached for years to a congregation embracing many very intelligent and many shrewd people; and the influence of his oratory was neither weak nor transient, nor wanted novelty to give it effect. Impressed himself, he impressed others. His great physical strength permitted him to pour forth a current of feeling that would have destroyed a weaker body. The gentle flow of his own bosom, or the rapid torrent of his excited passion swept his audience along with unresisted influence. He carefully studied his subjects; and sometimes made notes of thoughts and arguments and proofs and texts, but never wrote out a sermon in full, and generally made no written preparation. The commencement of his discourse was generally in a low voice, in an easy, unpretending conversational style and manner, without any promise. His train of thought was good, arranged in a plain, simple, common sense way, so natural the hearer would be inclined to think he would have arranged it in the same way, and that it cost no effort in the preparation, and was so plain everybody ought to see it. The outbreak of feeling was unpremeditated, and equally unexpected by himself and audience.



He, in common with the hearers, seemed confident that the subject prepared would excite him; but in what part of the sermon, or in what particular channel the torrent would run, he neither knew nor desired to know till the moment came, and then he revelled in the delicious excitement. If the inspiration did not come upon him, and the spring of feeling was not opened, he went mourning from the pulpit, but the audience always had a good sermon, one satisfactory if it were not known that he could do better. His preaching hours were generally seasons of delight; often of the highest enjoyment. On some well prepared, important subject of the gospel, his imagination taking fire, his heart melting, his tones and gestures and words were graphic; and his hearers saw and felt and rejoiced with him.

Out of the pulpit, in his conversation on the truths and experience of religion, he was often carried away with the excitement and was as resistless as in it. His pulpit subjects were the weighty truths of gospel. Over the depravity, ruin, and danger of sinful man he was agitated to tears, and sighs, and sometimes groans, and exclamations; and the audience sighed with him. On repentance, justification by faith, and the dignity and glory of Christ he was enraptured and enrapturing. With a mind clear to discover the truth, he had no delight in metaphysical discussions. He taught the doctrines practically as the foundation of experience and the comfort of life. With him, imputation of Adam's sin, universal depravity, and the certainty of coming wrath were subjects of deep commiseration and powerful incentives to action; justification by faith, a source of unspeakable thanksgiving; election made him humble and gave him strength. He felt what he believed. In preaching, the rapid transition of his thoughts and variety of feeling in grouping his ideas and illustrations, would sometimes excite his audience to a pleasant smile, and then suffuse the cheeks with tears before the smile had died away. At some unexpected turn of thought his hearers would often spring to their feet, without noise, or consciousness of what they were doing. Unstudied in his manner and attitudes, impulsive, honest, frank, kind, unsuspecting, full of zeal and tender feelings, and of strong sympathy with his fellow men, he was an orator of nature.

He was successful as a co-pastor, and as an evangelist to the destitute neighborhoods in Bedford and the surrounding counties. Dr. Speece used to tell an anecdote characteristic of the two men. In one of the excursions the ministers of Hanover were accustomed to make for the purpose of preaching in destitute neighborhoods, Messrs. Turner and Speece went together according to the Scripture rule, of two and two. Turner, all feeling, vehemence, and passion; Speece, cool, didactic, and augmentative. It was usual for the ministers to alternate, and the preacher of yesterday followed the sermon of today with an exhortation. It was Speece's turn to preach, a large congregation had assembled where preaching was seldom heard. Mr. Speece gave an able discourse, full of gospel truth, in his unimpassioned style and manner, without anything as Mr. Turner thought to excite or interest the people. At the close of sermon, Mr. Turner asked Mr. Speece to close the meeting, his feelings being too much borne down to exhort. As soon as they were a little withdrawn, Mr. Speece says—"Brother Turner, what is the matter with you today?" he replied—"Brother Speece, I do not like your preaching at all. If I could use such language and sentiments as you have at command, I could prostrate all before me. But you go drawling along, letting your words drop out of your mouth like stones out of the tail of a cart. Why don't you fire, man?—put in more powder, and fire clear; and then you may expect to do execution."

The blessings which God showered upon him, in his person, and family, and congregation, Mr. Turner enjoyed with a glad heart. He may be said, after his conversion, to have enjoyed life. He loved his Redeemer, and loved his fellow men, and enjoyed the favors of God to a degree of blessedness he had sought in vain, in the ways of sin, in his younger days. The common sorrows and griefs of men, were mingled in due proportion in his cup. But

in his griefs he had joy. Two of his sons entered the ministry of the Presbyterian Church. One of these used to tell a characteristic anecdote of his father. About the time he was licensed he was called to preach in his father's pulpit, the old gentleman sitting directly behind him. The presence of the father added nothing to the composure of the son. His subject was interesting, and the sermon pretty well prepared. But he delivered it rather tamely. When he was about finishing the old gentleman pulled him by the coat, saying—"stop a little—let me try"—and taking his place he began the subject again—that of the New Birth—and poured out a short sermon, with great pathos, visibly affecting the whole audience. "There," said he, turning to his son, "that is the way to preach." "I slipped down from the pulpit," said the son, "and got away, hardly knowing whether I should preach again or not."

In 1810, his daughter, Betsy, married to a Mr. Hopkins, died in her 30th year. Her illness was long. She lost her hope in Christ. Her father mourned with her in the depths of sorrow. But God did not permit her to pass away in a cloud; her mind became clear, and her hope rapturous. She died triumphing. The father's heart overflowed as he recorded in his Bible the death of his daughter in the sweetness of hope. On the 3rd of October, his son, William Leftwich, pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Fayetteville, was called to his rest, leaving a wife and three children, and a congregation that loved him tenderly. This stroke was unexpected by the father, and overwhelming. When the bitterness of the grief had a little passed, he said—"I cannot do better than raise up children for the kingdom of Heaven."

In November, 1818, Mr. Turner writes to Rev. J. H. Rice of Richmond—"I am thankful I attended the meeting of Presbytery in Lynchburg. The very cordial reception I met with from my brethren in the ministry, and others male and female, made me experience more enjoyment and fellowship than I had proposed to myself this side of the grave. Yes, my friend, I did enjoy unexpected pleasure at different times while there, and more particularly was it the case during your delivery of that discourse on Sunday night, from 'I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ.' Whether any of my sermons have ever been useful to you, I cannot pretend to say; but this I believe I can say, that sermon was edifying to me." Referring to the young preacher he says, "I was more especially delighted with the exhibitions of preaching talents made by that truly amiable young man, Mr. Thornton; but these feelings have ever since been attended with fears of a too early removal from those labors in which he appeared so cordially engaged."

The appearance of Mr. Turner at the Presbytery referred to in the preceding letter, is thus given by his friend, J. H. Rice, in the *Evangelical and Literary Magazine*, for November, 1818. "An aged clergyman who attended this meeting particularly engaged my attention, and I may even say fascinated me. He had in his maner nothing austere, nor reserved; but seemed accessible and communicative to every one. All stiffness of etiquette, all doctrinal dignity are perfectly foreign to his nature and habits. Every thing about him is plain, simple and unaffected. The tones of his voice are more expressive of cordiality and perfect good-will than any I have ever heard. His eye expresses the deepest tenderness. The whole cast of his countenance expresses strong intelligence. His perceptions are quick and clear, and his imagination ever ready to kindle into a blaze. It is impossible to hear him speak without being convinced of his absolute sincerity. His style is like himself, perfectly plain and unadorned. He never uses any but common words, put together in the most natural order, and in sentences usually very short. But as these words express the conceptions of a strong original thinker, and the feelings of a most affectionate and tender heart, they seize and enchain the attention and subdue the hearts of his hearers.

"His preaching is in the tone, and style and whole manner of animated conversation, except when occasionally he is borne away by his feelings, and

speaks too loud for his own ease or the comfort of his audience. In fact this is the only thing I could censure in his manner of preaching. On the whole, he comes near, in many respects, to my idea of an orator. And he more than ever has convinced me that simplicity is one of the highest attributes of true eloquence. Involved sentences, unusual expressions, the fragments of splendid metaphors broken and mixed together in dazzling confusion, are, since I have seen this venerable preacher, more disgusting than before. In private conversation, the Rev. Mr.—— is as pleasant as in the pulpit he is edifying. He has a very considerable store of anecdotes; relates them in the most natural manner; and generally brings them to bear on some point of utility, so as to afford instruction and make it delightful. In younger life he was a man of pleasure, and mixed much with the gay world. His observations on men and things, thus have great truth and pungency. I was gratified to hear such a man as he is, bear a most solemn testimony against the daily, even though moderate use of spirituous liquors. It was his declaration, that according to his experience this practice had produced greater trouble in the Church and created more scandals than all other sources of evil combined."

Such was the appearance of Mr. Turner, all the latter part of his life, with this only exception, that like fully ripened fruit he grew more mellowed and lovely as he drew near his end. Preachers and people hung upon his lips to catch some of the lovely thoughts of the simple-hearted venerable Christian. When it became evident that his attendance on Synod and Presbytery was drawing to an end, the anxiety to see and hear him, became uncontrolled. "Will father Turner be here? Has father Turner come? Where is he? Will he preach? No, he is unwell; but he will perhaps give an exhortation. Where does he lodge?" His age was crowned with reverence and honor.

Dr. Baxter conversing with a young friend in the year 1831, respecting the prayerfulness and spiritual-mindedness of Mr. Turner, said, on one occasion when the Synod met in Lexington (probably 1805), during recess, Mr. Turner walking down the street to a friend's house, became absorbed about the things of eternity, and, apparently unconscious of the place or the company, took off his hat and began to pray aloud for a blessing on the occasion and the people. And said the Doctor, after a pause of deep emotion, "there are souls rejoicing in heaven over the result of that meeting." The Rev. J. C. Wilson, speaking of the same Synod, said, he had no doubt that at times Mr. Turner was more eloquent than Patrick Henry ever was. He preached on Sabbath afternoon of the Synod on Rev. 1st. 7th. "Behold he cometh with clouds and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him; even so, Amen." And so great was the power of his description, that during a good part of the discourse I seemed to see the Saviour coming and hear the people wailing. Mr. Wilson and a number of others, as J. D. Ewing, Samuel M'Nutt, Joseph Logan, A. B. Davidson and John M'Ilhenny, that were impressed at that time, and particularly moved by that sermon, afterwards entered the ministry.

Mr. Turner was not unconscious of his powers, neither was he unmindful of the fact that the inspiration of truth and the gush of resistless feeling that came upon him, in his ministry, were not at his bidding. He looked for them, and if they came not, he went away bemoaning himself and humbled before God. He once told an anecdote of himself, illustrating the operation of his mind and heart. Preaching of a week-day in the extreme part of his charge, in the earlier part of his ministry. Mr. Lacy and another brother in the ministry heard of this appointment on their road, and, anxious to hear him planned their arrival so that he should be in the exercises of worship on their entering, and so prevented from calling on them. He had commenced his sermon when he saw them quietly enter and take their seats, said—"Ah, why did you not come earlier—you will get only plain fare from me today." It was a hot day, and he had taken off his coat to be more free. He wished he had it on again. On he went with his sermon, and his little congregation were in

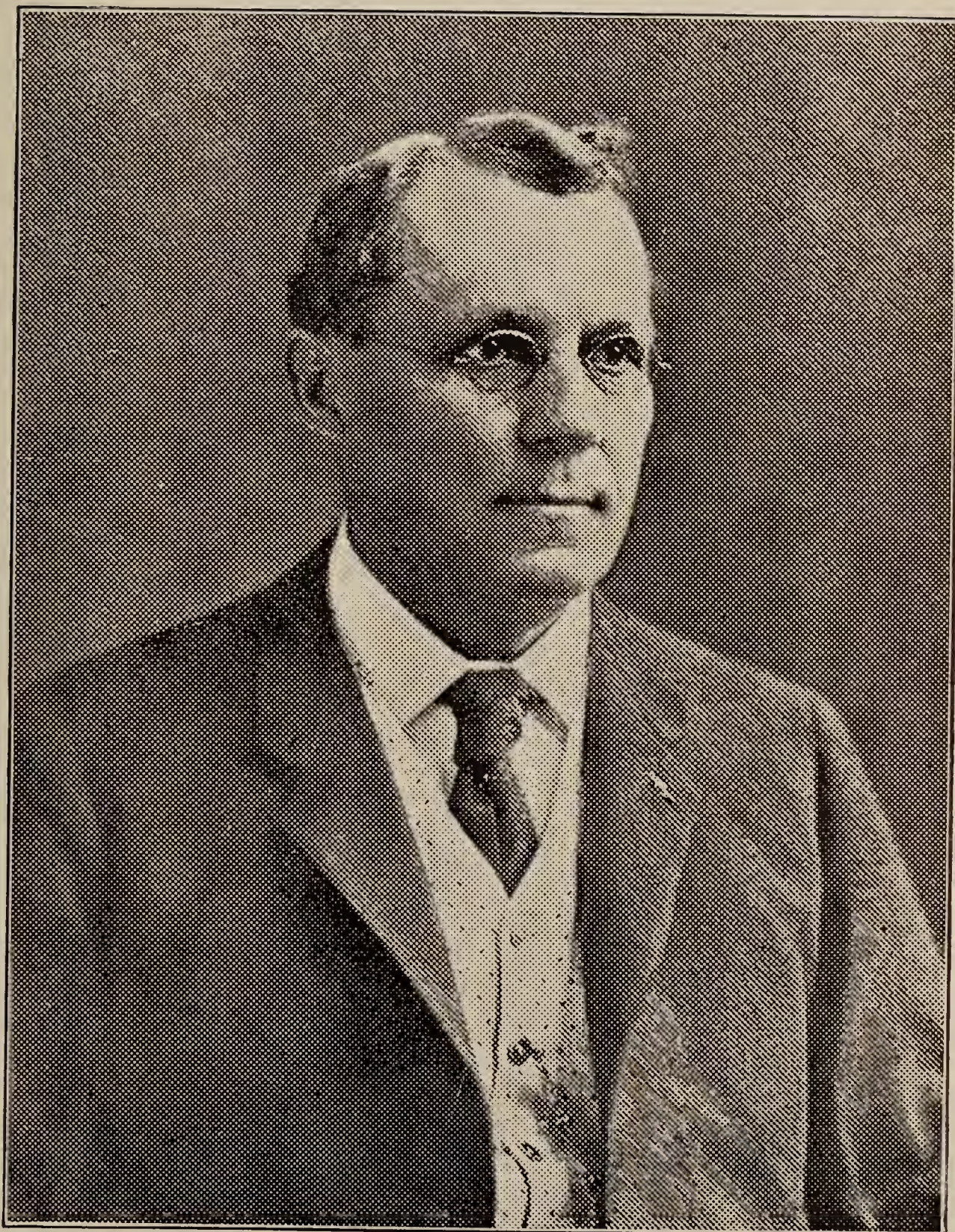
tears; he looked around and saw the tears rolling down the cheeks of his brethren—"Ah, have I got you too?" So he concluded to preach when it was his duty, and not to mind who came in.

The time came that he must die. His strength was evidently giving way fast. He set his house in order. On the 10th of March, 1827, he put his hand and seal to his last will and testament, in which are these sentences: "I, James Turner, a minister of the gospel, in Bedford County, Virginia, convinced of the uncertainty of human life, and of my own in particular, and now laboring under a complication of complaints, that I am apprehensive will before long, remove me from time to eternity; but in full exercise of my reason and judgment, do institute and appoint this my last will and testament. In the first place, as a poor lost and ruined sinner, I cast myself wholly upon the mercy of God, in and through his beloved Son, the Lord Jesus Christ, hoping, praying for salvation from sin and hell, in no other way; and do hereby solemnly ratify and confirm that written covenant with the Lord, into which I entered not long after I became a professor of religion, and renewed shortly after I was licensed to preach the gospel. I know most assuredly that upon any other plan than that of the gospel I cannot be saved; but upon this plan of infinite grace and mercy, the vilest sinner upon earth, who has become a believer, may humbly, yet confidently hope for heaven with all its everlasting enjoyments. As to my body I feel no anxiety about it, only that it should without parade, and in the plainest manner, be committed to the earth to see corruption, believing that at the last day it will be raised to immortality. With respect to the disposal of my earthly property amongst my children, it has long been a settled point with me, that I would as near as possible, make an equal division.

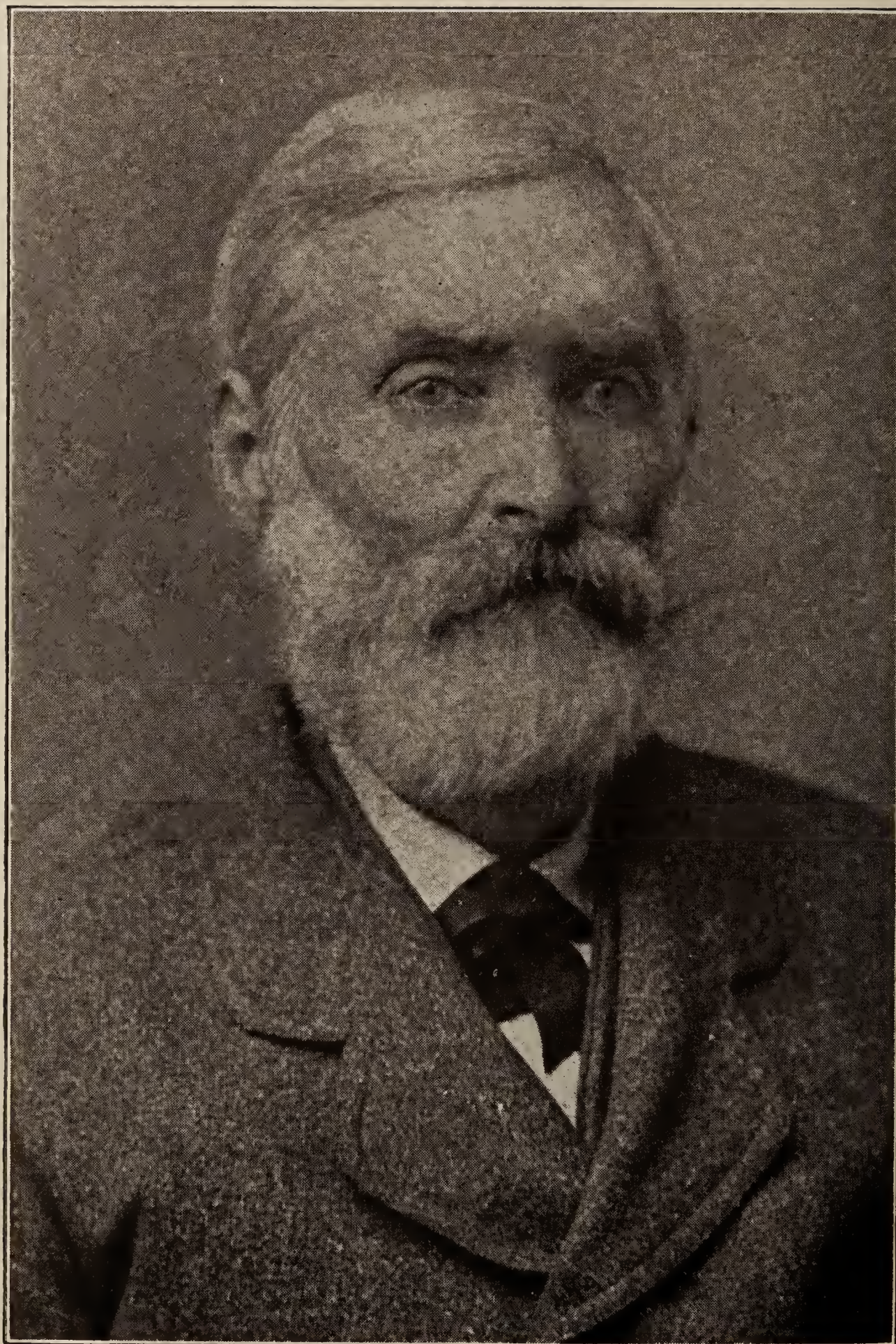
In the October following, in Lynchburg, he met the Synod of Virginia for the last time. On Sabbath afternoon, the sacrament of the Supper was administered, the communicants occupying the entire area of the church. The sight of this assembly, as he looked at it from the pulpit, overcame him. The minister that read the hymn of institution, as he took his seat, saw the tears flowing down Mr. Turner's cheeks. "This large assembly," said the old man, "of the people of God, so reminds me of what is said of their coming from the north, and the south, the east, and the west, and sitting down with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven—and the thought that I shall so soon be there myself, quite overcomes me." He at the earnest request of the brethren girded up his strength and delivered one sermon, perfectly characteristic. It was on the progress of the church of God from the day of Pentecost to the present, and its anticipations of future glory. With graphic power he recounted its trials, its enemies, its conflicts, and its victories. It was the last effort of the old man. On the 18th of January, 1828, a fit of apoplexy brought him to his end. He was sensible in his disease, its power, and progress, and uttered but one sentence—"I am dying."

There are two interesting articles on the life, character and the ministry of the Rev. James Turner, one published in the *Central Presbyterian*, May 11 and 18, 1887, by the Rev. J. G. Shepperson, D.D., and the other in the third volume of the *Annals of the American Pulpit of Distinguished American Clergymen*, by William B. Sprague, D.D. They are too long to be quoted in full, but the following extracts from them are here given:

On the 28th of July, 1792, he was ordained to the work of the ministry and installed as colleague pastor with the Rev. Mr. Mitchell. He spent the whole of his ministerial life in Bedford County. He died on the 8th of January, 1828, within three months of being 69 years old. He was the father of fourteen children, seven of whom survived him, one of them, William Leftwich Turner, was for some time pastor of the Church and principal of the Academy at



HONORABLE FRANCIS ALEXANDER HOPKINS (1853-1918)  
*of Kentucky, Member of the House of Representatives of the  
United States, 1904-1908*



PRICE WILEY HOPKINS  
(1820-1885)

Raleigh, N. C.; and in 1809 removed to Fayetteville, N. C., where he was still engaged in both preaching and teaching. He received the degree of Master of Arts from the University of North Carolina in 1810. He died, greatly lamented, on the 2nd of October, 1813. He was a young man of strongly marked talents and character and of great promise, and his brief ministry of Fayetteville was eminently blessed. Another son, Jesse Hopkins Turner, entered the ministry and is now (1850) a resident of Richmond, Va. One other son was practitioner of medicine and now resides in the western country."—From *Annals of the American Pulpit of Distinguished American Clergymen*, Vol. III, p. 565, by William B. Sprague, D. D.

I never saw but one James Turner in the pulpit, and I don't expect to ever see another. I would readily travel a hundred miles to hear such a sermon as either of those I heard from him. I have never seen any man sway an audience as he did. Old and young, learned and unlearned, saint and sinner, the white man and the black man, felt and owned his power.—From letter dated November 27, 1849, of the Rev. William S. Plumer, D. D., in the *Annals of the American Pulpit of Distinguished American Clergymen*, by William B. Sprague, D. D.

He was a man of real genius . . . he was exceedingly attractive as a public speaker. Large congregations attended his preaching and everybody felt and acknowledged his wonderful power. Mr. Turner, in his power over the passions of men, was acknowledged to be without a rival, among the clergy of Virginia. From letter dated July 28, 1848, of the Rev. S. L. Graham, D. D., professor in the Union Theological Seminary in the *Annals of the American Pulpit of Distinguished American Clergymen*, by William B. Sprague, D. D.

Mr. Turner is commonly acknowledged to have been an orator of the first class; and such, undoubtedly he was, but there never was a man who thought less about oratory, at least, in connection with himself or his own performances. To the characteristics just mentioned were united deep earnestness, exquisite tenderness of feeling, and the entire absence of everything that could be mistaken for needless formality, or love of display. His feelings were freely indulged, but no critic ever taxed him with overrating or extravagance.

Such was the man of whom John H. Rice declared that "He made a nearer approach to his ideal of a perfect orator than any other preacher he had ever heard," and George A. Baxter, that "as a preacher to the masses, this country had seen no man equal to him since Whitfield;" and John Randolph of Roanoke, is reported after hearing a sermon from him during the meeting of the Synod of Virginia in Lynchburg, to have said that he could listen to that man a whole week without growing weary. From an article published in the *Central Presbyterian*, May 11, 1887, by Rev. J. G. Shepperson, D. D.

Issue of Rev. James and Sarah Leftwich Turner:

#### IV.

- (1) Mary (Polly) Turner, b. August 25, 1779, d. January 10, 1848; married John Hopkins (b. October 6, 1775, d. March 19, 1821), September 2, 1800. (For descendants of John and Mary Hopkins see Leftwich family herein and "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families," by Walter L. Hopkins).
- (2) Elizabeth Turner, b. July 10, 1781, d. July 11, 1810, married Price Hopkins, October 13, 1801. (For descendants of Elizabeth and Price Hopkins, see Leftwich family herein and "Hopkins of Virginia and Related Families").
- (3) William Leftwich Turner, b. December 11, 1782, d. October 18, 1813. (See IV-3).
- (4) Jesse Turner, b. January 11, 1785, d. January 15, 1785.
- (5) James Turner, b. January 15, 1786, d. September 20, 1786.

- (6) Jesse Hopkins Turner, b. January 1, 1788, d. March 11, 1863. (See IV-6).
- (7) Nancy Johns Turner, b. November 22, 1789, d. May 30, 1790.
- (8) Nancy Johns Turner, b. January 8, 1792, d. April 22, 1850, married Rev. Robert Hall of Ohio.
- (9) James Gardiner Turner, b. March 25, 1794, d. January 14, 1869, married Elizabeth P. Key, June 18, 1825, and went to Texas, where he left several children. He was a practicing physician and was located at Rocky Mount, Va., before removing to Texas.
- (10) John Calvin Turner, b. May 11, 1797, d. October 7, 1808.
- (11) Son, unmarried, b. December 10, 1798, d. December 30, 1798.
- (12) Melancthon Turner, b. December 22, 1799, d. August 26, 1817 or 1819, married and left issue.
- (13) Sally Leftwich Turner, b. December 29, 1801, d. March 22, 1828.
- (14) Mildred Otey Turner, b. November 22, 1804, d. July 20, 1889, married her cousin, Thomas Lumpkin Leftwich, December 22, 1829. (For descendants not given under IV-14, see Leftwich-Otey families herein).

The foregoing record of births and deaths was copied from Bible now (1930) in possession of Mrs. Fannie Leftwich McPheeters, Raleigh, N. C.

#### IV.

(3) Rev. William Leftwich Turner (Rev. James, Richard, James), b. December 11, 1782, d. October 18, 1813, at Fayetteville, N. C. A short sketch of his work is given by William B. Sprague, D.D., hereinbefore quoted under the caption of his father, Rev. James Turner. He married Anne or Nancy Alexander. She was born 1785 and died at Gainesville, Sumpter County, Ala., September, 1843.

The Washington and Lee University Alumni Directory for 1926 has these records of students for 1800-1803: "William Leftwich Turner, Bedford County, Va. Tutor Washington Academy and Professor of Languages and Mathematics, 1803-04; Presbyterian Minister; Principal of Academy at Raleigh, N. C. Died 1813"; and "James Alexander Turner, Rockbridge County, Va., student at Washington Academy, 1824-25, son of William Leftwich Turner, who was a student 1800-1803. Merchant; planter; Alabama; Atlanta, Ga. Died September 19, 1872."

The Alexander family has been most prominent in England and America for centuries. A short record of Nancy (Alexander) Turner's ancestry in America is as follows:

Archibald Alexander II, her grandfather, was b. at Cunningham Manor, Ireland, February 4, 1708; married in Ireland his first cousin, Margaret Parks, December 31, 1734; removed to Philadelphia, Pa., 1737, thence to South River, Rockbridge County, Va., 1747; "Captain of the Rangers" on the Sandy Creek expedition against the Indians, 1756; known as "Old Arsel," (see Peyton's History of Augusta County, Va., p. 111). His younger brother,



Robert Alexander, A.M., founded Augusta Academy and Liberty Hall, at Lexington, Va., later Washington College, now Washington and Lee University, and was its first rector, 1749-62. He had the following children by his first marriage: (1) Elizabeth, b. in Ireland; (2) William, b. in Nottingham, Pa., March 22, 1738, d. 1796, married Agnes Ann Reid, b. 1745, d. 1825, daughter of Andrew Reid of Augusta County, Va.; (3) Ann, b. in Pennsylvania; (4) Hannah, b. in Pennsylvania; (5) Joseph, b. in Pennsylvania; (6) Phoebe. He married (2nd) Jane McClure, of Augusta County, Va., about 1757, and had (7) Isabella; (8) Mary; (9) Margaret; (10) John; (11) James; (12) Samuel; (13) Jane; (14) Archibald, and (15) James II. He died about 1753.

William Alexander (son of Archibald II and his wife Margaret Parks and father of Nancy Alexander Turner) b. at Nottingham, Pa., March 22, 1738, d. 1796, married Agnes Ann Reid, b. 1754, d. 1825, daughter of Andrew Reid, of Augusta County, Va., and had the following children: (1) Andrew, b. 1768; (2) Margaret Graham, b. 1770; (3) Archibald III, b. April 17, 1772; (4) Sarah, b. 1774; (5) John; (6) Phoebe, b. 1778; (7) Nancy, b. 1780 (died in infancy); (8) Elizabeth, b. 1782, married Henry McClung; (9) Nancy or Anne, b. 1785, married Rev. William Leftwich Turner; (10) Martha, b. 1788.

William Alexander, who was a member of the Board of Trustees of Augusta Academy in 1782, was the father of Nancy Alexander Turner. Her brother, Archibald III, b. April 17, 1772, d. at Princeton, N. J., October 22, 1851; married April 5, 1802, Janetta Waddell, b. August, 1782, d. at Princeton, N. J., September 17, 1852, daughter of Rev. James Waddell, D.D., "The famous blind preacher," of Louisa, Va., a member of the Board of Trustees of Augusta Academy, 1776-82. They had seven children, six sons and one daughter. Three sons were Presbyterian ministers with the D.D. degree; one with an M.D. degree, and one a lawyer with an LL.D. degree, and the sixth was a Colonel. Archibald Alexander III was educated at what is now Washington and Lee University. He was licensed to preach October 1, 1791, and was ordained June 9, 1794. He was President of Hampden-Sidney College from 1796 to 1801, at which time he resigned and for some time traveled throughout the North and East. In 1811 he was pastor of a large church in Philadelphia, at which time he was elected the first professor of the Theological Seminary at Princeton University, which had been established mainly through his efforts.\*

---

\*References: "Alexander Family," First Edition, 1910, by William Alexander, and Second Edition, 1914, by Charles Beatty Alexander; "Life of Dr. Archibald Alexander," by his son, James W. Alexander, published in 1854; Rogers' "Memorial of the Earl of Stirling and the House of Alexander," Edinburgh, 1877, Vol. II, Chapter XXVI; and "Appleton Cyclopaedia of American Biography," Vol. I, p. 45.

Issue of Rev. William Leftwich and Nancy (Alexander) Turner :

V.

- (1) Colonel James Alexander Turner, b. August 15, 1807, d. September 19, 1872. (See V-1).
- (2) Martha Ann Turner, d. 1859 or 1860; married William Henry Mitchell of Columbus, Ga. Issue:
  - (a) Susan Mitchell, married George Young Banks.
  - (b) Henry Mitchell, married Rowena Gumby.
  - (c) Frank Hart Mitchell, married Katherine Downing.
- (3) Sarah (Sally) Turner, married James Hart of Albemarle County, Va., d. s. p.
- (4) Mary Elizabeth Turner, married Rev. John Lycan Kirkpatrick. (See V-4).

V.

(1) Colonel James Alexander Turner (Rev. William, Rev. James, Richard, James), b. in Raleigh, N. C., August 15, 1807, d. September 19, 1872; married (1st) Mary F. Payne, daughter of David Payne, of Lynchburg, Va. He was a student at Washington Academy, now Washington and Lee University, 1824-25, and was later a planter and merchant of Alabama and Atlanta, Ga. He married (2nd) Elizabeth Barnes, daughter of Captain John Beale and Mary Ann Douglas Hammond Barnes, of Augusta, Ga.

Issue by (1st) marriage :

VI.

- (1) William Spottswood Turner, married Juliet Holt and d. 1892, s. p.

Issue by (2nd) marriage :

- (2) Mariana Barnes Turner, married John Alexander Fitten, of Atlanta, Ga. Issue:
  - (a) Elizabeth Fitten, married Paul Goldsmith.
  - (b) Anne Martin Fitten, married William Harper Glenn.
  - (c) John Holmes Fitten, d. 1913, unmarried.

V.

(4) Mary Elizabeth Turner (Rev. William, Rev. James, Richard, James), b. May, 1813, d. August 8, 1874; married Rev. John Lycan Kirkpatrick, D.D., (b. January 20, 1813, d. at Lexington, Va., June 24, 1885) May 8, 1838, at the home of her sister, Sarah Hart, Albemarle County, Va. He was professor of moral philosophy and belles-lettres of Washington and Lee University from 1866 to 1885. Issue:

VI.

- (1) Anna Parks Kirkpatrick, b. April 7, 1839, d. December 9, 1868, married Robert L. McCaughrin, of Newberry, S. C., who d. January 27, 1896.
- (2) James Turner Kirkpatrick, b. August 5, 1840, d. September 2, 1841.

- (3) Martha Mitchell Kirkpatrick, b. December 23, 1841, d. at Concord, N. C., December 31, 1897; married Dr. J. Phifer Gibson, of Concord, N. C.
- (4) Fanny Hart Kirkpatrick, married Dr. William Lambdin Prather, LL. D., of Waco, Tex., 1875. Dr. Prather d. at Austin, Tex., July 24, 1905, and was president of the University of Texas at the time of his death.  
Issue:
- (a) John Kirkpatrick Prather, b. 1875.
  - (b) Mary Lucretia Prather.
  - (c) William Lambdin Prather.
  - (d) Fanny Prather.
  - (e) Grace Prather.
- (5) John Alexander Kirkpatrick, b. October 17, 1844, d. 1915, married Carrie Whiting Holtzclaw (b. 1859, d. 1922), daughter of General James T. Holtzclaw (a Confederate General) of Montgomery, Ala., January 6, 1881. He was a successful practicing attorney in Montgomery, Ala., until his death. Issue:
- (a) Mary Holtzclaw Kirkpatrick, b. November 16, 1881, unmarried.
  - (b) James Holtzclaw Kirkpatrick, b. July 29, 1884, married Lilla Worthington (b. April 8, 1894), daughter of Thomas Worthington, of Birmingham, Ala., July 1, 1919. He is a prominent attorney of New York City. Issue:
    1. James Holtzclaw Kirkpatrick, b. March 2, 1921.
    2. Thomas Worthington Kirkpatrick, b. August 31, 1923.
  - (c) John Alexander Kirkpatrick, b. August 18, 1895, unmarried.
- (6) Mary Venable Kirkpatrick, b. January, 1846, married Dr. John Alexander Graham (d. September 16, 1895) of Lexington, Va., in 1886.
- (7) Helen Davis Kirkpatrick, b. October 8, 1847, d. March 24, 1900, married John Stewart Sparrow (b. May 1, 1845, d. October 30, 1883) of Davidson College, N. C., September 18, 1866. Issue:
- (a) Thomas Moore Sparrow, b. July 10, 1867, d. July 31, 1867.
  - (b) Robert Gordon Sparrow, b. June 22, 1868, married Sarah Fachler Morgan at Columbia, Tenn., in 1893. He graduated at Davidson College, N. C., with high honors.
  - (c) Anna Grace Sparrow, b. October 3, 1870, married Rev. Thomas Hugh Spence at Davidson, N. C., September 6, 1898.
  - (d) Mary Kirkpatrick Sparrow, b. June 18, 1872, married Egbert Houston Harrison, December 29, 1897.
  - (e) Martha Stewart Sparrow, b. December 20, 1873, married Joseph T. Anderson at Nashville, Tenn., January 12, 1909.
  - (f) Thomas Hill Sparrow, b. November 10, 1875, unmarried.
  - (g) Helen Phifer Sparrow, b. August 16, 1877, married John Wilson McKay, December 24, 1901.
  - (h) John Stewart Sparrow, b. November 25, 1879, d. June 8, 1899.
- (8) Elizabeth Turner Kirkpatrick, b. August, 1851, d. 1924, married Dr. Charles A. Graves (b. October 20, 1850, d. November 10, 1928), the noted professor of law of Washington and Lee University and the University of Virginia, in 1877. Issue:
- (a) William K. Graves, Charlottesville, Va.
  - (b) John Kirkpatrick Graves, attorney of New York City.

(c) Mrs. W. L. Murfee, of Marion, Ala.

(d) Mrs. J. W. Cone, Tampa, Fla.

(9) Willie Grace Kirkpatrick, b. September 5, 1853, d. November, 1870.

(10) Jennie Kirkpatrick, b. March, 1856, d. September, 1857.\*

#### IV.

(6) **Rev. Jesse Hopkins Turner** (Rev. James, Richard, James), b. in Bedford County, Va., January 1, 1788, d. March 11, 1863. He married (1st) Harriet Burr (b. February 24, 1786, d. November 21, 1850), of New Haven, Conn., April 22, 1811. No issue. He married (2nd) Sarah Fitzwilson (b. December 13, 1820, d. October 13, 1903), of Richmond, Va., January 9, 1855.

“Jesse Hopkins Turner, the son of Rev. James and Sally (Leftwich) Turner, born in Bedford County, January 1, 1788. He was early taught the way of life, and made a profession of religion in his sixteenth year, and joined the Peaks Church in Bedford County, Virginia, his father being pastor at the time. He was educated in Hampden-Sidney College, Virginia, and studied Divinity in the Union Theological Seminary, Prince Edward, Virginia. He was licensed by Hanover Presbytery and ordained by the same Presbytery in 1813. He began his labors as a missionary in Richmond, Virginia, as early as 1810, and was earnest and faithful in advancing the cause of his Master. He was called to succeed his brother, William, who died while pastor of the church in Fayetteville, North Carolina. He subsequently preached in Manchester, Virginia, and his last charge was in Hanover County, Virginia. He was without charge for several years, as his health was somewhat infirm.

“He died at his residence in Liberty, Virginia, March 11, 1863, of Billious Fever. He was twice married: First to Miss Harriet Burr, of New Haven, Connecticut, April 22, 1811. She died in 1850. Second he married Miss Sarah Fitzwilson, of Richmond, Virginia., January 9th, 1855, who with one child survive him.

“He was a sincere good man, quite successful as a teacher. He lived the life of a humble Christian, and died in the full assurance of a blessed immortality.”—*Wilson Presbyterian Historical Almanac, 1867.*

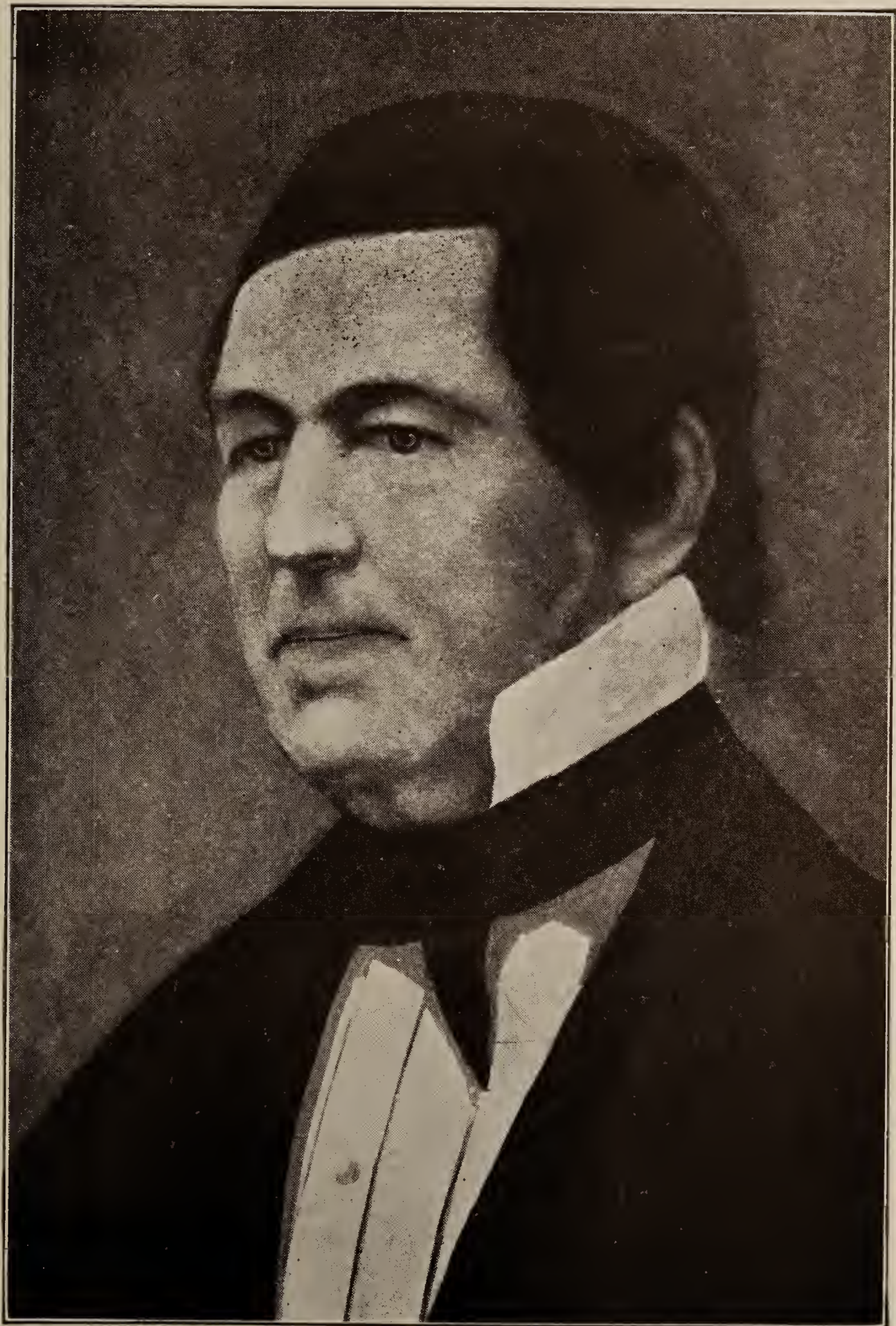
Issue:

#### V.

(1) Jessie Turner, b. at Liberty, Va. (now Bedford), June 22, 1856; married (1st) George B. Holmes (d. January 25, 1879) October 30, 1878. No issue; married (2nd) William Jackson Stephens (b. August 23, 1835) October 19, 1881, at Petersburg, Va. Issue.

---

\*The descendants of William Leftwich and Nancy (Alexander) Turner are eligible to the Colonial and Revolutionary Patriotic Societies, through Archibald Alexander and Colonel William Leftwich, officers of the Colonial Wars, and James Turner and Colonel William Leftwich, soldiers of the Revolutionary War.



REVEREND JESSE HOPKINS TURNER  
(1788-1863)

From an oil painting,  
in possession of  
Walter L. Hopkins



1. MRS. SARAH LEFTWICH (HOPKINS) McALLISTER
2. MRS. EMELINE (COOKE) HOPKINS AND SON
3. CAPTAIN NOAH PARTEE FOARD
4. REV. WILLIAM HENRY MATTHEWS AND WIFE, MARY JANE HOPKINS
5. MRS. ELIZABETH ANN (HOPKINS) QUARLES

From miniatures, except No. 5

- (a) Mildred Leftwich Stephens, b. February 14, 1890, d. November 16, 1901.
- (b) James Turner Stephens, b. August 6, 1892, married Estelle Scott Kitchen, Richmond, Va., March 23, 1918. Issue:
  - 1. James Turner Stephens, b. October 15, 1920.
- (c) William Preston Stephens, b. August 28, 1895.
- (d) Robert Kerr Stephens, b. June 14, 1898.

## IV.

(14) Mildred Otey Turner (Rev. James, Richard, James), b. November 22, 1804, d. July 20, 1889, married her cousin, Thomas Lumpkin Leftwich (Rev. William Leftwich, Jr., "Black Head," Colonel William Leftwich, Augustine, Sr., Thomas, Sr., Ralph), December 22, 1829, in Bedford County, Va. He was b. October 22, 1792, d. January 13, 1872. He left a will of record in Bedford County, dated October 7, 1871, probated January 3, 1872. His wife left will (W. B. 26, p. 516), dated November 9, 1880, probated July 26, 1889. Issue:

## V.

- (1) Sarah Frances Leftwich, d. s. p.
- (2) Rev. James Turner Leftwich, married Adelia Lake, March 11, 1859. (See V-2).
- (3) Sarah Frances Leftwich, b. January 2, 1840, d. January 2, 1914, married Alexander Miller McPheeters, March 13, 1861, in Bedford County, Va. He was b. March 28, 1828, d. July 9, 1903. Issue:
  - (a) Thomas Leftwich McPheeters, b. December 6, 1861, d. May 29, 1863.
  - (b) Alexander Miller McPheeters, b. May 2, 1864.
  - (c) Mildred Murphy McPheeters, b. July 17, 1867, married Samuel Martin Inman, December 15, 1892.
  - (d) Fannie Leftwich McPheeters, b. January 4, 1870, d. March 22, 1901.
  - (e) James Turner Leftwich McPheeters, b. January 8, 1873, d. June 7, 1887.
  - (f) Samuel Brown McPheeters, b. September 4, 1875.
  - (g) William Leavenworth McPheeters, b. November 12, 1878, married Isabelle Randolph Nash, June 28, 1904.
  - (h) Susan Adelia McPheeters, b. March 11, 1881.
  - (i) Marguerite Lilly McPheeters, b. January 2, 1884, married James McKee, November 14, 1914.

## V.

(2) Rev. James Turner Leftwich, LL.D. (Mildred Otey Turner and Thomas L. Leftwich, Rev. James Turner, Richard, James), married Adelia Lake, of Oswego, N. Y., March 11, 1859. He left will dated December 29, 1896, probated May 1, 1897, of record in Bedford County, Va., in W. B. 30, p. 94. Issue:

## VI.

- (1) Thomas James Leftwich, b. 1861, at Alexandria, Va., and at the date

of his marriage he was an attorney-at-law at Minneapolis, Minn.; married Camilla S. Price (b. 1859 in the Sandwich Islands), daughter of Charles Price, June 28, 1883, in Bedford County, Va.

- (2) Florence Leftwich, b. 1866, married Samuel Prioleau Ravenel.
- (3) Adelia Lake Leftwich, b. August 15, 1868, married Dr. Thomas Perrin Harrison (b. October 11, 1864) January 9, 1894, at Atlanta, Ga. He was the son of Francis Eugene Harrison and Mary Eunice (Perrin) Harrison. His father was a Colonel of Orr's Regiment, of the S. C. First Regiment, in the War Between the States; he commanded his regiment at Chancellorsville. Dr. Harrison graduated at Citadel College in Charleston, S. C., and was an instructor there; he later went to Johns Hopkins University, where he took his Ph. D. degree in English and upon graduation went as instructor to Clemson College, S. C., and from there to the chair of English at Davidson College, N. C., and in 1910 took the chair of English at State College, Raleigh, N. C. Issue:
  - (a) James Leftwich Harrison, b. September 10, 1895, graduate of University of North Carolina; served in France for one year during World War as Captain in the 55th Regiment, 7th Division; he is manager of the branch of the National City Bank of New York City; married Pauline Mugge, October 15, 1921. They have two daughters:
    - 1. Mildred Carrington Harrison, b. November 8, 1922.
    - 2. Pauline Leftwich Harrison, b. April 12, 1925.
  - (b) Thomas Perrin Harrison, b. May 9, 1897, graduate of University of North Carolina; Ph. D. in English of Cornell University and is now (1927) adjunct professor in the University of Texas. Was Second Lieutenant in the 81st Division and the 5th Replacement Regiment in World War, and was ready to go overseas when the armistice was signed.
  - (c) Florence Leftwich Harrison, b. September 4, 1901, graduate Bryn Mawr, 1923, married Alexander McCook Dunlop, November 10, 1928.
  - (d) Lewis Wardlaw Harrison, b. September 28, 1903, graduate University of North Carolina and is with Harris-Forbes bond house, of New York City.



## CHAPTER XVI

### HAYNES FAMILY OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

**William Haynes**, b. cir. 1710, married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, cir. 1734, d. in Bedford County in 1781. He was a private in the Bedford County, Va., Militia in 1758. He probably removed to Bedford County from Pittsylvania County, as on November 25, 1768, and August 30, 1770, William Haynes of Bedford County conveyed William Hill and William Swanson, respectively, land in Pittsylvania County.

John Ellis, the Emigrant, was born in 1661 and was living at Varina in Henrico County in 1683. His youngest son, Charles, was born in 1719, married by the Rev. William Stith, to Susannah Harding, daughter of Thomas and Mary Giles Harding, in 1739, moved with his family to Amherst County in 1754, died in 1759. Among his children were Hannah, who married William Haynes, and Bethena, who married Thomas Leftwich. (Bishop Meade's "Old Families and Churches," pp. 461-462.).

It has been stated that Hannah was William Haynes' first wife, and Elizabeth his second. This is not likely, but it is probable that Hannah Ellis was the wife of his son, William. He left a will of record in Bedford County dated April 8, 1780, probated June 25, 1781 (W. B. "A," p. 394), in which he mentions the following:

Daughters, Mildred Sanders, Ann Ferril, Frances Smith, Mary Long and Elizabeth Leftwich, wife of Colonel William Leftwich, son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. (For descendants see Leftwich Family herein). Sons, John Haynes, William Haynes and Henry Haynes; granddaughters, Mildred Ferril and Elizabeth Ferril; son-in-law, Stephen Sanders. Executors: William Leftwich and Stephen Sanders.

John Haynes (William) d. in Bedford County, Va., in 1840. He left a will dated February 13, 1829, probated November 23, 1840. In his will he mentions the following:

Wife, Joicy Haynes; sons, Edmund Haynes, Thomas Haynes, David Haynes, Anderson Haynes, Dudley Haynes, Patrick Haynes, and John Haynes; daughters, Lucy Hogan and Betsy Graham.

Henry Haynes (William) died in Bedford County in 1816. He left will dated August 6, 1816, probated November 25, 1816. In his will he mentions the following:

Wife, Tabitha Haynes; sons, Joel Haynes, Stephen Haynes, Hampton Haynes, William Haynes, John Haynes, Henry Haynes, Francis Haynes, and Millner Haynes; daughters, Nancy Haynes, Frances Haynes, Matilda Haynes, Betsey Smith, Bathsheba

Whitely, Milly Whitely, Sally Cobbs; children of daughter, Polly Stratton, to-wit: Betsy, Sally, Henry, William, John and Polly.

Thomas Haynes (William, John), died in Bedford County, Va., in 1806. He left a will of record in the Clerk's Office dated October 5, 1799, probated February 24, 1806. He gave all his estate to his negroes and emancipated them.

Mary Haynes (William) married John Long of Virginia and removed to Kentucky. She was born July 22, 1751, died January 17, 1825, married John Long, August 4, 1772, who was born November 18, 1749, died January 18, 1832. Issue:

- (1) James C. Long, b. November 22, 1776, d. January 29, 1859, married Nancy Berry, daughter of Samuel Berry of Spotsylvania County, Va., (b. October 3, 1783, d. February 2, 1863) March 4, 1802.
- (2) Mary J. Long, b. August 2, 1819, d. May 21, 1849, married John Hall, of Shelby County, Ky. (b. December 2, 1812, d. June 11, 1881) August 2, 1819. Issue:
  - (a) Sarah Hall, b. December 17, 1843, d. June 4, 1914, married Benjamin F. Bryant (b. October 2, 1840, in Jessamine County, Ky., d. June 7, 1913) November 24, 1863. Issue:
    1. John Hall Bryant.
    2. Katharine Bryant, married Dr. Edward B. Smith, of Madison County, Ky., April 12, 1899. They have two children. Mrs. Smith now (1927) lives at Shelbyville, Ky., and has in her possession the old Bible of Mary Haynes and John Long. Issue:
      - a. Sarah Hall Smith, b. April 26, 1901, married T. Douglas Chenault III, of Richmond, Ky., May 26, 1905.
      - b. Katharine Johns Smith, b. May 6, 1905.

## CHAPTER XVII

### ABSTRACTS OF ORDERS, LETTERS AND OTHER DOCUMENTS FROM THE COLLECTION OF PAPER OF MAJOR GENERAL JOEL LEFTWICH

William Edward Leftwich, of "Walnut Hill," Campbell County, Va., a great great grandson of General Joel Leftwich, has in his possession two trunks of orders, letters, muster rolls, reports and other documents which were left by Major General Joel Leftwich. His collection of papers consists of several thousand documents, among which are two letter books, seven and one-half by fourteen inches, containing over 250 pages of orders and letters pertaining to the War of 1812, covering the period from October 3, 1812, to December 1, 1814.

Mr. Leftwich extended the writer the courtesy of examining these important documents and granted him the privilege of publishing in this book such items as he desired, but, due to the lack of space, only such items as appertain to the Leftwich families and their connections could be used. The orders, letters and abstracts from the papers left by General Joel Leftwich are here published for the first time.

#### JOEL LEFTWICH'S COMMISSION AS BRIGADE INSPECTOR

By virtue of the power vested in me by the Act entitled "An Act for regulating the Militia of this Commonwealth," I do hereby constitute and appoint Joel Leftwich, Gentleman, Brigade Inspector of the Twelfth Brigade of the Militia of this Commonwealth, hereby requiring all persons to respect and obey him as such. Given under my hand and seal this Twelfth day of December, One thousand seven hundred and ninety-three.

Jas. Martin, Brigadier General. (Seal)

Bedford, Virginia,  
August 10th, 1807.

Major Joel Leftwich,  
Bedford, Virginia.

Sir:

In pursuance to orders received through the proper channels, (to me directed) to furnish one sergeant and eight men rank and file, I have proceeded to notify Jacky Leftwich, Sergeant, William McMullin, Alexander Moore, Jesse Trent, Richard Foster, Peyton Foster, William Murry, Henry Price, and William Crumpton, to

hold themselves in readiness to march at a moment's warning, armed and equipped as the law directs.

I am respectfully, Yours, etc.,

Jabez Leftwich, Captain,  
1st Company 2nd Battalion of the 91st Regiment.

#### THE COMMANDER OF VIRGINIA

To Joel Leftwich, Greetings:

Know you, that our Lieutenant Governor, in pursuance of your appointment by a joint ballot of both Houses of the General Assembly, and according to the Constitution and laws of the State, doth hereby commission you, the said Joel Leftwich, Brigadier General of the twelfth Brigade in the first Division of the militia of the said Commonwealth.

In testimony whereof, these our letters are sealed with the seal of the Commonwealth and made patent.

Witness Alexander Stuart, our said Lieutenant Governor, at Richmond, the nineteenth day of January, 1809.

Alex. Stuart

Recorded at a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 27th day of February, 1809.

J. Steptoe, C. B. C.

To the Commanding Officer of the Troops from Virginia destined to join the Northwestern Army.

Headquarters, Piqua.

27th September, 1812.

Having been informed by the Honorable Secretary of War, that a body of troops was marching from Virginia to join the Northwestern Army under my command, I have now the honor to inform you that your destination is Wooster, in the county of Wayne, in this state, forty five miles west of Canton, and your route through New Libbon and Canton.

Upon your arrival at Wooster, where it is presumed you will be joined by a brigade from Pennsylvania and some companions from this state, the Senior officer will assume the command of all the troops at that place, which will compose the right wing of the army. Should the command devolve upon you, you will make every exertion to prepare for the march to the rapids of Miami. I have directed the contractor, Major White, to deposit at Wooster 200,000 rations, the Deputy Commissary Mr. Piate to deposit 500,000 and Major Denvy of Pittsburg has orders to forward from thence 400,000 with means of transport. Mr. Piate has also

directions to procure all the wagons in the country, at least enough to take on at one trip, 1500 barrels of flour and a proportionate quantity of salt and other small parts of the ration. All the artillery and other supplies are ordered from Pittsburg will take the direction of Wooster and will be subject to the orders of the Senior Officer. Governor Meiggs has engaged to set a detachment immediately to open the road from Wooster by the upper Sandusky towards the rapids of Miami. And a detachment from the right wing should, immediately upon its arrival at Wooster, be pushed forward to the crossing of Sandusky to erect there two block houses connected by pickets for the safe keeping of the stores, as many as possible of which should be forwarded to that place before the main body of the right wing shall move from Wooster. I shall set off this day to join the left wing of the army, composed principally of Kentucky troops, at Fort Defiance. It is probable that I may leave the command of that wing to General Winchester and proceed to Wooster. But as this is uncertain it will be necessary that the commanding officer there should use every possible exertion to cause the arrangement for the subsistence of the army to be completed as they have been ordered. It will be necessary also that a considerable quantity of forage should be purchased, and the opening of the road, building block-houses at Sandusky and forwarding to them the supplies for the army, are objects of primary importance. The lateness of the season and the severity of the climate in which we are to act require promptitude, decision and energy in every department and in every officer. These qualities are looked for with confidence from you, Sir.

I have ordered Captain Piate, an officer of the regular army, of experience and capacity, from Pittsburg to join the right wing as Quarter Master General.

I have the honor to be

Very respectfully ye humble servant,

William Henry Harrison.

Brigadier General Joel Leftwich Commanding the troops of Virginia—

Quota delivered for the N. W. Army.

Headquarters, Urbana, October 10, 1812.

The information I have received since I have been here induces a belief that the route which was pointed out to you in a former letter to Wooster is not as convenient a one as that which I now direct, viz, by Chilicothe, Franklinton, and Worthington to Delaware where you will receive further orders.

Should you have made any progress in marching toward Wooster it is left to yourself to determine whether you will continue on that route or change it for that by Chilicothe to Delaware. Delaware is ten miles above Worthington and is as near to the Rapids of Miami, as Wooster. Should you have advanced so far on the direct route to Wooster as to make it out of the way to march by Chilicothe you can possibly find a road to conduct you to Franklinton or Worthington or you may take the route by Mount Vernon or Cinton to Mansfield which is about thirty-five miles west of Wooster.

You will please to send express to warn the contractors of the route you will take.

I hope to have the pleasure of meeting you at Delaware or Mansfield and am

With great respect, Sir, Your humble Servant,

William Henry Harrison.

Camp Point Pleasant,  
October 13, 1812.

To Benjamin I. Harris, Esquire (Mayor of Richmond)  
Richmond, Virginia

Sir:

It is with great pleasure I acknowledge, on my own part and on the part of the troops under my command, the receipt of your generous donation. Be assured, Sir, the obligation is felt by the obliged, and will be remembered with gratitude; while the patriotic motives by which you have been actuated, will be duly appreciated.

We have in camp 1311 men, who are in fine spirits, and eager to be led on. As to my part, I am impatient to be in motion, and hope, that in a very short time, we shall march from this, to some point where we can render service to our Country.

I am, with the highest respect,

Your Obedient Servant,

Joel Leftwich, Brigadier General.

ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE

Ellicotts Mill, December 1, 1814.

Division Order:

Brigadier General Leftwich and the officers and men under his Command are discharged.

The Major General Commanding the Division cannot take leave

of this patriotic Corps without expressing his high sense of the distinguished fidelity and patience with which they have performed the duties and endured the hardships of the Camp. It is not their least merit that while they have uniformly remembered that they were Soldiers, they have never forgotten that they were Citizens, not less bound to respect the rights of peace, than to perform the tasks of War. Though it has not been their fortune to have an opportunity of signalizing their prowess against the enemy, yet their conduct has been such as must always exalt the fame of their native State wherever the chance of arms may lead them.

By order:

Beverley Tucker, Adjutant General.

The 25 June, 1821.

General Joel Leftwich  
Bedford, Va.

General Joel Leftwich will accept my resignation as Lieutenant Colonel of the 10th Regiment, Virginia.

Yours Respectfully,  
Littleberry Leftwich.

Senate Chamber  
10th January, 1822.

Major General Joel Leftwich  
Bedford, Va.

Dear General:

The Committee of the Senate have this moment reported the result of the election of a Major General to supply the vacancy in the first division, occasioned by the resignation of Major General Peagram. The votes stood thus: for Brigadier General Joel Leftwich 110—for Brigadier General Edward Carrington 26—for Colonel J. Goodwin 37—for Colonel William Archer 41—the whole number of votes 214. The majority 108, so that 110 being a majority of the whole number given, you were elected on the first ballot. Mr. Mennis, Mr. Rives and Colonel Goggin all participated in your nomination.

I am with due Respect and Esteem,

Your most Obedient

Isaac Otey.

Lynchburg, July 10th, 1829.

The subscribers understanding that the office of Superintendent of the Armory at Harpers Ferry has become vacant by the resignation of Colonel Stubblefield and that Major General Joel Leftwich of this county and commanding this Division of the Virginia Militia proposes to become an applicant for said office, take much and sincere pleasure in bearing their testimony to his merits and qualifications and we truly hope that his application may be successful.

General Leftwich possesses in our opinion a strong character and vigorous mind highly improved by observation and reflection as well as by reading, has had the benefit of much experience in business, his habits are steady, temperate and moral, he possesses industry and attention to business, his reputation as a man of integrity and a gentleman is deservedly high and unsullied and his mind and body still firm, steady and unbroken by years or services.

General Leftwich performed the services of a brave, faithful and patriotic soldier in the Revolutionary War, though but a boy he served during that War three years in the Continental line and after being honorably discharged from the regular service performed two other tours as a volunteer in the militia between the War of the Revolution and that of 1812. He was for about fifteen years Brigade Inspector. When the last war commenced he was a Brigadier General in this State and as such performed two tours of services, one with the Northwestern Army under General Harrison and the other with the Troops called on for the protection of Baltimore and after the Battle of Bladensburg. Few persons have rendered as much public service as General Leftwich and exhibited more devotion to his Country's welfare or fidelity to the duties of his station. He is now in advanced life, having a family to support in such pecuniary circumstances that the compensation allowed to the person filling the above named office would be very acceptable and gratifying to him. He appears to us well qualified to discharge its duties and we sincerely hope he may be appointed to it.

A copy signed by 136 Gentlemen in Lynchburg and its vicinity.

An undated but signed memorandum found in the papers of General Leftwich:

I shot twenty-two matches in the course of about three years in the counties of Campbell, Bedford and Amherst, five of which were double., two on each side, and lost one in the five, and seventeen single handed matches and lost one in the seventeen and one of which was a strong match free for any marksman in the



Union ten dollars. Entrance forty yards measuring from the centre of the ball to the crop in every instance. Each man shooting twenty shots and the shooters aggregate measurement of each man twenty shots was entitled to the first prize. Fourteen marksmen entered and shot their twenty shoots each and I got the first prize the aggregate measurement of my twenty shoots being twenty inches and seven-eighths.

During the year 1832, I shot seventeen matches one hundred yards from five to eleven shoots in a match against *three inches* the odd shoot, and lost but one match, and that only by a quarter of an inch. I also shot six matches from five to eleven shoots in a match eighty yards against two inches and beat four out of the six, the odd shoot in the same year, in the month of November in the same year I shot a match the best four in seven, one hundred and ten yards against three and a half inches, and beat an inch and a half. On the same day, having only three balls left I shot a match the best two in three, a hundred and twenty yards, against four inches and beat two inches. In a few days after I shot a match 120 yards the best four in seven, against four inches, and beat an inch and seven-eighths, the further in the seven being three inches and three-quarters from the centre—the next day a match 120 yards against four inches, the best four in seven, and beat two inches and five-eighths all off hand.

Joel Leftwich.

Camp Hampton, May 16th, 1814.

General Joel Leftwich  
Otter Bridge  
Bedford County, Va.

Dear Sir:

In order that I could acquaint myself with the different posts and prospects of attack, I have postponed writing in order to have something definite to communicate to you. I now find if I delay longer, shall be disappointed, in advising you, and the objects of delay are still unremoved. You no doubt ere this have been informed of our arrival at Norfolk on the 20th of March, and of being attached to the 4th Regiment commanded at that time, by Major Washington, this, our situation continued until about the 10th of April, and owing to the large number of troops discharged from the 4th, 5th and 6th Regiments a complete disorganization took place, growing out of which, an order was issued organizing the 5th Regiment out of the remaining fragments of those named above, consequently our company was transferred to the 5th, to which we are now attached. Colonel

Hairston commanded the 5th until the Brigade was completed, which was about the 1st instant, when he was assigned to that command. Colonel Jones from Buckingham commands at present. Major Crawford from Powhatan and Major Wells are also attached to the 5th, the later of whom you are acquainted with and am sorry to inform you, his conduct has been such from representation, as to draw from the Commanding officer an order for arrest, his trial has occupied the attention of the Court about ten days. I handed the proceedings of the Court to the Commanding General on the 4th instant. I left Norfolk on the 8th; the General order had not issued at that time, and have not understood as yet, whether the opinion of the Court has been made public, and am truly sorry I cannot inform you the fate of Major Wells, by this. General Chamberlane was ordered by the Executive of Virginia to the command at Norfolk, the General reported about the 20th of March and to his disappointment, Colonel Freeman of the United States Army then in command, demanded of General Chamberlane, an authority from the United States to the command, preferred to transfer it, this was made a question, and the General government refused to confirm the appointment of that of Virginia as to General Chamberlane, and the General about the 1st of April returned home. Colonel Freeman has continued in command until about the 1st instant, when he was relieved by General Moses Porter of the United States Army, who assumes the command of the 5th Military District, Virginia and Maryland. General Porter is an old man, and my impression is that if he is not far better qualified to command than Colonel Freeman, the want of a commanding officer clothed with military knowledge is still existing. This in confidence I submit to you. I am however of opinion that General Porter so far has exhibited evidences of being qualified to make a radical change for the better. I apprehend that Norfolk is as safe and secure from the ravages of the enemy, as probably any seaport in the union, the number of troops at Norfolk, Camp Peach Orchard, Slaughters Field, X Roads, Lamberts Point, Fort Nelson and Norfolk, Craney Island and this port may be estimated at ten or twelve thousand. We had orders to repace to this port on the 6th instant. Our situation in Camp Peach Orchard was very comfortable and we are much pleased at being transferred to this place, we find the water much better, the service is more severe. Ten or fifteen of our detachments are confined with the measles, others are under complaints, colds, etc., which make our effective force about eighty. We are detailed every morning for guard. Lieutenant Squires has been sick for several weeks, he however is in a state of convalescence at present, and hope he will soon be able to assist us; every third night the duties of guard round devolves on me, in performing the tour, we side seven or eight

miles. I have taken a view of the ground on which the battle was fought on the 5th of June, there are at this time numerous marks of the engagement, bones and remnants of clothes scattered on the surface subject to the view for years to come. This is an extremely poor plan and I see no inducements for the enemy to make an attack for plunder and but little for conquest, as nothing could be effected to advantage. The Chesapeake Bay is in full view of our picketts on the beach and occasionally the blockading fleet is presented to their sight. We have no report from the Capes this morning and am unable to say the number of vessels in Lynhaven, suppose four, five or six of different sizes. We expect a discharge on the 21st of June. When I see you, I can give a more satisfactory detail than what can be incorporated in this. You will please give me the news from Bedford and acknowledge the receipt of this and my respects to Mrs. Leftwich and your ————— and accept for yourself the highest esteem of

John O. Leftwich.

Jackson, April 15, 1828.

Captain Jack Leftwich  
Lynchburg, Virginia

Dear Sir:

If I have delayed to write you longer than I should have done you will find an apology in the agitation of mind which is the inseparable consequence of a situation like mine. Five months have nearly elapsed since the fatal providential circumstance that blasted all my hopes of happiness and peace and leaves me still the child of sorrow and wretchedness. All nature wears a gloomy and melancholy aspect to me. Those things which once animated my heart with joy and gladness have ceased to do so now. Some of them, dearer to my soul than all the rest, have vanished into the ocean of eternity and left me to lament my unhappy lot. I have had my portion of enjoyment in this world. I have spent my youth in thoughtless gaiety and mirth. I have drunk deep of the cup of pleasure, a stranger to grief and pain. But, alas! those days are past and gone, my gladness is turned into weeping, my joy into mourning, my gaiety and mirth into misery and wretchedness. I never expect to enjoy any more peace in this world. New hopes may bloom and days may come of milder calmer beam, but it will be impossible to bring with them anything like happiness. Oh no, my joy and happiness have fled forever. My grief must in some way be lessened. I shall leave no effort untried. All my efforts so far to get into business have proved ineffectual. I shall expect however to be admitted to the bar in this state in a few days. After that it is probable I shall

have my hands full; if not I shall try some other expedient for death would be preferable to my present situation.

There is no news in this country worthy of communication. Nothing is talked of here but scarcity of money and hard times. When I arrived at this place on the 18th day of March the trees were all green and by the 1st of April the leaves were nearly or quite half grown. On the 6th of April the weather here was very cold with large white frosts that killed the wheat so that there will not be half crops made. I am in about fifty miles of the new purchase where game is said to be very plentiful. I shall go to the purchase in a few weeks for the purpose of hunting. The land is said to be very rich, if so I shall probably settle in that section of the country, for the land here would scarcely sprout black eyed peas. The celebrated Indian springs are in about four miles of this place, the water is very strong and different from any other in the United States. It appears to be impregnated with all the materials of which gun powder is made. I can write you nothing interesting. When I shall return to Virginia I cannot now possibly tell. The mail is about to close. I must conclude. Give my love to Uncle Joel and Aunt Nancy and all the family. Send word the first opportunity to my father's family that I am well. Give my love to Cousin Ann and Mr. Goode. Write by the first mail. I am extremely anxious to hear from all of you. I have not seen any person since the first day of March that I had ever before seen.

Give this letter to ————— to read.

Yours respectfully

John T. Leftwich.

Direct your letters to Jackson, Butts County, Georgia.

J. T. L.

Mr. Joel Leftwich

29th September, 1800.

Sir:

I am informed by Mrs. Leftwich that you design starting on your Southern tour this evening. I wish you not to put yourself to any trouble to furnish a horse in place of the one that you are to have of me. I have concluded not to start but three plows, consequently, I shall not want another horse, also if you have not furnished yourself with a watch you shall be welcome to mine. I think I can recommend her to be one among the best kind.

I am with usual respects yours

Jabez Leftwich.

Order dated June 9, 1824, from Augustine Leftwich, who was executor of Colonel Thomas Leftwich, to Colonel David Saunders, executor of Augustine Leftwich, Sr.:

Please pay to General Joel Leftwich the balance due me as executor of my father, from the estate of my grandfather. I have already received one hundred and fifty dollars, for which you have my receipt and charge the same to,

Yours Most Obedient,

Aug. Leftwich.

April 17th, 1820

General Joel Leftwich

The pleasure of your company and family is requested to take tea at my house on the evening of Thursday the 20th instant at five o'clock.

John Hopkins.

Muster Roll of the General and Staff Officers of the 2nd Brigade of Virginia Militia in the services of the United States commanded by Brigadier General Leftwich, from the second of September, 1814, when entered into service, to the.....day of November, 1814. . . . Among the list were Joel Leftwich, Brigadier General, appointed January 19, 1809, Jabez Leftwich, Brigade Major, appointed March 17, 1809, and William Otey, Brigade Quarter Master, appointed January 5, 1810, in the line and September 9, 1814, on the Staff.

Return of the 12th Brigade of Virginia Militia, commanded by Brigadier General Joel Leftwich for the year ending December 31, 1814. No return of the Troop of Cavalry commanded by Captain W. Otey, nor of Captain William Hopkins' company of Riflemen from the 10th Regiment, both being in service at the time of the returns being made. From the 18th Regiment of the Troop of Cavalry there are only three Officers returned and of the Artillery but one. (Signed) Jabez Leftwich, Brigade Inspector.

Annual Return of the 12th Brigade of Virginia Militia, commanded by Brigadier General Joel Leftwich, for the year 1818. The recapitulation shows that the Brigade consisted of 4533 Light Infantry Grenadiers, etc., 568 of Cavalry and 337 of Artillery. William Hopkins is listed as Captain of a Rifle Company. (Signed) Jabez Leftwich, Brigade Inspector.

Envelope addressed to Captain Uriah Leftwich, Liberty, Bed-

ford County, Va., from Nathaniel H. Claibourne, M. D. There was no date on the envelope, but Dr. Claibourne was a Member of Congress from March 4, 1825, to March 3, 1837. Captain Leftwich was a son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr. Captain Leftwich's son, Uriah, died in the service of the War of 1812.

Letter dated March 27, 1820, at Abingdon, Va., from Jack Leftwich to General Joel Leftwich, Otter Bridge, Bedford County, Va., in which he states that he is on his way to Nashville, Tenn., and says, "give my love to Mama and Adaline. I will write you again from the neighborhood of Knoxville."

Littleton Leftwich was a soldier in a Troop of Cavalry attached to the First Regiment of the First Division of the 53rd Virginia Militia of which Troop Augustine Leftwich was Captain.

Joel B. Leftwich (grandson of General Joel Leftwich) was commissioned Second Lieutenant of Grenadiers in the 53rd Regiment of Infantry of the line, in the 12th Brigade, 1st Division of the Virginia Militia, to rank as such from the 5th day of November, 1836. (The original commission of Captain Joel and Lieutenant Joel B. Leftwich are now in possession of Mr. W. E. Leftwich, "Walnut Hill," Lawyers, Campbell County, Va.).

Letter postmarked Russellville, Ky., August 28, —, addressed to Rev. James Turner, Bedford City, Va., begins: "My dear Brother,"—signed, "Prudence Wright."

Joel Leftwich (later Major General) was commissioned by James Wood, Governor, February 24, 1794, Captain of a company of the Battalion of the Ninety-First Regiment of the Virginia Militia.

A Muster Roll of the 3rd Company of the 2nd Battalion of the 91st Regiment of Virginia Militia, September 27, 1794, Joel Leftwich, Captain, Jabez Leftwich, Lieutenant, were among the officers and James Leftwich was among the privates of the company.

A return of the militia in the 10th Regiment in the county of Bedford commanded by Thomas Leftwich, together with a return of the Arms, etc., belonging to said Regiment. The return is dated January 1, 1796, and signed by Thomas Leftwich, Lieutenant Colonel Commanding.

A Return of the Militia in the 10th Regiment in the county of

Bedford, commanded by Thomas Leftwich, with a return of the Arms, etc., belonging to said Regiment, dated January 1, 1796, (signed) Thomas Leftwich, Lieutenant Colonel Commanding.

A Return of the 10th Regiment of the Virginia Militia of the State of Virginia with Arms and accoutrements in their possession, May 28, 1799. (Signed) Thomas Leftwich, Lieutenant Colonel Commanding. Joseph Stith, Adjutant.

General Joel Leftwich issued a warrant as a Justice of the Peace August 5, 1799.

A return of the 91st Regiment of the Virginia Militia of the State of Virginia with Arms and Accoutrements in their possession, dated June 30, 1800. (Signed) Jabez Leftwich, Adjutant of the Regiment.

A Return of the 10th Regiment of the Virginia Militia, the Arms, Ammunition and Accoutrements in their possession, May 28, 1801. (Signed) Thomas Leftwich, Colonel Commanding.

To Major Joel Leftwich, Bedford:

A Return of Captain John Leftwich's Company in the 2nd Battalion of the 91st Regiment of the Militia of the State of Virginia, including the Arms, Ammunition and Accoutrements in their possession, May 4, 1802. (Signed) John Leftwich, Captain.

A Return of ye 6th Company of 2nd Battalion of the 91st Regiment of the Militia of Virginia, including the Arms, Ammunition and Accoutrements in their possession, dated May 11, 1802. (Signed) Jabez Leftwich, Captain.

A Return of the 91st Regiment of the Virginia Militia of the State of Virginia, with Arms and Accoutrements in their possession for the year 1804. (Signed) David Saunders, Colonel Commanding. (Colonel Saunders married Lockey Leftwich, daughter of Major Augustine Leftwich, September 4, 1788).

In a letter from Alexander Cummins dated May 13, 1797, post-marked Oglethorpe County, Ga., to General Joel Leftwich, Bedford County, Va., he states that his brother, John Leftwich, died February 26, 1797, leaving several children and one to be born.

Georgia, Oglethorpe County,  
July 31, 1803.

Major Joel Leftwich  
Bedford, Va.

Dear Sir:

This will be handed you by Mr. Hines. I hope you will treat him well. I must now inform you respecting your brother's children. They are well. I would to God they were all with you. I have made every effort in my power to get their mother's consent to send them to you, but all in vain. The man that has stepped into the family is too good a man to bring up fatherless children. Well assured I am that he never laid the weight of one of his fingers upon them in anger, and you well know that children require the rod of correction. The boys pay no regard to anything he says. I have showed her the letter from Colonel Thomas Leftwich that he would send for the children if she was willing to give them up. I refer you to the answer that I wrote to your Brother, however, they are likely to get no learning for the man is not able to give it to them. What money you have in your hands belonging to the estate, pray keep it. They have a wench and two likely children.

Dear Joel, part of my family is in a low state of health. I have eight children; one hath just come into time. I hope this will find you in a good state of health. My respects to Nancy and little Jack Leftwich, my compliments to all inquiring friends particular of your name. Your friend, Robert Russell, is in a very low state of health. His complaint is the same that your neighbour Mr. Echolds died with. I have nothing more to add, except produce is very low in this Country.

We are all Republicans. A long life to Jefferson, Bonaparte and the French Republic. I must bid you adieu at this time. Write me by Mr. Hines or by post. My sincere wishes to you and your welfare.

Alx. Cummins.

Greene County, Georgia  
Sunday, October 7, 1804.

By Mr. Bain

Mr. Joel Leftwich  
Bedford County, Virginia.

Dear Uncle:

I embrace this opportunity of informing you that we are all well at present, thanks be to Almighty God for his mercys. I hope that these few lines will find you and yours enjoying the



same. I have nothing strange to mention at present, more than I expect to come into Virginia this winter as I got disappointed last fall and I wish you to write to me as quick as it is convenient as we want to hear from you. I have nothing more at present, but remaining your ever loving Nephew until death.

John W. Leftwich.

A mutilated letter dated April 21 (year illegible, but probably 1808), signed Joel W. Leftwich, and addressed "Dear Uncle," reads, as far as it is legible:

I . . . to inform you that I . . . At present and am in hopes that these few lines will find you and your family in the same state of health. I have nothing to write to you worth your attention at present, but to inform you that I got home safe, though a great deal of trouble and fatigue. I do wish to inform you that I have not received a letter from you since I came home.

Now I would wish to inform you that I have been looking over my father's old papers and I find in his accounts that there is a bond lodged in your hands that belongs to the estate of John Leftwich and is upon Alexandria Cumings who is a citizen of this State of Georgia at present.

I do now wish you to seek into the business and write me an answer as quick as you can make it convenient. Nothing more, but remember my best love and compliments to Aunt Nancy and . . .

Letter addressed to Joel Leftwich, Esq., Virginia, Bedford County, postmarked Greensboro, Ga., June 6, 1808, but dated May 11, 1808, at Georgia, Greene County:

Honoured Uncle:

After my best compliments to you and family I take this opportunity of informing you that I am well at present and hope this letter may find you and all yours in health and prosperity. I have nothing particular or of great consequence to communicate to you, only my mother after a long and painfull illness, has recovered again to her former health. My brothers and sisters are all well and desire to be remembered to all their relations in that Country. I should be glad if you would write to me by the first and every opportunity. I would thank you to know of Obediah Reynolds if he has sold my crop and if not to try to make sale of it and have my money ready as I expect to be in by Christmas next and likewise wish to have that other business settled by

that time if possible as I don't expect to tarry very long in that Country when I come. I shall now conclude with my best respects to all inquiring friends.

From your most dutiful nephew.

Joel W. Leftwich.

N. B. There has been the severest hale that ever fell since my recollection or in fact that I ever heard of. It fell on the 20th day of May, 1808, and lasted five days. It cut down the wheat as clean as ever you saw any cut, and ruined the cotton and very nearly the corn. I have nothing more worth relating to you, Honoured Uncle.

Letter to Major Joel Leftwich, Bedford County, Va., from R. Leftwich, Pittsylvania County, Va., dated Tuesday, October 19, 1802:

D. Sir: This morning my Brother and Mr. Thompson proceeded to divide the accounts due for Pilgrim—my brother would have written to you on the subject but he had appointed this morning to start to Petersburg after his fall goods and his company would not wait. My respects to Aunt Nancy. Your H'ble Serv't, R. Leftwich.

Letter to Major Joel Leftwich, Bedford County, Va., signed, Rob. Leftwich, at Chalk Level, Pittsylvania County, Va., dated November 18, 1806:

Uncle: Agreeable to your request I endeavoured to find out at what price Fitz Celer could be purchased, but could get no printed answer from Robertson. He wishes you to come over to see him. From what he said it is my opinion you could get him for eight hundred dollars—I have prevailed on Mr. Robertson to send him over to my brother's for my father and Colonel Saunders to inspect and when you see them you can get their opinion, We are both well and hope this letter will find you and your family well. Yours with respect, Rob Leftwich.

Russellville, Ky.,  
March 7, 1820.

General Joel Leftwich,  
Bedford County, Virginia (Otter Bridge).

Dear Uncle:

I have received your letter under date of January 14th on the 5th instant. It was handed to me by Robert Wright and I am at a loss to account for its delay.

You will no doubt feel much disappointed at your request for me to attend Bedford February Court not being complied with, but the date of the receipt of your letter will satisfy you on that subject.

Nothing but the delay of your letter prevented me from a prompt compliance with your request from your particular friendship and attention to me from the earliest period of my recollection. I feel honored and it would be a pleasure to me to render you a service and any request you could make on me that could be effected within the limits of the United States or Territory thereof would be done with pleasure and I do assure you that at this time I would not go from here to Bedford to render a service for any other man in this world, dependant as I am (and ever have been) on my own exertions and having in the commercial conflict shared the fate of many in sustaining losses, renders it necessary for me to make every exertion to repair them.

I was brought into this world without a father who had lived before me to give me aid and without the disposition to do so I am, I suppose, considered by him the black sheep of his flock as he has done more for every other child he has, but if being so is a crime I certainly should not be accountable for that which is beyond my control. But this is a digression from the subject on which you have written.

I confess I feel at a loss to know what is best for me to do for your relief as from the tenor of your letter I should infer that February Court was the limit of the time within which the deed of trust should have been proven and not recollecting the time prescribed by law in your State. It is the law of some states that deeds, wills, etc., may be proven by two witnesses within a time prescribed which will file them in the Clerk's Office and at a subsequent period the proof of the third witness will be received. Should this be the law of your State you have no doubt established the deed as far as two witnesses could do it and I have come to this conclusion to wait your answer. If it should reach me time enough to get to Bedford April Court at which time you may expect to see me if nothing prevents which is beyond my control or your answer may inform me that my trip will do you no service.

You will, I hope, pardon me for not writing to you on my return to this country. If you will reflect for a moment that I had been absent from this country for twelve months and a partner in three different establishments in the mercantile business which the change in the time rendered necessary to close with the least possible delay, you will perceive that I had not a moment to devote to write to my best friend.

In all my travels my return home was the most disagreeable. At one time my wife and servant were sick, unable to travel and

our horse that could only go on three legs we . . . by on the road fifteen days. Priscilla remained in a low state of health for two months which has reduced her to her . . . size. I should not have left Bedford had not the old Ladies flattered me (as they thought) into the belief that she had the nine month fever.

It is with a heart filled with the highest degree of sorrow that I read that part of your letter relative to my dear mother's complaint. Why some persons should ever cease to live can only be accounted for that there is a better world prepared for them.

My particular respects to my much esteemed aunt, my father and mother.

With the highest respect,  
Robert Leftwich.

New Orleans, La.,  
June 25, 1825.

Dear Uncle:

I have the pleasure to inform you of my arrival at this city at five o'clock this evening on board the Elizabeth, nineteen days from Rio Grande, Mexico, after an absence of three years and four months.

It now becomes my duty as a relation for whom you have ever manifested such high interest to inform you what has been my presents and success. Previous to my departure a company composed of seventy persons residing in Nashville, Tenn., and Russellville, Ky. (the principal part in Nashville) joined themselves into a company for the purpose of obtaining a grant of land from the Government of New Spain in the province of Texas adjoining the United States. This fertile soil situated in a salubrious climate the United States once held a \* \* claim but relinquished it in exchange for the Florida in the Treaty with Spain in 1819, of this company I became one and was chosen the agent of said company for the purpose of repairing to Mexico to negotiate for a portion of said province either by purchase or grant and was furnished with seven thousand dollars to defray my expenses. Owing to the unsettled state of the Government I could not effect the object sooner but have finally obtained a grant for eight million acres on condition of forming a colony of eight hundred families and as many more as I think proper. Of this my interest is one-seventieth part and my charge for services three thousand dollars annually.

One other grant has been obtained adjoining the one above mentioned on the same conditions, by Colonel Haden Edwards of New Orleans who has been with me during my stay in the country. Of the latter grant I have a title to one-sixth part. These lands are situated adjacent to the United States line about three hundred

miles from the nearest Spanish settlement and about eighteen hundred from Mexico, the seat of government.

In addition to obtaining these lands, the Mexican Government has authorized me to organize the militia of the colony to be formed and has conferred on me the honor of Commander-in-Chief thereof. This was received unsolicited \* \* far to prove that I have pursued \* \* during my long stay with them that inspired them with the highest confidence and friendship. The Spanish character has \* \* study and to please my object.

Since I have learned their language I am \* \* with it and the higher order of them \* \* have fine figures but not generally as those of the United States nor as \* \* though many are fair and handsome \* \* receiving visits with them \* \* of the year and each day subsequent \* \* is wholly devoted to pleasure. A Spain \* \* no more when she is notified that de \* \* what she has for dinner than one of \* \* this is con \* \* a servant, as well as \* \* management of the house, under the \* \* do \* \* the virtue of the girls until \* \* is so strictly guarded by the mother \* \* a violation of it after marriage they \* \* to go where they please and to do what they please \* \* to say there is very few that \* \* that confidence. Do not because I \* \* understand me conveying the idea that \* \* in their pleasures as it could be received \* \* that \* \* they are partial to foreigners \* \* attention to them when visited, notwithstanding \* \* and other things previously mentioned I return \* \* intention of marrying the little girl mentioned \* \* a previous letter, if she is yet single \* \* in the first steamboat that ascends the river \* \* respects to my good old Aunt \* \* Jack and Lady, and accept for yourself my best wishes for your success and prosperity.

Yours respectfully,

Robert Leftwich.

\*\*Original letter torn.

General Joel Leftwich,  
Bedford County, Va.

Russelsville, Ky.,  
May 5, 1821.

Dear General:

I have nothing of much importance to communicate. The western country has been incumbered with a very great scarcity of money. Trade of all kinds has been very dull for fifteen months, produce low, but this State and Tennessee have issued a large portion of paper, founded on each of their States, which has very much revived the people. Business appears to be going on in a different way altogether, and my own opinion is that property will sell for more in Kentucky than it ever did, those who have moved to Missouri State, in consequence of its being so sickly, are moving back

to Kentucky, which will certainly cause the land to rise. Brother Lilbourn moved to Missouri last winter. I received a letter from him by this morning's mail. He regrets his exchange very much and states it is highly probable he will return. I am yet living in this place, old Julous Sandys, like, and I don't expect to move shortly, except I move to a town on Cumberland river, which is improving very fast. I own six lots there and I am building a small frame house on one of them. It will all depend on how they will sell. I still continue to carry on a tobacco factory. I have had me a snuff mill built, it grinds five hundred weight a day. I make snuff out of my stems altogether. Snuff in this country is worth from thirty to fifty cents per pound and there is a very ready sale for it. My manufactured tobacco twisted, is worth from twenty to twenty-five cents, spun tobacco from thirty to thirty-seven and a half cents a pound, first quality leaf tobacco worth only three dollars. Horses are higher here than I ever knew them. The eastward bacon is dull in market at four cents, whiskey from twenty to twenty-five cents dull, wheat 20 cents, oats twenty cents dull sale, corn from one dollar to one fifty. I wrote Aunt Nancy a letter some time back. I stated I expected to go into Virginia next fall. It will be altogether owing to my getting eastern funds. I should like to see that country once more very much, but having to make exertion for a living it would not suit me unless I can make business there.

Dear Uncle, if there is any steps to be taken with old Billy Robertson's estate to make that money, I wish you would do it, for I earned that money by cultivating the poorest of land. It was done like ferrying up stream against the wind, and the current very swift. Tell the widow it would be a deed of justice for her to pay that money. Please take the trouble to give my affectionate love to my good old grandmother, Aunt Nancy, Cousin Jack and family. I have nothing more but remain your humble obedient servant.

R. A. Wright.

P. S.—Mother authorizes me to state that she has been very much afflicted with the rheumatism for six months back, she is in hopes she is on the mend. She sends her love to Aunt Nancy, Grandmother, Uncle Turner and all inquiring friends.

Mrs. Nancy Leftwich,  
Bedford County, Virginia.

Russelsville, Ky.,  
March 11, 1821.

My dear Aunt:

Your letter of December last has just come to hand with information of the death of my good and affectionate Aunt, but we ought not to regret her death so much as we are satisfied she has gone to a much better world. In this world a person is never happy

but we have a hope that she is happy to a never ending eternity.

The next important point is to say something about my dear old Grandmother to whom my affection has been placed since my youth. Tell her that I have not yet nor ever shall forget her, and remember my love to her and tell her if I never see her again I want her when she dies to leave her spectacles to me to keep for her sake. I want you to take care of them for me. I expect that I shall visit Virginia next fall if I can get money to purchase me some servants. Since I left Virginia I have accumulated four or five thousand dollars worth of land and town property which I bought to speculate on, but this great depression that extended all over the United States has disenabled me to make sale of it. The State of Kentucky has made fifteen new banks which I hope will make money plentiful and enable me to make sale of my property. You wrote Mother word to inform you how she was. Mother is not satisfied to live with any of her children but myself and so long as I keep my breath she shall not want for anything. Last year I commenced manufacturing tobacco in this place. Brother Lilbourn and myself cleared three thousand dollars but Mary, Lilbourn's wife, was not satisfied in this country. They have moved to Missouri. I still continue the tobacco business which is the best business I can do in this country these hard times. I buy tobacco at three dollars a hundred and sell it from twenty to thirty-seven and a half cents, which makes me some days thirty dollars clear.

Give my love to Uncle Joel. Tell him that I intend to send him a twist of my Kentucky tobacco the first opportunity. I have taken the pains to give you my exact situation. I have nothing but my own exertions to depend on but I hope always to be able to make my mother's situation agreeable while she lives.

I have no thought of marrying, my reasons are the girls are not worthy enough and if I marry I must make something by it. Dear Aunt, I believe I have answered your letter all except about sister Ann. She has gone to the State of Alabama to teach school. She lives with a friend of mine in Tuscaloosa town where I send a great deal of my tobacco. I shall go there this spring, then she will return home with me. Lawyer——, writes me word that she has a very large school and manages very well which is pleasing news to me. Mother has written to you but she requests me to write you to remember her love to her brother, Augustine Leftwich, and tell him if he is willing to part with Wesleys Hymn Book to please send it to her by Mrs. Jones as there are some hymns in it she is very fond of and one cannot be gotten in this country. Please give my love also to Uncle Austin. Mother also wants to know if he keeps house. My love to Cousin Jack, Aunt Sally and family.

I am your much esteemed friend,

R. A. Wright.

New Orleans, La.,  
April 17, 1836.

General Joel Leftwich,  
Lynchburg, Va.

(Courtesy of Dr. Sanders).

My dear Uncle:

My pen waves with that degree of affection and respect, love, and esteem, I do not know how to communicate to an uncle so worthy. I left you when a youth. I have fought the world in an honest way, to gain that respect and reputation to which I hope Dr. Sanders will inform you, if he made any inquiries of my standing in Louisiana. I have already lived to get rich, then poor, and then rich again. Five years ago I lost twenty-three thousand dollars in the twinkling of an eye, and, Sir, I bore it with such fortitude that it raised me in the estimation of my acquaintances, so, as to extend my credit. This was all caused by my own gratitude toward my fellow men, by going security—knowing how to write my name, but, Sir, it is strange to tell, but with truth, I can safely say that I am now worth more than I ever could expect, say at least one hundred thousand dollars in cash and good property, and I indorse for no man and no man for me. I do think I have paid to know the ways of the world. I have seen a great deal of trouble, but, Sir, I do not think I see so much now as I used to. I think I have bought trouble out. I am an old bachelor, and in this situation it is more than probable I shall live and die. I never saw but one woman I loved, then I was too poor to marry. In June next I shall be thirty-nine years old. I am now too old to marry a young girl. I know I could marry in my City and State, and possibly to an advantage, but I have reflected so much on this subject and decided that Louisiana, as yet, does not in her boundaries hold a wife for me. It is possible I will visit Virginia this summer if my business will permit.

In conclusion my dear Uncle, as it respects business of our City, Dr. Sanders will give you all information on that subject.

My love to all of my inquiring friends, and although being absent from you for upward of twenty years, yet my dear Uncle, I never can forget you, your appearance and address are as perfect as it was yesterday to my mind. Be well assured if we never see each other again, I live and die with that esteem my tongue can not express. Write to me.

Yours truly,  
Robert A. Wright.



Booneville, Cooper City, Missouri,  
April 27, 1822.

General Joel Leftwich,  
Bedford County, Virginia.

Dear Uncle:

For the first time since I left Virginia I have undertaken to write you, although I have but little that is interesting to communicate, more than the fertility of our soil, and a description of this country in general. It will produce from seventy-five to eighty bushels per acre of corn, and everything else in proportion, it has many other natural advantages, it abounds with salt springs, salt petre caves, lead and iron ore, etc. It is fine for stock of every kind, they can live summer and winter without much trouble. By giving you the prices current you can judge for yourself.

Corn from fifty cents to one dollar per barrel; wheat seventy-five cents per bushel; pork one dollar and fifty cents per hundred weight; beef one to two dollars per hundred weight; salt from seventy-five cents to one dollar; whiskey thirty-seven and a half cents to fifty cents per gallon; tobacco three dollars; honey fifty cents, and it can be found in great abundance. Wild meats are very plentiful, deer, bear, buffalo, elk, etc. Yet notwithstanding all these advantages, times are very hard.

I am not pleased with our laws. They are oppressive, our Legislature has made a loan office, a property law and a replevin law for two and a half years, all of which are useless as the Judiciary has decided them unconstitutional which leaves us in a bad situation. We have a good stream to market but this country has been sickly for the last three years, which has in a great degree hindered emigration. If it continues to be sickly this fall the country will be depopulated very fast.

The society is not good, like the aborigines of all other states it is composed of a heterogenous mass, the people trade with the Indians for fur to a great advantage. We live within forty miles of the last white settlement to the south and upwards of four hundred from Russellville, Kentucky. We have no relations in this country and it is going on two years since I have seen my relations in Kentucky. I and my Virginia girl were married March 2, 1819.

A few days ago I received a letter from Kentucky announcing the death of my beloved brother, James, but did not hear the particulars. I will thank you to write to me so soon as you receive this and inform me of the particulars, relative to his death and of the situation in which his widow and child are left. I also heard of the death of old Grandmother and Brother William's son. I should be glad to see the place of my nativity and my friends with whom I was raised but as I cannot see them I should be glad to hear from them.

Present my compliments and Mary's to our worthy Aunt Nancy and Cousin Jack and family, Uncle Turner and family and all my relations and with sentiments of the highest esteem, I remain your affectionate nephew.

Lilbourn Wright.

Major General Joel Leftwich,  
Bedford.

July 23, 1826.

Dear Uncle:

You have no doubt heard the death of my father before this time. The old gentleman died on the 12th of April and we have no doubt from his own words, but he is happy. Mother is in a low state of health, but still keeps about. She desires to be remembered to you and family in a particular manner and wishes very much to see you all once more. I have nothing of importance to write. Being desirous of settling up the estate as much as I can I wish to collect and settle all the money due the estate in order to meet all the demands against the same, therefore, I wish you to settle the balance due and send it by Mr. John Millner, who will give a receipt.

I am with due respect and regards,

Wm. L. Peatross, Exr. of  
James Peatross, dec'd, with the will annexed.

Edge Hill.

Dear Brother:

I received your letter and was very glad you did not send the money as my situation is greatly better than I expected and am now very comfortable. I should be very glad if you could come out and see me next summer and spend some time with me. We expect to go to the West next fall or spring. I am truly gratified to hear your health is good. Mine is also very good. I have nothing interesting to write and merely drop you a line to keep you from being uneasy about me. William and family join me in love to you.

Believe me, your affectionate sister,

Nancy Peatross.

General Joel Leftwich,  
Lynchburg, Va.

Edge Hill,  
February 2, 1840.

Dear Uncle:

Suppose you come out in the spring and let me beat you shooting. Since I saw you I have been practicing off hand and at this

time can stand my hand among the best of our marksmen. Come out and let's take a week or two in that line. The practice of Physic has been very dull for the last twelve months so much so that I have come to the conclusion to migrate to the far West so soon as I can wind up my matters in this country, say spring after next or fall. I have given old Virginia a fair trial and find I can't more than live here. My wife had a fine daughter on November 17th last, but it was dead when born. She is well at this time and wishes to be remembered to you. Nothing more. Please accept my best wishes.

Yours affectionately,  
John Anthony.

The two foregoing letters were written on the same sheet of paper.

Danville, Va.

Dec. (date illegible, but probably 1840).

General Joel Leftwich  
Lynchburg, Va.

My Affectionate Brother:

Owing to unfortunate circumstances, I have become somewhat involved, my too best negro men have been sold for a security debt, my lifetime, but the purchasers say that I may redeem them at the same they gave for them and I write at this time to request that you will forward me the money that was coming to me. Be assured dear brother I should never have called on you for it if I had not been compelled and if you cannot let me have the whole, without distressing yourself, send me a part, as the negroes went low. I can with a little assistance redeem them and I know if you only knew my situation I should not have had the trouble of even requesting this favour. I know your generous feelings would have prompted you to assist me but as we are distant from each other I know I can only communicate my misfortunes to you by letter, and knowing your sympathy, I have little doubt of obtaining help. You can send it to Danville in a letter, as I shall be there the next fortnight, and the gentleman who purchased the negroes resides there, and if I do not redeem them shortly I fear he will not let me have them. My health is not good at this time, and I suffer considerably from uneasiness of mind. Write me a long letter by next mail. I do not fear but I shall receive the money safely in a letter. Let me know how your health is at this time. I cannot write more at this time as

the mail leaves earlier than I expected. I must therefore draw to a close by subscribing myself,

Your affectionate Sister,  
Nancy Peatross.

Lynchburg, Va., March 31, 1835.

Major General Joel Leftwich

Dear Uncle:

In leaving home I feel no uneasiness as to the cares left in your charge. To your discretion, I confide in the management of my business generally. I would however ask the most particular attention to the treatment of my little negroes, to their diet, clothes, and to save exposure. To the larger hands I wish their regularity in being at home of nights observed. In every respect keep up such discipline as your own judgment may suggest.

In supplying the hands with tobacco, buy loose tobacco of fair quality if you can and when such cannot be had buy hogsheads at five and half to seven dollars. When it may happen that a higher price may vary, buy fine tobacco do not lose a purchase for a trifle, select all of the five for fine tobacco as usual where the saving may be recommended by Mr. Crumpton.

Of Saturdays you will settle with the hands, Mr. Crumpton will inform you of the amount of work done by each, and how to settle. In the hands of Messrs. Nowlin and Herndon you will find money to pay for everything that you may want. It might happen that you may want a———— call on Messrs. McDaniel and McCorkle.

Send Cupid and Viney to the Plantation as also the fifty yards of tow linen, give each a midling of bacon. The family of negroes to come next week from Franklin put them into the new house. Let Rhoda and the women about the house attend to the children and work in the garden if you find them strong enough.

In all things do for me as your own judgment may direct.

Your Nephew  
Aug. Leftwich.

Write to me on the 17th instant and direct your letter to Augusta, Georgia.

General Joel Leftwich  
Lynchburg, Va.

Camden, S. C., April 16, 1835.

My Dear Uncle:

Thinking you would be pleased to hear from us, I take pleasure

in writing a few lines. We arrived here safe on last Saturday to dinner, and found our friends all well, and very happy to see us. We had a very pleasant trip out, no rain except a little one morning, the roads were tolerably good, the horses very true, and stood the journey very well, also Lady Lightfoot. Lincoln Clark was an excellent traveller. Mr. L. left us on Sunday afternoon to take his Southern tour, uncertain when he would return—in fine spirits but with a bad headache, which I hope he soon got rid of. We found Mildred well, and delighted to see us, but very anxious to come on with us; she was doing so well, we thought it best to leave her. Well how do you come on keeping house alone? I hope you get plenty to eat, and get along well. We have often spoken of you and fear you have an arduous undertaking.

Will you please remember me to Mr. Nowlin's family and say if I find time will write to Mrs. N., as she requested, but I feel my time limited, and it is very much taken up with my friends.

I have a word to say to you about the garden, if you find there are not enough butter beans to plant will you buy some? If you can get any salsify, please have some of that, and some parsnips.

Will you please have a back way fixed for the servants to pass in and out, and not allow them to come in the front yard?

I will be pleased to receive a few lines from you, and hear how you make out. I believe Mr. L. left no message for you but his remembrance. Excuse this scribble, my paper is so indifferent I cannot write well on it. My brother has promised to bring up some good paper but I have not waited for it.

My respects to my friends, and accept assurances of regard,

From your Niece Affectionately,

Elizabeth W. Leftwich.

Please tell Rose that her mother and family are well.

Apalachicola, Florida, February 10, 1836.

General Joel Leftwich

Lynchburg, Virginia

Dear Uncle:

I write this (to carry myself) to mail at Columbus, Georgia, on my arrival, as there will be little time to spare at that place.

I have been to Mobile and New Orleans, sold all the tobacco sent to those markets, as also at this—at full prices, never saw such before, and found the reputation unparalleled. The "Leftwich" brand unrivaled and the Hunt truly number one. Your sanguine temperament will appreciate my gratification. At Columbus I have near \$15,000 to sell, most of which I consider engaged, it

may take two days to close there but not more. In Augusta none, Savannah none, Charleston, little or none, Columbia, twenty or thirty boxes for which I have a market at a considerable advance on the invoice sent there. You may congratulate me in anticipation. Never have you known such rapidity in business, two days in Mobile close sales of \$12,500—amount in tobacco, one day here \$4,000, other places an hour or two, at least \$50,000 necessary for next falls orders.

Now my dear Uncle we must begin work. In the Farmer's Bank you will find some money. Mr. Tompkins will let you check by showing this letter. Buy such tobacco as will make a good article. Tell Mr. Crumpton to use the "Honey Dew" with his usual care in workmanship. Save all that will do for very fine. If you find it troublesome to select and to attend to the market, ask Mr. McDaniel or Mr. Claytor to buy a hogshead or two for you. Send for the negroes in Franklin and with all possible diligence keep all at work. In buying, let not a trifle lose a hogshead that suits. Tobacco I must have. Cupid you will set to work as Mr. Crumpton thinks best for him.

Say to Captain Holcomb and Mr. Tyree that I shall want fine tobacco and that my reaching home will be about the middle or last of March. To hold on to their stocks till I come may not injure them. By the by, tell Mr. Tyree that I have as yet heard nothing from him of Carrington's tobacco in Petersburg. The money is in the hands of the cashier of the Farmers Bank that he may draw it if necessary.

I am anxious to hear from home and shall expect to have the pleasure when I reach Camden. My impatience to get along is great but shall close everything as I go.

Now dear Uncle as this success in tobacco may not increase my profits hereafter by being made notorious, it may be best to say nothing about the matter. In your discretion with all my matters confidence is perfect.

I sent by mail a negotiable note to Mr. Nowlin for the renewal of my paper at Bank. I hope he has received it. If not this will reach you in time for renewal, and if a few days more could be allowed me, a check would be sent instead.

How does my nephew come on? Is he active and useful? I hope he is as some day I hope to send him on these trips, but I fear he has not the use of his tongue sufficiently for so important an undertaking. Tell him to be attentive to the marking of the boxes as soon as turned out as also to the preparing and putting in the boxes. Boxes must not be cracked in any places.

Now dear Uncle,

Yours sincerely

Aug. Leftwich.

Camden, S. C., March 4, 1836.

General Joel Leftwich  
Lynchburg, Va.

Dear Uncle:

I have reached this place at last say yesterday. The family I find well and myself in high spirits. The trip has reached my most sanguine expectations. The whole list of tobacco sold at full prices, and I am ready or nearly so for the purchase of all the fine tobacco in our market this year.

This you may say to Captain Holcomb, that he has a sure dependence for every fine hogshead in his hands at full prices. I am obliged to have it. My departure for home will be governed by the weather but must be in time to see you by the first of April.

I wrote to you from Columbus, and indeed I have to apologize for the neglect of that duty more frequently, but the rapidity of my motions has been such as to deny the pleasure. Not an hour has been lost. The undeviating eye has been fully bent on the object, which is certainly secured, "Leftwich" tobacco is the very sort, no other genuine. It is the luxury far fetched and dear bought, no such luxury ever was used. Now Uncle these things are common South of this and heavy stocks must be prepared for the future supplies. It may be unnecessary here to say anything about prices, but I have some orders at prices too high to be notorious. I shall want a large stock of Hunt Tobacco. The style of that article is much approved and of heavy orders are to be filled. Before I come, your manufacturing will be principally of that grade—with every can let it be put up dry—with a good deal of the honey dew. Give my respects to Mr. Crumpton and tell him to do all in his power to sustain our reputation. The Hunt Tobacco stands high, that he may regard it as deserving of particular attention, to have as many cases made as possible. By all means let them be made immediately and seasoned.

Give my respects to all who enquire. To Mr. Nowlin you may show this. Say to him that the draft spoken of in his letter will be attended to. Colonel Butler has been absent, but my own self will attend to everything in every way. To Thomas say that I expect him to be a man of business. To Mr. Lad that I have made arrangements for him next fall, and this summer I want him.

Your affectionate Nephew,

Aug. Leftwich.

You may not hire out Eveline.

## CHAPTER XVIII

### VIRGINIA LAND PATENTS AND GRANTS FROM 1623 TO 1825

Ralph Leftwich, Book 4, p. 272 (grant in full): "To all, etc., Whereas, etc. Now Know Ye that the said Samuel Mathews, Esq. etc., give and grant unto Ralph Leftwich three hundred acres of land situated in the county of New Kent and on the branches of Peanketank, beginning at a marked corner tree in John Pigges line, running West-Northwest  $\frac{1}{4}$  17.0 poles to two corner Red Oaks, thence North-Northeast 32 poles, thence East Southeast  $\frac{1}{21}$ -17 poles to John Pigges land, thence South-Southwest  $\frac{1}{4}$  32 poles to the place where it began. The said land being due unto the said Ralph Leftwich by and for the transportation of six persons into this colony, etc. to have, etc. yielding, etc. Dated this 10th of August, 1658."

Written on the margin of this grant is the following: "Ralph Leftwich—300 Acres—Ed. This Patent renewed and granted to the said Leftwich the 18th of October, 1662, by Francis Moryson, Esq., Governor, etc. Teste: Fra. Kirkman."

The names of the persons whom Ralph Leftwich transported are not mentioned in the grant.

Augustine Leftwich, Book 3, p. 952, September 26, 1760. In consideration of 25 shillings—212 Acres in Bedford County on both sides of David's Creek, a North Creek of Staunton River. Francis Fauquier, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich, Book 37, p. 372, July 20, 1768. In consideration of 10 s.—70 Acres in Bedford County on the North side of Goose Creek. John Blair, Governor.

William Leftwich, Book 4, p. 374, June 15, 1773. In consideration of 15 s.—120 Acres in Bedford County on both sides of Buffaloe Fork of Back Creek. Dunmore, Governor.

William Leftwich, Book "A," p. 117, October 8, 1779. In consideration of 15 s.—150 Acres in Bedford County on Buffaloe Fork of Back Creek. Thomas Jefferson, Governor.

William Leftwich, Book "N," p. 213, July 20, 1784. In consideration £4,000—Current money of Virginia, 400 Acres in Bedford County on both sides Little Otter River, "being the land



which was late the property of John Brander, a British Subject. Benjamin Harrison, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich, Book 13, p. 224, July 11, 1787. In consideration 10 s.—100 Acres in Bedford County on the South side of Goose Creek. Beverley Randolph, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich, Book 19, p. 333, March 18, 1789. In consideration of £1 S.—185 Acres in Bedford County on the North side of Goose Creek. Beverley Randolph, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich, Book 19, p. 336, March 13, 1789. In consideration of £1 15 s.—340 Acres in Bedford County on the South side of Goose Creek. Beverley Randolph, Governor.

William Leftwich, Book 47, p. 475, March 3, 1801. 900 Acres in Bedford County on the branches of Back Creek. James Monroe, Governor.

Isaac Leftwich, Book 49, p. 52, April 17, 1801, 430 Acres in Wythe County on the waters of Reed Creek. James Monroe, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich, Book 49, p. 130, May 11, 1801—362 Acres in Bedford County on the branches of McDonald's Creek. James Monroe, Governor.

William Leftwich, Sr., Book 54, p. 420, December 19, 1805. 1050 Acres in Bedford County on Buffalo Fork of Back Creek. William H. Cabell, Governor.

Thomas Leftwich (assignee of Anselm Lynch), Book 56, p. 106, August 19, 1806. 66 Acres in Pittsylvania County on the South side of Staunton River, beginning at James Callaway's corner—along Samuel Smith's line, etc. William H. Cabell, Governor.

Littleberry Leftwich, Book 63, p. 150, August 22, 1812. 56 Acres in Bedford County on South side of Wolf Creek and on the same date, p. 152, he was granted 120 Acres in Bedford County on the North side of Goose Creek.

## CHAPTER XIX

### LEFTWICH SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA FROM THE COLONIAL WARS TO THE WORLD WAR, INCLUSIVE

#### COLONIAL SOLDIERS\*

Augustine Leftwich, Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, p. 225.

Thomas Leftwich, Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, p. 225.

William Leftwich, Hening's Statutes, Vol. 7, p. 206.

#### REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS

Augustine Leftwich, Lieutenant. Under date of June 27, 1783, warrants were issued to Augustine Leftwich, Lieutenant, Thomas Leftwich, Captain, and John Leftwich. Company under Captain Thomas Leftwich from Bedford County ordered to the aid of the Southern States, in lieu of a paper money warrant issued January 1, 1782, now taken up and reaudited according to law. (Auditor's Accounts, V. 15, pp. 376 and 213, Virginia State Library).

Joel Leftwich, Sergeant and Private in the Virginia Continental Line. Pensioned March 2, 1833, aged 73 years, Campbell County. (S. of W., V. 2, p. 123). Received his pay September 23, 1783, (War 4, p. 253). On September 23, 1783, warrant was issued him for his services in the Militia as Sergeant in lieu of a paper money warrant issued January 1, 1782, now taken in and reaudited according to law. (Auditor's Accounts, V. 15, p. 540, Virginia State Library, Archives Department).

"I do hereby certify that Joel Leftwich served three years as a soldier in the 1st Virginia Continental Regiment, beginning the 1st day of August, 1776, and ended the 1st day of August, 1779.

"Given under my hand this 22nd day of September, 1783."

Charles Pelham,  
Major in the Virginia Line.

MS. in the Virginia State Library.

John Leftwich. "This is to certify that John Leftwich, Sergeant of the 1st Virginia Regiment, has faithfully served the time of his enlistment in the Army of the United States, which commenced on the 1st day of August, 1776, and ended on the 1st day of August, 1779, being three years service.

---

\*A list of Colonial Soldiers of Virginia, surnamed Leftwich, according to a special report of the Department of Archives and History for 1913, by H. J. Eckenrode, Archivist.

“Given under my hand this 1st day of August, Anno Domini, 1779.”  
Peter Muhlenberg.

The Auditor: “Please to issue my warrant for services in Continental Army in James Turner’s name, and certificates for depreciation and interest in my own name, and please to deliver them to Captain Robert Clark and you will oblige yours.”

May 12, 1784.

John Leftwich.

(MS. in the Virginia State Library, Archives Department. See, also, under Augustine Leftwich, above).

John Leftwich, Sergeant, and Joel Leftwich, private, were on the Pay Roll of Major Anderson’s Company of the 1st Virginia Regiment, commanded by Colonel Richard Parker, for October, November and December in 1778. (W. D. 2, 1; 14, 1; 287, 1, Virginia State Library).

Thomas Leftwich, Captain. On Thursday, December 3, 1781, fifty-eight warrants were issued to Captain Thomas Leftwich and others for their services in the Militia from Bedford County who were ordered to the aid of General Greene to the South as per Pay Roll. (Auditor’s Accounts, V. 10, p. 86, Virginia State Library).

Uriah Leftwich. Under date of March 19, 1784, warrants were issued to Uriah Leftwich and John Leftwich, Sergeant, for their services in the Militia of Virginia. (Auditor’s Accounts, V. 18, p. 683— War 4, 256, Virginia State Library).

AFFIDAVIT OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH IN THE UNITED STATES  
PENSION BUREAU OF HIS REVOLUTIONARY SERVICES

State of Virginia, 1833  
Bedford County:

On this 26 day of October, 1833, personally appeared before me, Samuel Mitchell, a justice of the peace for the County of Bedford, Augustine Leftwich Senr., a resident of the County of Bedford, aged Eighty-nine years and two months and sixteen days, who being first duly sworn according to law doth on his Oath make the following declaration, in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress passed June Seventh, 1832.

That I entered the Service of the United States as a Lieutenant about the last of May or first of June, Seventeen Hundred and Eighty of that year; that I rendezvous at New London in the County of Bedford, and marched from New London about

the first of June, 1780, as well as I can now recollect, under the Command of Thomas Leftwich as Captain, myself as Lieutenant, and Daniel Mitchell as Ensign in said company; that from New London we marched to Dixes ferry on Staunton River in the County of ———; that we crossed the river at said ferry and marched on to North Carolina to Hillsborough in said State; that we rendezvous again at Hillsborough and remained there six or seven weeks; that I was attached to General Edward Stephens' Brigade, but General Gates was the Commander-in-Chief; that from Hillsborough we marched to the Pedee? and crossed over said River into South Carolina. We were then marched on to Deep River and from Deep River we were marched to Rugleys Mills, from Rugleys Mill marched on toward Camden in South Carolina; and were attacked early one morning by the British Army under the command of Lord Cornwallis; that I was in the battle, that General Gates was defeated there at that time, that a party of the troops retreated back to Hillsborough in North Carolina with me then after arriving at Hillsborough again finding that there were not men enough there to give me any further command, I was discharged on the 12th day of September, 1780, by General Edward Stephens, which discharge I still have in my possession; that from the time I was called to rendezvous at New London until my return home again I believe to be about four months, I don't think it was less than that time; that during that whole tour I acted as a Lieutenant in the Company of said Captain Thomas Leftwich in a company of Virginia Militia from Bedford County.

That shortly after my return, I was promoted to a Captain and was ordered to rendezvous again at New London in Bedford County where I remained sometime; that I was ordered to march from New London to Swans Point on James River opposite to old James Town on said River; that I passed on from New London through Powhatan County and on through Petersburg on the Appomattox River in Dinwiddie County to Swans Points; that I remained at Swans Point as well as I can now recollect between three and four weeks; that after the British Army left old James Town we crossed over to old James Town and marched a few miles from James Town where we received orders to go on to York Town in Virginia, where the British army lay encamped and was surrounded by the French and American armys, as I was informed; that near James Town the commandant of that detachment undertook to organize the different companies, that after the companies was organized there were found not a sufficient number of men to give me a command; that the senior Captains took the commands and that Captain John Claytor of Bedford and myself were discharged at that time, both being junior

Captains; that I received a discharge for a tour of duty at that time, I think from Colonel William Trigg, the commadant at that place of our Regiment; that this call was in the Virginia Militia, that I have lost the said discharge or mislaid it and all my commissions and do not know what has become of them; that from the time I was called out on the second tour of duty until my return I do believe to be not less than two months and upward as a Captain in said requisition.

Question: Where and in what year were you born?

Answer: I was born in the County of Caroline in the State of Virginia, I was born on the 10th day of September, 1744, from the register of my age.

Question: Have you any record of your age and if so where is it?

Answer: It is in my large Bible now in my possession.

Question: Where were you living when called into service, where have you lived since the Revolutionary War and where do you now live?

Answer: I moved from the County of Caroline when I was about seven years of age, was living in the county of Bedford when called on to perform both tour of duty and have lived in Bedford County ever since I first moved to it.

Question: State the name of some of the regular officers that you served with in the army.

Answer: From age and infirmity my memory does not now serve so well as to recollect any other officers except General Gates and General DeCalb at this time that belonged to the regular service.

Question: Did you ever receive a commission and if so by whom was it signed and what has become of it?

Answer: I received a Lieutenants commission and served a tour of duty as Lieutenant. I afterwards received a Captains commission and served a part of a tour of duty as a Captain, but I do not know at this time by whom they were signed. I have lost or mislaid all my commissions I ever had and one of my discharges and do not now know what has become of any of them.

Question: State the names of persons to whom you are known in your present neighbourhood and who can testify as to your character for veracity and their belief of your services as an officer in the Revolutionary War.

Answer: I refer to you Reverend James Mitchell, Colonel

David Saunders, Doctor Thomas Mitchell, George Steptoe, Esquire, Rives Scrugg, Micael Graham, Esquire, John Hudnall and Major Samuel Mitchell.

Augustine Leftwich.

We, James Mitchell, a Clergyman of the Presbyterian Church, residing in the County of Bedford, and Pleasant Creasey of said County of Bedford, hereby certify that we are well acquainted with Major Augustine Leftwich who has subscribed and sworn to the above declaration; that we believe him to be of the age that he has stated in the foregoing declaration; that he is reported and believed in the neighborhood where he resides to have been a Revolutionary officer and that we concur in that opinion.

Sworn and subscribed before me this first day of May, 1834.

James Mitchell  
Saml. Mitchell, Jr.  
Pleasant Creasey

And I the said Samuel Mitchell, Justice of the Peace for the County of Bedford do hereby declare that Major Austin Leftwich who has qualified to the above declaration before me from age and infirmity is unable to travel to the County Court of Bedford; that after the investigation of matters, and after putting the interrogatories prescribed by the War Department that the above named applicant was a Revolutionary officer and served as he has stated, and I the said Samuel Mitchell do further certify that it appears to him that James Mitchell who has signed the preceding certificates is a Clergyman residing in the County of Bedford and that Pleasant Creasey who has also signed the same is a resident in the County of Bedford and creditable persons and that their statement is entitled to credit and I the said Samuel Mitchell do further certify that when I was returning out of the service from near York Town in Virginia that to the best of my recollection I met Captain Augustine Leftwich going into service with his company of Bedford Militia at Powhatan Court House in Virginia going on down towards York Town while the British was lying at York Town.

Given under my hand and seal this first day of May, 1834.

Samuel Mitchell, Jr.,  
Justice of the Peace.

State of Virginia,  
Bedford County.

This day, John Arthur Senr., of lawful age, personally appeared before David W. Quarles, a Justice of the Peace in and

for the County aforesaid and made oath that he was called on to perform a tour of duty from Bedford County Militia service about the last of May, 1780, as well as he now recollects, that the troops were ordered to meet at New London in Bedford County, the place of rendezvous; that after remaining there some time he marched from there about the first of June, 1780, under the command of Captain Thomas Leftwich and Augustine Leftwich Senr. as Lieutenant, and David Mitchell as Ensign; that they marched from New London to Dixes Ferry on Staunton River from there they marched to Hillsborough in North Carolina the place of general rendezvous, that the troop remained there between six and eight weeks and from Hillsborough they marched to the Pedee and crossed said river to South Carolina, from there we marched on to Deep River, crossed Deep River and marched on to Ruggle's Mills from Ruggle's Mills we marched toward Camden in South Carolina and hearing of the British near there we set out before day to go and attack the army and was met by the British Army and I was in said battle, called Gates' Defeat; that Lieutenant Augustine Leftwich remained with us when we went into Battle, that after the defeat I did not know where to go to and wandered about until I got home and saw no more of Lieutenant Augustine Leftwich after that tour. I believe that from the time I set out until my return home from that tour was not less than four months. I was again called out into service about the last of July or the first of August, 1781, and rendezvous at New London, Bedford County; that he marched from New London, he arrives about the first of August, 1781, and marched through Petersburg in Dinwiddie County to Swans Point opposite to old James Town on James River, under the command of Captain John Trigg of Bedford Militia; that I believe Colonel William Trigg was Colonel there; that while at Swans Point I saw Captain Augustine Leftwich there as a Captain in said requisition with his company from Bedford County, but do not know the length of time said Leftwich served at that time, as I did not belong to his company, but understood that Captain Augustine Leftwich was discharged near old James Town as there were not men enough in his company to give him a full command and his company was taken to fill out the Senr. Captains companys.

John Arthur, Sr.

State of Virginia,  
County of Bedford.

This day John Arthur, Senr., personally appeared before me, David W. Quarles, a Justice of the Peace for said County and subscribed and sworn to the above affidavit and I, the said David W. Quarles, do hereby certify that John Arthur, Senr., lives in

my neighborhood and that I am well acquainted with him and that he is a creditable witness and that due faith ought to be given to his declaration.

Given under my hand this 31st day of May, 1834.

D. W. Quarles, J. P.

State of Virginia,  
County of Bedford.

I, Robert Dickenson, Deputy Clerk of the County Court of Bedford, in the State of Virginia, do hereby certify that David W. Quarles who has signed the foregoing certificates to the affidavit of John Arthur, Sr., is an acting Justice of the Peace in said County duly commissioned and qualified according to the Constitution and laws of this State and that his said signature appears to me to be genuine.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the seal of said Court the 5th day of June, 1834, in the 58th year of American Independence.

Robert Dickenson, D. C. B. C.

AFFIDAVIT OF JOEL LEFTWICH IN THE UNITED STATES PENSION  
BUREAU OF HIS REVOLUTIONARY SERVICES

State of Virginia,  
County of Campbell.

On this 8th day of October, 1832, personally appeared before the Court of the County of Campbell and State aforesaid Joel Leftwich resident of the County and State aforesaid, aged seventy-one years the 22nd of last November, who being first duly sworn according to law, doth on his oath make the following declaration in order to obtain the benefit of the provision made by the Act of Congress passed June the 7th, 1832. That when a boy about sixteen years old he enlisted in the County of Bedford and State aforesaid sometime in the winter 1776-77 with Captain Alexander Cummings in the Army of the United States, who had enlisted part of a Company for three years commencing the first day of August, 1776, and had marched them to Headquarters and returned to Bedford on recruiting service ending autumn, and that he contracted with said Captain that his time of service should expire on the first day of August, 1779, with those he had previously enlisted. He set out with the Captain and five other recruits for the Continental Army about the tenth of March and on the way was inoculated for the smallpox in Baltimore and joined the Revolutionary Army near Middlebrook in New Jersey early in May, 1777, and was attached to the First Regiment in the



Virginia line under Continental establishment commanded, according to the best of his recollection, at different time by Colonels Parker, Green and Hendrick, and annexed to General Muhlenberg's Brigade. That he was on the Baggage guard at the time of the battle at Brandy Wine but was in the battle at German Town where the regiment to which he was attached sustained considerable loss, shortly after which the 1st Regiment to which he was attached was detached from the Brigade and stationed at Fort Mifflin (commonly called Mud Island Fort at that time) about five weeks exposed to an almost daily cannonade and bombardment and the fire occasionally returned from the Fort, but not with much effect on either side, the distance being too far. At length the 1st Regiment was relieved by another regiment, in consequence of being kept so long on excessive hard duty, and stationed in the . . . road within a few miles with the general impression that they were alternately to relieve each other, but in a few days after the relief the enemy either weighed the . . . or slipped by with their large men-of-war ships in such force that the Fort was evacuated and taken possession of by the enemy, immediately after which the 1st Regiment joined the Brigade and the army shortly after went into winter quarters at Valley Forge in huts of their own building. He further states that he was in no other battle while attached to the Regular Army and that his term of service having expired he was honorably discharged on the first day of August, 1779, at Rammaso in New Jersey and that his discharge was signed Peter Muhlenberg, Brigadier General, but has been lost or mislaid and that he has not seen it for many years. He also states that he volunteered his service as a substitute for Joseph Dickinson sometime in May or June, 1780, and joined a company of militia in New London, Bedford County, commanded by Captain Thomas Leftwich in the service of the United States and was appointed Orderly Sergeant of the same and marched to Hillsborough in North Carolina, the general rendezvous of the Virginia Militia in that campaign where the troops were organized into regiments which formed a Brigade commanded by General Stevens, and Captain Leftwich's company was attached to a regiment the number of which he does not recollect, but was commanded by Colonel Stubblefield or Spencer forming part of the Brigade. The Militia commenced their march for the Southern Army about the last of July or first of August and joined the Regular Army at Rudgeleys Mills in South Carolina about two days before Gates' defeat near Camden where he had the mortification to witness the most shameful and disastrous battle that occurred during the Revolutionary War, the whole of the Ordnance military stores and baggage being taken by the enemy. The American Army apparently being struck

with a panic were completely routed and put to flight, after which the Militia retreated in a scattered irregular manner in squads and detachments to Hillsborough, the original rendezvous where they generally joined their respective companies and regiments. A considerable number continued their retreat until they got home. The Militia being partially reorganized were destitute of all kind of . . . except their arms and accoutrements and frequently without provisions and such was the general distress and privation that the troops deserted in an unprecedented manner. He states that every man belonging to Captain Leftwich's company, except the commissioned officers, one sergeant, one private and himself, deserted, the commissioned officers consequently became supernumerary and were discharged and the other sergeant, private and himself were attached to a Captain Daniel's company of the same regiment. Shortly after which the troops marched to New Garden where they were stationed several weeks, in the meantime Colonel James Callaway, commanding the Militia in Bedford County, took effectual measures to collect the deserters from that County and sent them on to camp with a commission for Joel Leftwich, Orderly Sergeant of Captain Thomas Leftwich's late company of Militia in the United States service, then a deputed Captain, to take command of them but the commanding General did not think proper to require them to serve the remainder of the tour as common Militia and they were sent home in order to be reorganized and to serve eight months agreeable to the requisition of the law at that time relative to Militia deserters. He states that he continued regularly at his post until about the last of October or first of November when his term of service having expired he was honorably discharged in North Carolina, the name of the place he does not recollect, neither does he at present know whether his discharge was signed by the General or Colonel, having been lost many years. He further states that sometime in February, 1781, he contracted with John Hook, a merchant of Bedford County, to serve a tour of duty for him as a substitute in a company of Militia in the service of the United States, under the command of Captain Bowen Price, then stationed at New London, Bedford County, and was appointed Orderly Sergeant of said company which was shortly after attached to a Regiment of Militia commanded by Colonel Charles Lynch of Bedford which marched immediately for North Carolina, after a few days march Lieutenant John Ferqueran who was attached to Captain Price's company was taken sick and unfit for duty and either resigned his commission or was discharged. A vacancy having occurred in the company, he states that Nicholas Welch, Ensign in said company was promoted to a Lieutenant and that he himself was promoted to an Ensign and acted as such in the battle at Guilford Court-

house in North Carolina, the line of battle being formed, a demand was made on Colonel Lynch for a detachment of fifty of his best riflemen to flank the enemy. The Colonel called for volunteers, he immediately stepped forward with the number required which detachment was commanded by Major John Callaway of Colonel Lynch's regiment and after giving the enemy's left flank four or five destructive fires the Major ordered a retreat and when within about one hundred yards of the regiment in crossing a steep hollow he got his left ankle badly sprained and under common circumstances would not have been able to have borne an ounce of weight on it but such was the necessity that he scrambled up to the regiment, by which time the fire had just commenced from Colonel Lynch's regiment and believing that his ankle was dislocated and that he should be a cripple for life if he did not have it put in place immediately while the wound was fresh, he applied to Lieutenant Benjamin Rice of Captain Moon's company, to pull his ankle in place and after several hard pulls the Lieutenant observed that he could do no more but not being satisfied and still thinking that his ankle was out of joint he applied to Abram Sharp, a strong resolute soldier of his acquaintance, to pull it again but without effect and after consulting several of the officers relative to his crippled situation they unanimously advised him to retire the best way he could and he did so and was soon overtaken by two or three of the North Carolina mounted riflemen and gave one of them five hundred dollars Continental money to let him ride behind him to Frosts Iron Works ten or twelve miles distant, to which place the baggage had been previously sent and at which place the troops arrived late that evening. Within a day or two after the battle, not being able to walk a step and being considered a cripple for months, he luckily procured a horse to ride home and Colonel Lynch discharged Thomas Hamilton, a soldier in Captain Price's company, to attend and aid him in getting home. He also says that being promoted when in actual service he did not receive a commission but that his appointment as Ensign was announced to the troops and that he ranked, did duty and was discharged as such, and he believes his discharge was signed by Colonel Lynch but he has not seen it for many years. He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension or annuity except the present and he declares that his name is not on the Pension Roll of any agency in any State. Sworn to and subscribed the day and year aforesaid.

Joel Leftwich.

## SOLDIERS OF THE WAR OF 1812\*

Augustine Leftwich, Sergeant Major of the Field and Staff of a squadron of Dragoons, commanded by Major John T. Woodford.

Augustine Leftwich, private in Captain Walter Otey's Company, 10th Regiment, Bedford County, commanded by Major Woodford. Served from August 31, 1814, to February 28, 1815.

James Leftwich, Captain of a Company from Bedford County, attached to the command of Major J. T. Woodford. Served from September 3, to November 28, 1814.

James Leftwich, trumpeter in Captain Walter Otey's Company, 10th Regiment, Bedford County, commanded by Major Woodford. Served from August 31, 1814, to February 28, 1815.

William Leftwich, Sergeant in Captain Walter Otey's Company, Bedford County, 10th Regiment, commanded by Major Woodford. Served from August 31, 1814, to February 28, 1815.

William Leftwich, paymaster of the Field and Staff of a squadron of Dragoons, commanded by Major John T. Woodford.

Joel Leftwich, Brigadier General, 12th Brigade, 1st Division Virginia Militia. (Orders, Adjutant General's Office. Also *Norfolk Gazette*, December 12, 1812).

Jesse Leftwich, Captain. On August 20, 1814, Captain Jesse Leftwich advertised in the *Norfolk Gazette* for the return of a deserter. He apparently was in the 6th Virginia Regiment.

——— Leftwich, Lieutenant of the Bedford Artillery, died at Fort Norfolk, September 15, 1812. (*Norfolk Gazette*, September 16, 1812). (He was probably Lieutenant Uriah Leftwich, Jr., son of Captain Uriah Leftwich, Sr.).

---

\*Soldiers of the War of 1812 according to the Virginia Militia Pay Rolls, 1812-15, the "Virginia Muster Roll" of War of 1812, and other sources.

## CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS OF VIRGINIA

A. H. Leftwich, private in Company B, Virginia Military Institute Cadets Battalion, Henry A. Wise, Jr., commanding.

Andrew J. Leftwich, private in Company D, 38th Regiment, Armistead's Brigade, "Laurel Grove Riflemen," Pittsylvania County. Died July 11, 1862, of wounds received at Malvern Hill. Ralph C. Herndon, Captain.

Andrew Jeter Leftwich, First Lieutenant in Company G, 22nd Battalion; was First Sergeant in Battery G, 2nd Battalion in which he enlisted January 31, 1862, at Gloucester Point, and served to the end of the war. James C. Johnson, Captain. The 22nd Battalion was formed from the 2nd Battalion May 23, 1862.

Augustine Leftwich, Sergeant in Marcellus N. Moorman's Battery, "Beauregard Artillery," mustered into service May 11, 1861, at Lynchburg, Va., killed at Funkstown, Md., in 1863.

C. E. Leftwich, private in Company C, first Reserve Battalion, enlisted early in 1865, from Bedford County, and was granted a furlough March, 1865, on account of fever; did not recover till after the war. Abram L. Stiff, Captain.

David W. Leftwich, Third Sergeant in Company H, 166th Militia. Enlisted August 20, 1861, at Red Sulphur. William Dunn, Captain.

Edwin M. Leftwich, Captain of Company A, First State Reserve Battalion, Second Class Militia. Enlisted March 26, 1862, at Richmond, Va.

Elias Leftwich, private in Company G, 22nd Regiment, of Wythe County, composed of boys under 18 years of age. W. O. Moore, Captain.

George W. Leftwich, private in Battery A, 13th Battalion, enlisted March 22, 1862, at Richmond, Va. George Gaston Otey, Captain. (Captain Otey died from wounds October 21, 1862).

Grandison Leftwich, private in Troop F, 2nd Regiment, Fitzhugh Lee's Brigade, "Bedford Southside Dragoons," Bedford County. Captured at Gettysburg in 1863, wounded at Front Royal, Va., August, 1864. James Wilson and William F. Graves, Captains.

Granville Leftwich, private in Company I, 54th Regiment, Marshall's Brigade, Floyd County. Enlisted in 1862, left company August 18, 1864, on account of wounds. William B. Shelor and Burwell Akers, Captains.

Harvey W. Leftwich, private in Botetourt Artillery, enlisted August 8, 1862, in Buchanan County. Joseph W. Anderson, Captain.

J. D. (or P.) Leftwich, First Sergeant in Company G, 28th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade, "The Patty Layne Rifles," Bedford County. Company was organized in April, 1861. Wounded at Gettysburg. Augustus L. Minter and Richard Wright, Captains.

J. F. Leftwich, private in Company K, 57th Regiment, Stewart's Brigade, "Botetourt Guards," died in the service. He was from Franklin County. John J. Allen, Captain.

J. J. Leftwich, private in Company K, 57th Regiment, Stewart's Brigade, "Botetourt Guards," enlisted March 25, 1862, died July 17, 1862. John J. Allen, Captain.

J. R. Leftwich, Clerk in the 1st Battalion of Infantry.

J. W. Leftwich, Surgeon with the Field and Staff, 17th Regiment, Corse's Brigade. Surrendered at Appomattox. Montgomery D. Corse, Colonel.

James Leftwich, private in Company E, 17th Regiment, Corse's Brigade, "Mount Vernon Guards." Joined Company after September 1, 1861. S. H. Devaughn, Captain.

James Leftwich, private in Company D, 29th Regiment, Corse's Brigade, from Carroll County, enlisted in 1863, served two years. F. L. Hale, Captain.

James Leftwich, private in Company A, 58th Regiment, Smith's Brigade, Bedford County. Edward T. Walker, Captain.

James B. Leftwich, private in Company F, 28th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade, "Bedford Grays," Bedford County, enlisted May, 1861, served four years, wounded at Gettysburg. Hugh Nelson and James Kent, Captains.

James C. Leftwich, private in Troop I, 2nd Regiment, Fitzhugh Lee's Brigade, "Campbell Rangers," killed at Kelly's Ford, March 17, 1863. J. D. Alexander, Captain.

James E. Leftwich, private in Company G, 54th Regiment, Marshall's Brigade, enlisted September in 1863, first year as guard, Carroll County, served to end of the war. George H. Turman, Captain.

James W. Leftwich, private in Battery B, 10th Battalion, enlisted in Bedford County, March, 1862. James O. Hensley, Captain.

Joel B. Leftwich, Lieutenant Colonel in the Field and Staff, 3rd Reserve Regiment, S. O. 48, February 27, 1865.

Joel B. Leftwich, Captain of Company D, 42nd Regiment, Jones' Brigade, Campbell County.

John H. Leftwich, private in Ambulance Corps, Army of Northern Virginia, enlisted at Richmond, Va.

John J. Leftwich, private in Company A, 58th Regiment, Smith's Brigade, Bedford County, enlisted in 1861, served four years, wounded in arm. Edward T. Walker, Captain.

John Q. Leftwich, private in Company I, 34th Regiment, Wise's Brigade, Bedford County, died in camp. L. G. Sale, R. M. C. Sale and Robert M. Beard, Captains.

John S. Leftwich, First Lieutenant in Company F, 2nd Regiment, Stonewall Brigade, "Winchester Rifles," Frederick County. W. L. Clarke, Captain.

L. A. Leftwich, private in Company B, 14th Regiment, Kemper's Brigade, "Rifle Grays," Bedford County, enlisted in 1862, served three years. Thomas Leftwich, Captain.

L. C. Leftwich, Lieutenant in the Confederate Navy.

L. Clarke Leftwich, Major of Battery D, 38th Battalion of Lynchburg. Enlisted at Lynchburg, April 23, 1861, as a Second Lieutenant, later promoted to Major. Wounded at Shiloh.

Lynch Leftwich, Sr., private in Company B, 14th Regiment, Kemper's Brigade, "Rifle Grays," Bedford County. Enlisted in 1862. Thomas Leftwich, Captain.

Preston L. Leftwich, private in Company G, 28th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade, "The Patty Layne Rifles." Organized in Bedford County, April, 1861. Pensioned from Bedford County. Augustus L. Minter and Richard Wright, Captains.

R(ichard) Thomas Leftwich, private in Troop H, 9th Regiment, "Gee's Rangers," King William County, organized at West Point, June, 1861. Surrendered at Appomattox. Wm. H. F. Lee and Thomas W. Haynes, Captains.

Robert W(ashington) Leftwich, private in Company G. 2nd Battalion, enlisted January 31, 1862, at Gloucester Point. A. T. Haynes and James C. Johnson, Captains.

T. W. Leftwich, Fourth Corporal in Company D, 86th Militia, enlisted August 23, 1861. Andrew J. Porterfield, Captain and James W. English, Colonel.

T. W. Leftwich, Fourth Corporal in Company B, 86th Militia, enlisted August 5, 1861. R. R. Weisiger, Captain, James W. English, Colonel.

T. W. Leftwich, Second Lieutenant in Company H, 36th Regiment, Smith's Brigade, from Giles County. A. J. Porterfield, Captain.

Dr. T. W. Leftwich, private in Troop A, 2nd Battalion, Fitzhugh Lee's Brigade, "Clay Dragoons," of Bedford County. William R. Terry, Captain.

Thomas Leftwich, Captain of Company C, 1st Reserve Battalion of Bedford County.

Thomas Leftwich, Captain of Company B, 14th Regiment, Kemper's Brigade, "Rifle Grays" of Bedford County.

Thomas Leftwich, private in Troop H, 9th Regiment, "Gee's Rangers," organized at West Point, King William County, June, 1861. W. H. F. Lee, Captain.

Thomas R. Leftwich, Second Corporal in Company A, 1st State Reserve Battalion, Second Class Militia, enlisted at Richmond, Va., May 29, 1862. Edwin M. Leftwich, Captain.

Thomas R. Leftwich, private in Battery K, Richmond Howitzers' Battalion, Light Artillery, enlisted January 30, 1864, at Fredericks Hall. Surrendered at Appomattox. J. Thompson Brown, Captain.

William Leftwich, Lieutenant in Company B, 14th Regiment, Kemper's Brigade, "Rifle Grays," of Bedford County. Thomas Leftwich, Captain.



William A. Leftwich, private in Troop I, 2nd Regiment, Fitzhugh Lee's Brigade, "Campbell Rangers." J. D. Alexander, Captain.

William B. Leftwich, private in Company B, 28th Regiment, Hunton's Brigade, "Craig Rifles," Craig County. Died and was buried at Point Lookout, Md. T. B. McCortney and N. C. Wilson, Captains.

William H. Leftwich, Sergeant in Company A, 58th Regiment, Smith's Brigade, Bedford County, enlisted in 1862, served three years, slightly wounded. Pensioner from Bedford County. Edward T. Walker, Captain. (He is now, 1930, living at Bedford, Va.).

William H. Leftwich, private in Company G, 2nd Battalion. Enlisted at Gloucester Point, January 31, 1862. A. T. Haynes and James C. Johnson, Captains.

## WORLD WAR SOLDIERS

Chris Henry Leftwich, Mess Attendant at the Naval Air Station, enlisted at Roanoke, Va., June 3, 1918.

Clarence B. Leftwich, private first class in Battery F, 1st Field Artillery National Guard, enlisted at Richmond, Va., July 2, 1917.

Eby N. Leftwich, Corporal in Company L, 317th Infantry, enlisted at Rustburg, Va., September 2, 1917.

Ernest D. Leftwich, private in Company D, 162nd Infantry, enlisted at Bedford, Va., May 25, 1918. Wounded at Verdun, October 18, 1918.

Ernest S. Leftwich, private in Company C, 545th Engineers, enlisted at Covington, Va., August 2, 1918.

George W. Leftwich, private in the 330th Infantry, enlisted at Lynchburg, Va., August 4, 1918.

Harry M. Leftwich, private first class in Company F, 313th Infantry, enlisted at Bedford, Va., May 25, 1918.

Joseph Sidney Leftwich, Second Lieutenant of Infantry in the 68th Infantry, enlisted at Covington, Va., June 21, 1917.

Judson Patson Leftwich, seaman on the United States Ship, Kearsarge, enlisted at Sandy Level, December 15, 1917.

Lloyd F. Leftwich, Corporal in Company L, 317th Infantry, enlisted at Hillsville, Va., October 10, 1917.

Marshall McClelland Leftwich, seaman on the United States Ship, New Hampshire, enlisted at Sandy Level, January 9, 1918.

Richard S. Leftwich, private in the 17th Company C. B., Fortress Monroe, enlisted at Cumberland Courthouse, Va., June 21, 1918.

Royal E. Leftwich, private in the 155th Depot Brigade, enlisted at Lynchburg, Va., June 13, 1918.

Samuel W. Leftwich, private in Headquarters Troop, Seventh Army Corps, enlisted at Chatham, Va., May 26, 1918.

Thomas W. Leftwich, private in the 4th Company, Coast Defense of Chesapeake Bay, enlisted at Roanoke, Va., November 29, 1915.

Wesley C. Leftwich, private in Company A, 16th Infantry, from Carroll County, enlisted at Portsmouth, Va., May 25, 1918.

William Edward Leftwich, private in the Students' Army Training Corps at Randolph-Macon College, enlisted at Rustburg, Va., October 1, 1918.

William O. Leftwich, Corporal in the Medical Division of Base Hospital No. 8, enlisted at Charlottesville, Va., May 29, 1917.

Willie A. Leftwich, private in Company B, 7th Engineers, enlisted at Bedford, Va., September 3, 1918.

## CHAPTER XX

### MARRIAGES IN BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

#### LEFTWICH\*

Joshua Early and Mary Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, April 26, 1763, Isham Talbot, security.

Augustine Leftwich, Jr., and Mary Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, February 12, 1765, Gross Scruggs, security.

William Walton and Mary Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William and Elizabeth Leftwich, February 2, 1778.

Littleberry Leftwich and Frances Hopkins, June 19, 1778, Francis Hopkins, security.

James Turner and Sally Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William and Elizabeth Leftwich, August 24, 1778.

Augustine Leftwich, Sr., and Elizabeth Stovall (widow of John Stovall), December 2, 1779, Thomas Fuqua, security.

Joel Leftwich and Nancy (or Ann) Turner, daughter of Richard and Ann Turner, December 24, 1781, John Leftwich, security.

Thomas Leftwich and Jane (or Gincey) Stratton (3rd marriage), daughter of Henry and Sarah Stratton, October 27, 1783, Henry Stratton, security.

Jabez Leftwich and Delilah Stovall, daughter of John and Elizabeth Stovall, February 1, 1785, by Rev. William Johnson, Augustine Leftwich, Jr., security.

John Leftwich and Susanna Smith, daughter of Guy and Ann Smith, February 7, 1788, by Rev. James Mitchell, David Saunders, security.

William Leftwich, Jr. (Black Head) and Frances Otey, daughter of John and Mary Otey, June 17, 1788, by Rev. James Mitchell, Isaac Otey, security.

David Saunders and Lockey Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr., September 4, 1788, by Rev. James Mitchell, Joseph Holt, security.

---

\*The dates given are either the dates of the marriage license or of the marriage.

Jesse Leftwich and Doshia Trigg, daughter of John Trigg, July 21, 1791, by Rev. James Mitchell, Stephen Trigg, security.

John Claytor and Charlotte Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Bethunia Leftwich, January 12, 1792, by Rev. James Mitchell, Samuel Mitchell, security.

Frazier Otey and Mildred Leftwich, daughter of Colonel William and Elizabeth Leftwich, November 21, 1793, by Rev. James Turner, Charles Caffery, security.

Peyton Leftwich and Milley Fuqua, daughter of Thomas and Judah Fuqua, December 26, 1793, by Rev. James Turner, John Pate, security.

Thomas Stratton and Elizabeth Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Bethunia Leftwich, December 2, 1795, by Rev. Joseph Drury, James Leftwich, security.

William Leftwich (White Head) and Sally Leftwich, daughter of Augustine Leftwich, Jr., December 24, 1795, by Rev. James Turner, Augustine Leftwich, security.

William Leftwich and Ruth Ayres, daughter of James and Hannah Ayres, December 29, 1795, by Rev. Joseph Drury, William Richardson, security.

Alexander Burton and Elizabeth Leftwich, daughter of William and Elizabeth Leftwich, April 14, 1796, by Rev. James Turner, Frazier Otey, security.

James Leftwich (Red Head) and Milly Turner, daughter of Admire Turner, August 3, 1797, by Rev. Alderson Weeks, Joel Leftwich, security.

James Leftwich and Matilda Callaway, daughter of William Callaway, November 22, 1797, by Rev. James Turner, Archibald Payne, Jr., security.

Samuel Murphy and Polly Leftwich, daughter of Uriah and Nancy Leftwich, January 17, 1799, by Rev. John Ayres, Uriah Leftwich, Jr., security.

Mark Anthony and Emelia Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Gincey Leftwich, December 13, 1799, by Rev. Alderson Weeks, John A. Anthony, security.

Jabez L. Early and Polley Leftwich, November 26, 1801, by Rev. James Mitchell, Jabez Leftwich, security.

Micajah Stone and Sally Leftwich, daughter of Littleberry and Frances Leftwich, December 24, 1801, by Rev. James Turner, James Stone, security.

John Leftwich and Sally Walton, daughter of William and Mary (Leftwich) Walton (of Botetourt Co.), September 21, 1802, by Rev. James Turner.

James Ayres and Nancy Leftwich, daughter of Uriah and Nancy Leftwich, January 4, 1803, by Rev. John Ayres, Nicodemus Leftwich, security.

Jordan Reese and Polly Leftwich, daughter of Littleberry and Frances Leftwich, in North Carolina, probably about 1796.

George Dixon, Jr., and Permelia Leftwich, daughter of Jabez Leftwich, March 15, 1804, by Rev. James Turner, Jacky Leftwich, security.

John Leftwich and Polly Dickerson, daughter of Suckey Board, September 25, 1805, Clement Dickerson, security.

Pleasant M. Goggin and Mary Otey Leftwich, daughter of William and Frances O. Leftwich, July 31, 1806, by Rev. James Turner.

James D. Cole and Eglentine Leftwich, daughter of Littleberry and Frances Leftwich, November 7, 1806, by Rev. James Moorman, Jack H. Leftwich, security.

Augustine Leftwich and Polly Hackworth, daughter of George Hackworth, December 1, 1806, Jesse Hackworth, security.

Nicodemus Leftwich and Peggy Adams, daughter of John Adams, February 23, 1807, George Thomas, security.

Jonah Dobyns and Sophia Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Gincey Leftwich, July 30, 1807, by Rev. William Leftwich, James Woodford, security.

William Ownbey and Nancy Leftwich, daughter of Jabez Leftwich, July 14, 1808, by Rev. William Jean, Jacky Leftwich, security.

Jackey Leftwich and Anna Drake, September 13, 1808, by Rev. James H. L. Moorman.

Daniel W. Harrison and Jenny Leftwich, daughter of Littleberry and Frances Leftwich, October 24, 1808, by Rev. William Leftwich, Jack H. Leftwich, security.

Jack (John) H(opkins) Leftwich and Jenney Gill, daughter of Charles Gill, October 26, 1808, by James H. L. Moorman.

Jabez Leftwich, Jr., and Martha Jones Early, daughter of Rev. William Early, July 26, 1811, W. I. Walker, security.

Joel Leftwich and Sarah Adams, daughter of John Adams, December 24, 1811, by Rev. John Ayres, James Adams, security.

Littleberry Leftwich and Frances Halley, December 26, 1811, William Leftwich, Jr., security.

David W. Quarles and Anna Leftwich, daughter of Jesse Leftwich, January 27, 1812.

William Leftwich and Elizabeth Calland (widow of Ralph S. Calland and daughter of Samuel Smith), October 13, 1814, by Rev. James Mitchell, John O. Leftwich, security.

Valentine K. Leftwich and Elizabeth Caffery, daughter of Charles and Rebecca Caffery, February 9, 1815, Reuben Crawford, security.

Martin Johnson and Locky Leftwich, daughter of William and Ruth Leftwich, November 28, 1815, by Rev. John Ayres.

John Witten and Catherine Leftwich, daughter of (Capt.) John Leftwich, August 8, 1816, by Rev. Josiah Morton, John W. Holt, security.

James C. Brown and Catherine Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Gincey Leftwich, March 27, 1817.

Alexander Leftwich and Sally Smith, daughter of Samuel Smith, January 9, 1818, by Rev. William Leftwich (White Head), James L. Claytor, security.

Peter L. Austin and Sarah Leftwich, daughter of John Leftwich, July 7, 1819, by Rev. James Turner, Bird S. Leftwich, security.

George D. Patterson and Cinderilla Leftwich, July 31, 1819, George Turner, security.

Robert Leftwich and Catherine Early, daughter of Joshua Early, Jr., October 25, 1819, Jack Stratton, security.

Joshua R. C. Brown and Jane Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Gincey Leftwich, September 7, 1819, Munford Stanfell, security.

Robert C. Steptoe and Elizabeth Leftwich, daughter of James and Matilda Leftwich, February 15, 1820, by Rev. James Turner, Robert C. Penn, security.

Henry T. Franklin and Suckey (Lady Claytor) Leftwich, daughter of James Leftwich, April 17, 1820, George Turner, security.

Ambrose R. Marr and Polly Turner Leftwich, daughter of William Leftwich (White Head), December 18, 1820, by Rev. John Ayres, Benjamin H. Morgan, security.

Augustine Leftwich and Huldy Hackworth, daughter of Anney Hackworth, January 25, 1821, by Rev. John Ayres, Jesse Hackworth, security.

Augustine Leftwich, Jr., and Sarah Turner (widow), September 26, 1821, Littleberry Leftwich, security.

John O. Leftwich and Sarah Povall North, daughter of John North, October 22, 1821, Odin G. Clay, security.

Thomas Leftwich and Susannah Smith, daughter of Samuel H. Smith, November 6, 1822, John Haynes, security.

John Goode and Ann M. Leftwich, daughter of Jack and Sallie Leftwich, February 24, 1823, John L. Cobbs, security.

Samuel Nichols and Polly Leftwich, daughter of William and Ruth Leftwich, July 8, 1823, by Rev. John Ayres, Elijah Murdock, security.

Bird S. Leftwich and Judith Fuqua, daughter of Caleb Fuqua, October 16, 1823, James E. Claytor, security.

Calohill Mennis and Ann B. Leftwich, daughter of James Leftwich, in 1823.

William L. Bell and Elizabeth Leftwich, daughter of William and Frances Leftwich, January 27, 1824, by Rev. William Harris, Thomas L. Leftwich, security.

William Leftwich and Sarah Smith, October 27, 1824, by Rev. John Ayres.

George Hubbard and Sarah Leftwich, daughter of James Leftwich, May 26, 1825, by Rev. John Ayres, James Leftwich, security.

Joel Leftwich and Mary L. Thorp, daughter of Elvira Lee, nee Price, November 16, 1825, John S. Brown, security.

William Leftwich (Black Head) and Mary Fuqua, daughter of Joseph and Celia Fuqua, August 22, 1826, by Rev. William Harris, Hezekiah Fuqua, security.

John Hackworth and Sally Leftwich, November 14, 1826, by Rev. John Ayres, Burwell Hackworth, security.

Samuel Blair Rice and Lucinda W. Leftwich, daughter of Rev. William and Frances O. Leftwich, May 22, 1827, by Rev. James Mitchell.

Daniel K. Forgie and Locky Leftwich, daughter of Rev. William (White Head) and Sallie Leftwich, September 4, 1827, by Rev. John Ayres, Abel B. Nichols, security.

John T. Leftwich and America W. Leftwich, daughter of Jack and Sallie Leftwich, September 25, 1827, by Rev. James Leftwich, Jr., Gustavus A. Wingfield, security.

Hairston A. Leftwich and Elizabeth Hubbard, November 29, 1827, by Rev. James Leftwich, Jr., Solomon Lindsay, security.

William C. Leftwich and Matilda E. Woodruff, January 8, 1828, by Rev. Nicholas H. Cobbs, Robert C. Mitchell, security.

Wesley Hackworth and Jane Leftwich, daughter of Nancy Leftwich, October 16, 1829, by Rev. William Leftwich, Burwell Leftwich, security.

Thomas L. Leftwich and Mildred O. Turner, daughter of Rev. James and Sally Turner, December 22, 1829, by Rev. James Mitchell, William L. Goggin, security.



Ammon Burnett and Orphey Leftwich, daughter of William and Ruth Leftwich, January, 7, 1830, by Rev. John Ayres, Henry Miles, security.

James Leftwich and Mary E. Brown, daughter of Reuben S. Brown, February 10, 1830, by Rev. Robert Burwell, George W. Leftwich, security.

Littleton Leftwich and Dolly R. McDaniel, daughter of Laban McDaniel, March 9, 1831, by Rev. N. H. Cobbs, G. Whitfield Leftwich, security.

Jesse Leftwich and Jennet Stratton, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Stratton, April 28, 1831, by Rev. James Leftwich, William B. Preston, security.

William Burwell Leftwich and Catharine Newbill, May 25, 1831, by Rev. John Ayres.

Benjamin Wright and Catherine Leftwich, daughter of James Leftwich, September 29, 1831, by Rev. William Leftwich, James Leftwich, security.

Walter Leftwich and Frances Turner, November 28, 1831, by Rev. James Leftwich, Benjamin Wright, security.

Bailey Newman and Zelopha Leftwich, daughter of William and Ruth Leftwich, November 29, 1831, Reuben Hackworth, security.

Spicer Howell and Naomi Leftwich, January 16, 1833, by Rev. Abner Anthony, Nicodemus Leftwich, security.

William A. Leftwich and Ann Fields, April 30, 1833, by Rev. William Leftwich, George A. Cunningham, security.

George Hewitt and Rebecca C. Leftwich, daughter of V. K. Leftwich, May 16, 1833, by Rev. William Harris, Samuel W. Hudnall, security.

Etchison G. Leftwich and Mary Ann Foster, daughter of Peyton Foster, November 2, 1836, by Rev. William Leftwich, Caleb Fuqua, security.

Michell Debo, Jr., and Wilmoth Leftwich, daughter of Sarah C. Leftwich, November 16, 1836, by Rev. William Leftwich, Jefferson Nichols, security.

William T. Smith and Susan C. Leftwich, September 23, 1837, James T. Coles, security.

Christopher Hancock and Eliza Ann Walker Leftwich, daughter of William Leftwich (White Head), November 10, 1838, Daniel K. Forgie, security.

Joel Leftwich and Sarah Johnson, daughter of John Johnson, December 30, 1839, John Miles, security.

Bird S. Leftwich and Elizabeth L. Thompson, February 18, 1840, by Rev. Mosby Arnold, James G. Lee, security.

James Franklin and Emily S. Leftwich, daughter of William Leftwich (White Head), October 3, 1840, Joel Leftwich, security.

Valentine Leftwich and Eveline Leftwich, daughter of Valentine K. Leftwich, February 28, 1842, Valentine K. Leftwich, security.

Addison A. Noell and Ethelinda L. Leftwich, daughter of Jack and Sally Walton Leftwich, December 6, 1842, Edward M. Claytor, security.

Jacob H. Anderson and Sarah Jane Leftwich, daughter of Alexander Leftwich, March 16, 1843, by Rev. J. S. Maybury, Abner Anthony, Jr., security.

Robert Skinnell and Mary Leftwich, daughter of James Leftwich (Red Head), March 16, 1843, by Rev. James Leftwich, Oliver H. Powell, security.

James Tompkins Leftwich and Minerva L. Moon, daughter of Christopher Moon, October 4, 1843, Joseph Whitten, security.

John Q. Leftwich and Mildred Ann Fisher, January 3, 1844, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell, Thomas Fisher, security.

William Leftwich (White Head) and Eliza Jane Snider, daughter of Mastin Snider, December 5, 1844, by Rev. John Ayres, Robert C. Mitchell, security.

Calohill D. Chewning and Eliza J. Leftwich, widow of Rev. William Leftwich (White Head), January 19, 1847, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin, James M. Phelps, security.

William C. Smith and Paulina Leftwich, daughter of Alexander Leftwich, February 4, 1847, Joseph C. Porter, security.

Lynch A. Leftwich and Ellen Howell, daughter of Spicer Howell, January 24, 1849, Matthew J. Ore, security.

John A. Otey and Frances Mary Catherine Leftwich, daughter of Rev. William and Mary Leftwich, April 24, 1849, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell, Nelson A. Patterson and James F. Johnson, securities.

Marzel L. Leftwich and Sarah J. Sanderson, daughter of Belinda M. Sanderson, July 29, 1850, James Sanderson, security.

James A. Ore and America Leftwich, daughter of Nicodemus Leftwich, September 9, 1850, Lynch A. Leftwich, security.

Granderson Leftwich and Lucy A. Dallis, daughter of Jubal and Hannah Dallis, December 17, 1850, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin, Samuel D. Patterson, security.

Thomas W. Leftwich and Eleanor J. Moseley, March 12, 1851, John R. Steptoe, security.

Marshall P. Price and Ann Judson C. Leftwich, daughter of William and Sarah C. Leftwich, August 3, 1854, by Rev. Robert Gray.

George W. Hubbard and Mary Ann Leftwich, December 17, 1855.

David H. Mitchell and Matilda E. Leftwich (widow of William C. Leftwich), December 22, 1856.

John Newton Shepherd and Fannie Jane Leftwich, daughter of James and Ann B. Leftwich, February 12, 1857, by Rev. H. H. Wyer.

Morris Leftwich and Julia B. Otey, daughter of John B. and Angeline M. Otey, November 20, 1857, by Rev. James R. Waggoner.

J. Morton Speece and Maria Leftwich, daughter of John O. and Sarah P. Leftwich, February 18, 1857, by Rev. Richard H. Wilmer.

Robert H. Buckner and Cornelia O. Leftwich, daughter of John O. and Sarah P. Leftwich, December 10, 1857, by Rev. Richard H. Wilmer.

John Roberts and Susan Leftwich, daughter of E. G. and Massie A. Leftwich, January 22, 1861, by Rev. John G. Shepperson.

Alexander M. McPheeters and Sarah Fannie Leftwich, daughter of Thomas L. and Mildred O. Leftwich, March 15, 1861, by Rev. James T. Leftwich.

James P. Leftwich and Frances A. Williams, daughter of Ezekiel Williams, March 27, 1861, by Rev. John G. Shepperson.

Thomas L. Shepherd and Sallie W. Leftwich, daughter of James and Ann B. Leftwich, April 17, 1861, by Rev. Charles R. Dickerson.

A. W. Williams and Mary F. Leftwich, daughter of E. G. and Massie A. Leftwich, February 27, 1862, by Rev. John G. Shepperson.

Thomas W. Anthony and Ellen F. Leftwich, daughter of Alexander and Sally Leftwich, April 21, 1864, by Rev. William H. Matthews.

Downing Cox and Ann A. Leftwich, daughter of John Q. and Mildred Leftwich, July 11, 1865, by Rev. Thomas W. Hooper.

Jacob Carroll and Barthenia Ellis Leftwich, daughter of Rev. William H. and Eliza J. Leftwich, September 7, 1865, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

John M. Steptoe and Carolina Hampden Leftwich, daughter of John O. and Sarah Povall Leftwich, November 8, 1865, by Rev. William H. Kinckle.

William M. Dodge and Mary L. Leftwich, daughter of James and Ann B. Leftwich, May 16, 1866, by Rev. H. W. Dodge.

Preston L. Leftwich and Cynthia J. Creasey (widow), daughter of Jacob and Nancy Clingenpeel, October 2, 1866, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

John S. Leftwich and Virginia M. Smith, daughter of Ralph and Susan A. Smith, November 15, 1866, by Rev. M. L. Bishop.

William H. Leftwich and Catharine B. Burnett daughter of William and Catharine Burnett, December 12, 1866, by Rev. E. A. Gibbs.

Paschal Turner and Farmer Leftwich, daughter of George and Annis Leftwich, December 29, 1866, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

William W. Leftwich and Augusta S. Yancey, daughter of S. G. and M. D. Yancey, September 3, 1867, by Rev. James A. Davis.

Lewis G. Creasey and Mary F. Leftwich, daughter of Joel and Sally W. Leftwich, March 18, 1868, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

William C. Leftwich and Sallie A. Everett, daughter of Anderson N. and Ann Everett, May 13, 1868, by Rev. W. H. Pendleton.

Daniel Saunders and Fannie B. Leftwich, daughter of Valentine and Eveline Leftwich, October 25, 1868, by Rev. A. Anthony.

William Fellers and Sallie E. Leftwich, daughter of William W. and Sarena (Callaway) Leftwich, November 10, 1869, by Rev. James A. Davis.

William H. Leftwich and Jennie Mitchell, daughter of Samuel M. and Mary Mitchell, December 15, 1869, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

William L. Murphy and Lucinda Leftwich, daughter of Joel and Sallie Leftwich, December 23, 1869, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Alphonzo A. Gray and Bettie A. Leftwich, daughter of James and Ann B. Leftwich, April 28, 1870, by Rev. James A. Davis.

J. C. W. Phelps and Bettie A. Leftwich, daughter of Valentine and Eveline Leftwich, September 17, 1870, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Alonzo W. Witt and Missouri E. Leftwich, daughter of Joel and Sallie Leftwich, January 18, 1871, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

Richard W. Leftwich and Susan A. Franklin, daughter of Abner H. and Mary Ann Franklin, March 20, 1871, by Rev. R. N. Crooks.

Christopher C. Robertson and Bettie A. Leftwich, daughter of John S. and Bettie L. Leftwich, September 6, 1871, by Rev. J. S. Hunter.

George N. Clingenpeel and Julia A. Leftwich, daughter of E. G. and Massie Ann Leftwich, December 20, 1871, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

George W. Allcock and Naomi Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Ellen Leftwich, December 20, 1871, by Rev. Elisha D. DeWitt.

William A. Leftwich and Sarah J. Allcock, daughter of Ira and Frances J. Allcock, December 25, 1872, by Rev. E. D. DeWitt.

Henry C. Snead and Mary Fannie Leftwich, daughter of John Q. and Mildred A. Leftwich, May 29, 1873, by Rev. R. A. Compton.

James H. Leftwich and Hessie C. Willard, daughter of Winfrey and Margaret Willard, December 26, 1875, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John O. Leftwich and Araminter Josephine Wilkes, daughter of James Ferguson and Rebecca Wilkes, January 3, 1876, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Joseph J. Lipscomb and Sarah E. Leftwich, daughter of Granderson and Lucy A. Leftwich, December 6, 1876, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Samuel D. Leftwich and Prethusa E. Adams, daughter of Joshua C. and Tabitha C. Adams, December 20, 1876, by Rev. Alexander Eubank.

John T. Hatcher and Ockie F. Leftwich, daughter of Granderson and Lucy Leftwich, December 19, 1876, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Joel T. Robertson and Mary W. Leftwich, daughter of Valentine and Eveline Leftwich, February 7, 1877, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John C. Leftwich and Fanny Glass, daughter of Thomas and Sarah A. Glass, April 8, 1877, by Rev. W. A. Lawhorn.

James F. Cocke and Margaret A. Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Ellen Leftwich, May 2, 1877, by Rev. W. A. Lawhorn.

Nicodemus Leftwich and Sarah M. Cocke, daughter of William B. and Frances A. Cocke, July 8, 1877, by W. A. Lawhorn.

Thomas B. Leftwich and Mary A. Foster, daughter of Samuel and Lydia S. Foster, December 6, 1877, by Rev. S. H. Dooley.

William Wiley Fuqua and Cornelia C. Leftwich, daughter of James and Ann B. Leftwich, January 8, 1879, by Rev. C. R. Dickinson.

William S. Overstreet and Toriza V. Leftwich, daughter of Grigsby and Massie A. Leftwich, January 23, 1879, by Rev. Samuel H. Dooley.

Lynch A. Leftwich and Julia A. Abbott, daughter of Dabney and Marinda Abbott, January 29, 1879, by Rev. E. D. DeWitt.

James W. Creasey and Ellen F. Leftwich, daughter of L. A. and Ellen Jane Leftwich, February 12, 1879, by Rev. E. D. DeWitt.

Jesse Ward Wells and Virginia L. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas W. and E. J. Leftwich, May 29, 1879.

Granderson Leftwich and Laura T. Jacobs, daughter of Elisha C. and Martha Jacobs, June 10, 1879, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Robert M. Leftwich and Elizabeth A. Farmer, daughter of James A. Farmer, December 10, 1879, by Rev. J. A. Davis.

Thomas G. Leftwich and Laura F. Thomas, daughter of John M. and Sarah A. Thomas, October 7, 1880, by Rev. John N. Jones.

John L. Arthur and Patry A. Leftwich, daughter of Lynch A. and Ellen Leftwich, March 21, 1883, by Rev. John M. Pryor.

Thomas James Leftwich and Camilla S. Price, daughter of Charles Price, June 28, 1883, by Rev. John A. Wharton.

John G. Leftwich and Eddie P. Wildman, daughter of Elisha and Mary Wildman, April 15, 1884, by Rev. W. D. Barr.

Frank W. Leftwich and Mary L. Stone, daughter of Micajah and Catherine E. Stone, January 17, 1885, by Rev. J. A. Davis.

James B. Lockard and Alice G. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas W. and Eleanor Leftwich, February 10, 1885, by Rev. H. P. Mitchell.

John R. McKinney and Catharine W. Leftwich, daughter of Preston L. and Cynthia Jane Leftwich, December 22, 1886, by Rev. James P. Leftwich.

Edward L. Foster and Nannie B. Leftwich, daughter of Preston L. and Cynthia J. Leftwich, January 5, 1887, by Rev. W. D. Barr.

Claytor T. Stewart and Cornelia Alice Leftwich, daughter of John J. and Ann J. Leftwich, May 31, 1888, by Rev. John R. Fizer.

Ward T. Leftwich and Sallie B. Mitchell, daughter of Albert T. and Lucy Mitchell, April 16, 1889, by Rev. N. B. Foushee.

Charles William Brown and America A. Leftwich, daughter of Lynchfield and Ellen Leftwich, December 18, 1889.

Robert M. Leftwich and Maggie F. Stone, daughter of Micajah and Catharine Stone, July 31, 1890, by Rev. Alexander Eubank.

John Logan and Agnes Leftwich, daughter of Martha Leftwich, November 19, 1890, by Rev. R. B. Boatwright.

Cornelius D. Burnett and Emma L. Leftwich, daughter of Charles and Nannie J. Leftwich, December 24, 1890, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

Robert T. Layne and Clara Z. Leftwich, daughter of William H. and Jennie Leftwich, January 14, 1891, by Rev. Chas. F. Comer.

Jefferson Davis Dearing and Lula Candace Leftwich, daughter of Richard W. and Susan A. Leftwich, December 23, 1891, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Richard H. Oliver and Octavia C. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas and Ann M. Leftwich, November 9, 1892, by Rev. Bascom Dey.

James W. Mitchell and Bettie W. Leftwich, daughter of Charles and Nannie J. Leftwich, November 16, 1892, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

James Bell Leftwich and Mary Essie Nance, daughter of John F. and Lucy Nance, August 28, 1894, by Rev. Alexander Eubank.

Hiram B. Scott and Lelia M. Leftwich, daughter of William A. and Sarah J. Leftwich, November 14, 1894, by Rev. W. F. Fisher.

William C. Mitchell and Celestia B. Leftwich, daughter of John C. and Ardelia F. Leftwich, January 2, 1895, by Rev. R. W. Watts.

Albert Thomas Inge and Roberta Leftwich, daughter of James and Jennie Leftwich, October 23, 1895, by Rev. J. P. Essex.

John Eugene Manley and Ida Frances Leftwich, daughter of William Adams and Sarah Jane Leftwich, November 18, 1896, by Rev. J. M. Street.

Moorman O. Leftwich and Ellen C. Spickard, daughter of Jacob P. and Sallie F. Spickard, December 23, 1896, by Rev. S. P. Beahm.

Homer L. Williams and Berta A. Leftwich, daughter of Richard W. and Susan A. Leftwich, January 6, 1897, by Rev. J. A. Barnhardt.



Powhatan Johnson and Sallie B. Leftwich, daughter of Preston L. and Cynthia J. Leftwich, November 3, 1897, by Rev. James P. Leftwich.

Oscar C. Padgett and Lou E. Leftwich, daughter of William A. and Sarah J. Leftwich, November 3, 1897, by Rev. J. M. Street.

Clark W. Leftwich and Susan E. Sale, daughter of William W. and Emily J. Sale, December 8, 1897, by Rev. O. Littleton.

Andrew R. Patterson and Maggie L. Leftwich, daughter of James H. and Hessie C. Leftwich, December 19, 1897, by Rev. J. T. Kincanon.

Letcher T. Leftwich and Orena Kinzer, daughter of George M. and Ann M. Kinzer, October 6, 1898, by Rev. W. S. Royall.

William W. St. John and Machie Ella Leftwich, daughter of John C. and Ardelia F. Leftwich, December 28, 1898, by Rev. W. B. James.

Henry C. Leftwich and Mattie S. Stiff, daughter of Septimus and Mary Ann Stiff, November 9, 1899, by Rev. Dallas Tucker.

Samuel Leftwich and Eddie Hubbard, daughter of John and Martha Hubbard, November 15, 1899, by Rev. James P. Leftwich.

Elijah F. Alcock and Adelia Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Julia A. Leftwich, November 15, 1899, by Rev. J. M. Street.

William Thomas Clingenpeel and Cosy V. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas B. and Mollie A. Leftwich, December 17, 1899, by Rev. W. E. Beahm.

Louis M. Marshall and Ida D. Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Julia Leftwich, December 27, 1899, by Rev. W. B. James.

William P. Redmond and Ora E. Leftwich, daughter of Nicholas and Sarah M. Leftwich, October 31, 1900, by Rev. J. M. Street.

Cary J. Leftwich and Zata W. Leftwich, daughter of Thomas B. and Mollie A. Leftwich, February 13, 1901, by Rev. W. E. Beahm.

Luther R. Leftwich and Alma A. Leftwich, daughter of John C. and Ardelia F. Leftwich, June 15, 1902, by Rev. J. M. Street.

Valentine Leftwich and Matilda E. Burnett, daughter of Thomas and Fannie Burnett, November 12, 1902, by Rev. W. E. Beahm.

Thomas B. Leftwich and Mollie Krantz, daughter of Grief and Milly Krantz, December 25, 1902, by Rev. S. P. Beahm.

John F. Leftwich and Hester L. Wilson, daughter of Dump and Jennie Wilson, January 6, 1904, by Rev. J. P. McCabe.

Frank H. Leftwich and Lucy Franklin, daughter of Samuel E. and Sallie J. Franklin, September 7, 1904, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

J. Frank Overstreet and Notie M. Leftwich, daughter of James H. and Hessie Leftwich, September 20, 1904, by Rev. William T. Henderson.

Clayton Hayes Taylor and Ollie Frances Leftwich, daughter of William H. and Jennie Leftwich, November 20, 1904, by Rev. J. M. Thomas.

John L. Leftwich and Lucy Alma Fourquaran, daughter of Bartholomew G. and Lucy B. Fourquaran, February 4, 1905, by Rev. Melville W. Bloxom.

Thomas E. Reynolds and Lula Viola Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Julia Leftwich, February 8, 1905, by Rev. M. W. Bloxom.

Rufus M. Leftwich and Mary Leanna White, daughter of Frank O. and Dora Elizabeth White, March 8, 1905, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

Benjamin R. Kirby and Nellie M. Leftwich, daughter of Nicholas D. and Sarah M. Leftwich, May 17, 1905, by Rev. M. W. Bloxom.

Ollie Wilmer Johnson and Alverda J. Leftwich, daughter of Preston L. and Cynthia J. Leftwich, October 3, 1906, by Rev. W. E. Beahm.

Jesse D. Morgan and Laura Leftwich (widow), daughter of Elisha C. and Martha Jacobs, December 18, 1906, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

George L. Leftwich and Dollie C. Goode, daughter of Charles D. W. and Melissa Goode, March 11, 1908, by Rev. W. E. Beahm.

Charles G. Fourqurean and Hattie V. Leftwich, daughter of Nicodemus D. and Sarah M. Leftwich, December 25, 1908, by Rev. J. M. Coleman.

Elijah D. Scott and Lottie D. Leftwich, daughter of Nicodemus D. and Sarah Leftwich, December 8, 1909, by Rev. D. P. Rogers.

Thomas Eldridge Leftwich and Eddie Ellen Updike, daughter of David and Ellen V. Updike, June 29, 1910, by Rev. C. W. Collier.

Martin O'Meara and India M. Leftwich, daughter of William H. and Jennie Leftwich, September 14, 1910, by Rev. J. W. Lynch.

Wayne B. Leftwich and Margaret A. Bell, daughter of Edwin M. and Maggie H. Bell, October 18, 1910, by Rev. Charles H. Scott.

Edward F. Hurt and Emma L. Leftwich, daughter of John G. and Eddie Leftwich, December 18, 1911, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

J. Davis Leftwich and Sarah Estelle Woolridge, daughter of Robert C. and Cora Lee Woolridge, December 29, 1911, by Rev. T. G. Pullin.

Arno Williamson and Maria A. Leftwich, daughter of Richard W. and Sue A. Leftwich, January 30, 1912, by Rev. Tazewell M. McCorkle.

Elmo E. Leftwich and Mary Hattie Overstreet, daughter of Alexander M. and Lucy S. Overstreet, May 12, 1912, by Rev. William A. Tompkins.

Peter A. Fellers and Annie E. Leftwich, daughter of Nicodemus D. and Sarah M. Leftwich, December 18, 1912, by Rev. S. S. Oliver.

Alexander D. Dooley and Mary S. Leftwich, daughter of W. T. and Sallie M. Leftwich, March 29, 1913, by Rev. L. F. Callaham.

Adrian Thomas Overstreet and Blanche Serinda Leftwich, daughter of Lynch and Julia Leftwich, November 19, 1913, by Rev. L. F. Callaham.

William B. Leftwich and Mary E. Woodford, daughter of William J. and Belle Woodford, November 26, 1913, by Rev. L. F. Callaham.

Letcher T. Leftwich (widowed) and Lillie E. Wright, daughter of Lewis and Lockie T. Wright, December 2, 1914, by Rev. C. T. Kincanon.

Russell R. Leftwich (widowed) and Kate F. Goggin (widow), daughter of John E. and Mary Susan Fuqua, March 28, 1915, by Rev. W. G. Hughes.

James White and Carrie Leftwich, daughter of Elizabeth Leftwich, September 29, 1915.

Lawrence B. Manley and Bettie L. Leftwich, daughter of Nicholas D. and Sarah Leftwich, December 8, 1915, by Rev. L. F. Calhahan.

Samuel Peyton Witt and Lucy V. Leftwich, daughter of Jeremiah D. and Emma C. Leftwich, December 29, 1915, by Rev. J. R. Hughes.

Lynch E. Leftwich and Clara B. Reynolds, daughter of Jesse J. and Victoria Reynolds, December 30, 1915, by Rev. H. L. Thomas.

William Junius Leftwich, Jr., and Edna Lee Lipscomb, daughter of James Lee and Alice Lipscomb, May 15, 1917, by Rev. Maynard DeShazo. (According to "Our Kin," p. 685, they have three children: William Junius III, Helen Aileen and Robert Lee Leftwich).

Leslie Leonidas Green and Sallie Wilmoth Leftwich (widow), daughter of Thomas B. and Mollie A. Leftwich, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

Allie D. Leftwich and Estous M. Hubbard, daughter of Theron C. and Vernis J. Hubbard, July 5, 1918, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

William T. Leftwich, age 23, born in Pittsylvania County, son of John and Lillie Crouch Leftwich, and Mary L. Zimmerman, daughter of John L. and Virginia L. Zimmerman, June 25, 1919.

William H. Leftwich (widowed) and Susan Richards, daughter of George B. and Mary C. Richards, October 16, 1919, by Rev. J. A. G. Shipley.

Dennis L. Arthur and Florrie Leftwich, daughter of L. T. and Orena Leftwich, December 3, 1919, by Rev. P. H. Clements.

Harry Moorman Leftwich and Vestine Virginia Hawkins, daughter of William E. and Bettie S. Hawkins, December 13, 1919, by Rev. W. L. Mays.

Fred Spradlin and Glennie Roosevelt Leftwich, daughter of Nick and Sarah M. Leftwich, May 31, 1920, by J. T. Watson.

Martin L. Ashwell and Corlie C. Leftwich, daughter of Samuel C. and Eddie M. Leftwich, May 7, 1919.

William Albert Leftwich and Mary Louise Ellett, daughter of Robert Isaac and Nannie C. Ellett, June 21, 1921.

Hubert Aubry Gills and Mary Ruth Leftwich, daughter of John G. and Eddie Leftwich, September 24, 1921.

Claude Mitchell Leftwich and Virginia Owen Ellett, daughter of Robert Isaac and Nannie C. Ellett, January 6, 1922.

Edward Russell Leftwich and Annie Odell Holdren, daughter of Lester H. and Nannie Holdren, March 26, 1923.

R. Whitfield Leftwich (widowed) and Janie Helen Bragg, daughter of William and Lucy Bragg, August 22, 1923.

Earl Leftwich and Effie P. Woodford, daughter of Joel S. and Ella C. Woodford, February 23, 1924.

Frank L. Tyler and Lena Blanche Leftwich, daughter of Nick D. and Sarah M. Leftwich, April 28, 1924.

Clark Odell Leftwich and Nina Bradley Wilson, daughter of Cornelius J. and Ottie May Wilson, April 7, 1925.

Elisha Roosevelt Wilson and Corlie C. Leftwich, daughter of Samuel C. and Eddie M. Leftwich, December 22, 1925.

James J. Leftwich and Olivia V. Hawkins (widow), daughter of John F. and Margaret Cox, October 1, 1925.

Pleasant Hogan and Dollie C. Leftwich (widow), daughter of Charles and Elizabeth Goode, November 1, 1927.

#### TURNER

Augustine Leftwich, Jr., and Mary Turner, daughter of Richard Turner, February 12, 1765, Gross Scruggs, security.

James Turner and Sally Leftwich, daughter of William Leftwich, August 24, 1778, Robert Alexander, security.

Joel Leftwich and Nancy Turner, daughter of Richard Turner, December 24, 1781, John Leftwich, security.

Stephen Turner and Mary Roundtree, July 16, 1782, by Rev. John W. Holt.

Josiah Turner (of Henry County, Va.) and Milley Key, November 30, 1783, by Rev. William Johnson, George Key, security.

Farthing Hix and Rhoda Turner, daughter of Isaiah Turner, March 22, 1784, by Rev. William Johnson, John Hix, security.

Henry Haynes and Tabitha Turner, May 20, 1784, by Rev. William Johnson, Elijah Turner, security.

William Turner and Betsey Hix, daughter of John Hix, January 28, 1788, by Rev. James Mitchell, William Hix, security.

Benjamin Turner and Elizabeth Shrewsbury, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Shrewsbury, November 18, 1791, James Cundiff, security.

Richard Turner and Rachel Ayres, daughter of James Ayres, December 19, 1792, by Rev. John Ayres, Drury Holland, security.

Wilson Turner and Elizabeth Doss, April 12, 1796, by Rev. John Ayres, Azariah Doss, security.

Stockley Turner and Patsey Holt, daughter of Lucy Holt, September 25, 1799, Joseph Holt, security.

Drury Holland and Sally Turner, daughter of Elijah Turner, December 27, 1785, by Rev. James Mitchell, Elijah Turner, security.

John Stratton and Mary Ann Turner, January 31, 1788, by Rev. James Mitchell, Admire Turner, security.

Moses Mayhew and Nancy Turner, December 29, 1796, by Rev. Alderson Weeks, John Gordon, security.

James Leftwich (Red Head) and Milley Turner, daughter of Admire Turner, August 3, 1797, by Rev. Alderson Weeks, Joel Leftwich, security.

John Murphy, Jr., and Theodotia Turner, daughter of Elijah Turner, December 31, 1799, by Rev. John Ayres, Elijah Turner, security.

John Hopkins and Polly Turner, daughter of James Turner, September 2, 1800, by Rev. James Mitchell, Frazier Otey, security.

Admire Turner and Lucy Hatcher, December 25, 1800, by Rev. John Ayres, Lewis Arthur, security.

Price Hopkins and Elizabeth Turner, daughter of James Turner, October 13, 1801, by Rev. James Mitchell, Armistead Otey, security.

Thomas Garrett and Molly Turner, October 22, 1801, by Rev. James Mitchell, John Turner, security.

John Turner and Judith Haile, May 2, 1802, by Rev. Alderson Weeks, John Witt, security.

Jesse Turner and Magdalen Williamson, daughter of Henry Williamson, August 3, 1802, by Rev. John Ayres, Richard Turner, security.

Elijah Turner and Polly Tolley, daughter of Mary Tolley, October 15, 1804, by Rev. William Davis, Uriah Leftwich, security.

Lewis Turner and Milley Hurt, December 24, 1805, by Rev. John Ayres, Elisha Hurt, security.

Micajah Turner and Mahala Bond, July 28, 1806, Wright Bond, security.

Jubal Turner and Peggy Squires, July 28, 1806, John Stratton, security.

Meador Turner and Piety Hackworth, daughter of George Hackworth, December 8, 1806, James Adams, security.

Griffin Bayne and Nancy J. Turner, daughter of James Turner, February 6, 1808, by Rev. James Mitchell, Alexander Gray, security.

John Turner and Sally Miles, February 22, 1808, Jacob Grubb, security.

Job Martin and Mary Turner, March 30, 1809, by Rev. John Ayres, James Turner, security.

John B. Turner and Ann Bond, October 24, 1811, by Rev. John Ayres, Wright Bond, security.

Walter Chewning and Lucy Turner, October 24, 1814, by Rev. William Leftwich, Admire Turner, security.

Jubal Turner and Frances Tucker, daughter of Jesse Tucker, June 26, 1815, George Hurt, security.

Franklin Turner and Patsy Hogan, March 26, 1817, by Rev. Peyton Welch, Obadiah Hogan, security.

Jubal Turner and Milly Ross, May 16, 1818, Sutherland Ross, security.

William Ore and Rebecca Turner, daughter of Elijah Turner, April 1, 1819, by Rev. John Ayres, Meador Turner, security.

James O. Hensley and Nancy Turner, December 7, 1820, by Rev. John Ayres, Admire Turner, security.

Augustine Leftwich and Sarah Turner (widow), September 26, 1821, Littleberry Leftwich, security.

Lee Turner and Nancy Angle, August 15, 1822, by Rev. John Ayres, William Angle, security.

Samuel Cook and Sarah Turner, January 8, 1822, by Rev. John Ayres.

Elijah Basham and Nancy Turner, daughter of John Turner, October 30, 1822, by Rev. John Ayres, Jonathan Basham, security.

Goodman Turner and Elizabeth Angle, November 27, 1822, by Rev. John Ayres, William Angle, security.

Charles Wood and Elizabeth Turner, daughter of Elizabeth Turner, March 20, 1823, by Rev. William Harris, Richard M. Scruggs, security.

James Turner and Matilda Baker, daughter of Basil Baker, November 30, 1824, by Rev. John Ayres, James Baker, security.

James Turner and Sally Dowdy, March 17, 1825, by Rev. William Harris, Hundley Dowdy, security.

Archibald Turner and Mary Creasey, daughter of Thomas Creasey, May 10, 1825, by Rev. James Mitchell, Thomas Creasey, Jr., security.



James G. Turner and Elizabeth P. Key, daughter of Doshia Key, June 14, 1825, by Matthew Jackson, Stephen Preston, Jr., security.

Meador Turner and Catharine Thurman, January 31, 1826, by Rev. William Leftwich, Tubal Dixon, security.

Frazier O. Stratton and Charlotte Turner, November 18, 1828, by Rev. John Ayres, Benjamin F. Turner, security.

Calvin Turner and Matilda Thurman, June 29, 1829, by Rev. William Leftwich, Emanuel Wilson, security.

Julius Saunders, Jr., and Rebecca B. Turner, September 22, 1829, Admire Turner, security.

Thomas Hunt (of Franklin County, Va.) and Rebecca Turner, daughter of Jesse Turner, October 15, 1829, by Rev. Abner Anthony, James L. Wingfield, security.

Thomas L. Leftwich and Mildred Otey Turner, daughter of Rev. James Turner, December 22, 1829, by Rev. James Mitchell, William L. Goggin, security.

John H. Turner and Lucy C. Jeter, daughter of Sovereign Jeter, October 19, 1830, Fieldon H. Jeter, security.

Gideon Turner and Ruth D. Field, daughter of Samuel Field, October 20, 1830, James W. Field, security.

Stephen Preston and Frances Turner, daughter of Benjamin Turner, February 1, 1831, by Rev. John Ayres, John T. Davis, security.

Mark Turner and Charity Crouch, daughter of Josiah Crouch, November 21, 1831, by Rev. William Leftwich, Caleb Witt, security.

Walter Leftwich and Frances Turner, November 28, 1831, by Rev. James Leftwich, Benjamin Wright, security.

Mark Turner and Polly Johnson, by Zachariah Worley.

Francis W. Robertson and Nancy A. Turner, September 3, 1833, by Rev. John Ayres, Benjamin Turner, security.

Jonas Turner and Eliza Krantz, December 3, 1833, by Rev. William Leftwich, Thomas Shepherd, security.

Benjamin B. Turner and Catharine Dearing, December 17, 1833, by Rev. John Ayres, William Terry, security.

William Turner and Parthena Creasey, daughter of Claiborne Creasey, February 20, 1834, by Rev. Mosby Arnold, Claiborne Creasey, Jr., security.

Anselm W. Turner and Elizabeth Lazenby, November 19, 1834, by Rev. John Ayres.

William G. Turner and Martha Crumpacker, daughter of Peter Crumpacker, April 20, 1835, Owen Crumpacker, security.

Elijah Turner and Julian Cadwallender, daughter of Betsey Cadwallender, July 27, 1835, by Rev. William B. Leftwich, John H. Turner, security.

Lewis C. Turner and Jane Frith, daughter of Herbert Frith, February 8, 1836, by Rev. James Leftwich, John Frith, security.

Thomas Shepherd and Rhoda Turner, daughter of John Turner, March 10, 1836, by Rev. James Leftwich, William A. Shepherd, security.

Francis H. Bell and Musidora A. Turner, August 1, 1838, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell.

Christopher C. Cundiff and Sarah Turner, daughter of Admire Turner, February 26, 1839, by Rev. William Leftwich, James Wilson, security.

James Chewning and Mary S. H. Turner, daughter of Captain John B. Turner, November 12, 1840, by Rev. J. T. St. Clair, John B. Turner, security.

Samuel S. Turner and Martha Turner, daughter of Captain John B. Turner, November 12, 1840, by Rev. J. T. St. Clair, John B. Turner, security.

James Dinwiddie and Mary Turner, daughter of Admire Turner, February 16, 1843, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin, Hardaway A. Turner, security.

Thomas Updike and Sarah Turner, daughter of John Turner, December 20, 1843, by Rev. James Leftwich, Thomas Shepherd, security.

Obadiah W. Turner and Arthème Dobyns, daughter of Grace Dobyns, January 26, 1846, Albert Dobyns, security.

Thomas Turner and Caroline Jones, March 12, 1846, by Rev. William Harris, John Nelson, security.

Isham Lawhorn, Jr., and Mary J. Turner, daughter of Martha Turner, February 4, 1847, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin, Albert Dobyns, security.

Albert Dobyns and Judy Ann E. Turner, daughter of Martha Turner, September 13, 1849, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin, John Turner, security.

William B. Scruggs and Nancy M. Turner, granddaughter of Thomas Brown of Cumberland County, Va., February 1, 1851, by Rev. Alfred Norman, Edmund Womack, security.

James R. Metts and Matilda V. Turner, November 15, 1851.

John W. Turner and Marcella F. Thomasson, November 27, 1852.

Benjamin D. Crouch and Martha Turner, November 10, 1853.

Elias Arthur and Martha Turner, daughter of Martha Turner, March 30, 1854, by Rev. Zachariah Angel.

Wesley Peters and Mahala W. Turner, daughter of John B. and Anna Turner, November 21, 1854, by Rev. B. S. Turner.

William Turner and Sarah J. Shaon, September 17, 1855.

Thomas J. Lacy and Susan M. Turner, daughter of Frank Turner, October 31, 1855, by Rev. William H. Matthews.

Robert H. Creasey and Sarah A. Turner, daughter of Mark and Mary Turner, February 5, 1856, by Rev. George W. Leftwich.

Benjamin Turner and Sally Hole, daughter of Ransom and Lovely Hole, November 7, 1856, by Rev. William H. Matthews.

James H. Hood and Sarah F. Turner, daughter of James and Mary Jane Turner, December 23, 1856, by Rev. Benjamin F. Moomaw.

Richard A. Turner and Nancy E. Loyd, March 30, 1857.

William D. Thomas and Mary M. Turner, daughter of James and Mary Turner, December 24, 1860, by Rev. J. R. Harrison.

Archibald H. Turner and Rhoda M. Feathers, January 22, 1861, by Rev. J. R. Harrison.

Milton J. Turner and Sallie A. C. Snow, daughter of George W. and Nancy C. Snow, November 15, 1865, by Rev. Abner Anthony.

James M. Turner and M. E. Heptinstall, daughter of C. and G. Heptinstall, December 6, 1865, by Rev. Abner Anthony.

John M. Garrett and Sarah A. Turner, daughter of Benjamin B. and Catharine Turner, December 20, 1865, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Jack Turner and Nancy Poindexter (widow), January 6, 1866, by Rev. John G. Shepperson.

George K. Turner and America P. Walker, daughter of Robert and Polly Walker, February 8, 1866, by Rev. R. D. Gregory.

Daniel B. Witt and Juda Ann Turner, daughter of William and Parthenia Turner, February 20, 1866, by Rev. R. D. Gregory.

Robert G. Turner and Nancy Florentine Lewis, daughter of Sampson B. and Polly Lewis, February 21, 1866, by Rev. R. D. Gregory.

Wiley Turner and Patra Saunders, daughter of Benjamin and Fannie Saunders, April 2, 1866, by Rev. A. Anthony.

Samuel H. Turner and Bettie F. Wright, daughter of Price and Sarah F. Wright, November 14, 1866, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

James B. Turner and Susan J. Saunders, daughter of William and Florentine Saunders, December 12, 1866, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Samuel Lowry and Patra Anna Turner, daughter of Lucy Turner, December 13, 1866, by Rev. J. A. Davis.

Paschal Turner and Farmer Leftwich, daughter of George and Annis Leftwich, December 29, 1866, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

Thomas Turner and Mildred S. Angel, daughter of Ellis and Margaret Angel, February 21, 1867, by Rev. B. F. Peerman.

Admire Turner and Terisa J. Wright, daughter of Benjamin and Catharine Wright, June 5, 1867, by Rev. B. F. Peerman.

Cornelius G. Stanley and Ann V. Turner, daughter of Thomas W. and Caroline Turner, August 12, 1867, by Rev. Joseph E. Potts.

John Turner and Mary E. Drewry, daughter of John and Ann Drewry, December 3, 1867, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

Daniel Patterson and Mildred F. Turner, daughter of William W. Turner, December 18, 1867, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Leroy A. Turner and Amanda L. Burnett, daughter of Samuel and Jane Burnett, December 29, 1867, by G. Wheeler.

Mark Turner and Ann M. Mayhew, daughter of James and Nancy Mayhew, January 11, 1868, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

Calohill Rucker and Frances Turner, December 25, 1868, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

Charles Turner and Viny White (widow), December 28, 1868, by Rev. C. W. Wood.

Thomas J. Turner and V. J. Snow, daughter of George W. and Nancy Snow, November 23, 1870, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John W. Turner and Martha V. Hall, daughter of John U. and Malinda Hall, February 22, 1871, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

James M. Turner and Deborah C. Wright, daughter of Bartlett and Amanda V. Wright, March 9, 1871, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Beverly Jasper Wilkinson and Mary A. Turner, daughter of Hardaway A. and Sophia Turner, June 30, 1871, by Rev. J. S. Hunter.

A. S. Wilson and Louisa M. Turner (widow), daughter of William and Rhoda Lukin, October 11, 1871, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John W. Turner and Lucie A. Lantz, daughter of Henry L. and Crisia Lantz, October 24, 1871, by G. Wheeler.

William C. Hudson and Mary L. Turner, daughter of Charles E. and Nancy Turner, February 12, 1873, by C. L. Anthony.

Mark A. Newbill and Susan J. Turner (widow), daughter of William and Florentine Saunders, April 15, 1874, by Rev. Joseph Parker.

John L. Horn and Margaret L. Turner, daughter of John W. and Fanny Turner, September 28, 1876, by John D. Edington.

John P. C. Fielder and Virginia B. Turner, daughter of John B. and Mary F. Turner, December 3, 1876, by Rev. B. S. Turner.

Charles H. Turner and Callie C. Field, daughter of John B. and Elizabeth Field, January 24, 1877, by Rev. J. A. Davis.

Coalman L. Byrd and Mary T. Turner, daughter of John B. Turner, September 16, 1877, by Rev. B. S. Turner.

Henry C. Hardy and Virginia B. Turner, daughter of J. W. Turner, February 12, 1879, by Rev. J. D. Edington.

Charles Anthony, Jr., and Ellen F. Turner, daughter of Benjamin B. and Catharine Turner, February 26, 1879, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Daniel Y. Turner and Texanna Early, daughter of Bettie Early, October 22, 1879.

Christopher Z. Whitten and Drucilla A. Turner, daughter of Elijah H. and Sarah Turner, October 29, 1879, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Charles H. Turner and Susan E. Hudson, daughter of John and B. M. Hudson, December 17, 1879, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John W. Turner and Kate D. Carter, daughter of George and Sarah F. Carter, April 20, 1880, by Rev. John E. Darmer.

Peter Parker and Laura Turner, daughter of J. W. Turner, May 26, 1881, by G. Wheeler.

E. F. Jones and Mary M. Turner, daughter of Benjamin B. and Catharine Turner, August 24, 1881, by Rev. T. J. Stone.

Robert G. Roberts and Tabitha F. Turner, daughter of E. H. and Sarah Turner, February 16, 1882, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Robert D. Mitchell and Mary A. Turner, daughter of George K. and America P. Turner, June 17, 1883, by Rev. John W. Howard.

William T. St. Clair and Mary E. Turner, daughter of Richard A. and Nancy E. Turner, February 4, 1886, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Charles W. Turner and Lillian J. Huddleston, daughter of James E. and Elizabeth C. Huddleston, September 1, 1886, by Rev. J. D. Lumsden.

Thomas G. Turner and Lelia M. Turner, daughter of Samuel and Bettie Turner, December 21, 1887, by Rev. W. D. Barr.

Harvey R. Witt and Sallie B. Turner, daughter of George K. and America P. Turner, December 5, 1888, by Rev. C. W. Turner.

John Wesley Turner and Sallie C. Siner, daughter of Daniel and Margaret Siner, February 7, 1889, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Richard W. Wells and Mary S. Turner, daughter of Bird S. and Mary J. Turner, May 13, 1889, by Rev. C. W. Turner.

Silas T. Bradley and Pokie C. Turner, daughter of Harrison and Sarah A. Turner, November 13, 1889, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

William T. Siner and Mary A. Turner, daughter of Archibald and Rhoda Turner, February 20, 1890, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Robert Turner and Susan A. Cunningham, daughter of William and Sarah Cunningham, August 21, 1890, by Rev. D. H. Blaine.

Tilghman Arthur and Marinda Turner, daughter of Frank and Patsy Turner, September 24, 1890, by Rev. Thomas W. Dooley.

George G. Turner and Sallie S. Nichols, daughter of Jesse C. and Almira S. Nichols, July 5, 1891, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

William J. Turner and Martha A. Gray, daughter of Paschal and Mary J. Gray, August, 1891.

Walter B. Turner and Viola J. Turner, daughter of James G. and Mollie J. Turner, September 27, 1891, by Rev. C. W. Turner.

William I. Angle and Martha M. Turner, daughter of John W. and Martha V. Turner, December 21, 1892, by Rev. Asa Driscoll.

Walter A. Fitzpatrick and C. Mamie Turner, daughter of Milton and Sallie A. Turner, April 5, 1893, by Rev. P. A. Anthony.

Orian M. Patterson and Nannie M. Turner, daughter of Samuel R. and Bettie F. Turner, December 19, 1893, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Harvey H. Dudley and Emma K. Turner, daughter of Thomas H. and Jennie Turner, December 24, 1893, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Thomas G. Turner and Nannie S. McGhee, daughter of Thomas S. and Henrietta C. McGhee, December 26, 1893, by Rev. James W. Overstreet.

Milton D. Turner and Bertie J. Hughes, daughter of James E. and Susan J. Hughes, January 7, 1894, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

John Abram Patezel and Sarah Frances Turner, daughter of Archy and Rhoda Turner, February 18, 1894, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Robert N. Harris and Esther C. Turner, daughter of Leroy A. and Amanda L. Turner, April 26, 1894, by Rev. John W. Parrish.

James W. Turner and Roxie Belle Short, daughter of P. T. and B. A. Short, January 9, 1895, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Lewis C. Burnett and Mary A. Turner, daughter of John W. and Martha V. Turner, April 17, 1895, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

William H. Turner and Emma Jane Robertson, daughter of Julia Robertson, May 1, 1895, by Rev. C. D. Trent.

James Siner and Amanda Susan Turner, daughter of Archibald H. and Rhoda Turner, October 3, 1895, by Rev. William Wistar Hamilton.

George W. Flowers and Florence A. Turner, daughter of Richard A. and Nancy E. Turner, November 21, 1895, by Rev. Samuel Crumpacker.

Walter W. Brooks and Fannie Turner, daughter of George K. and A. P. Turner, October 21, 1896, by Rev. F. P. Robertson.

Eugene Parker and Lonie Missouri Turner, daughter of Admire H. and Rhoda Turner, December 27, 1896, by Rev. G. Wheeler.



James C. Dooley and Eugenia M. Turner, daughter of G. T. and Marinda S. Turner, January 20, 1897, by Rev. J. T. Kincanon.

John S. Mason and Lonie Frances Turner, daughter of Richard A. and Nancy Elizabeth Turner, February 4, 1897, by Rev. Samuel Crumpacker.

John H. Turner and Hessie P. Maxey, daughter of Jesse N. and Susan V. Maxey, December 2, 1897, by Rev. Alexander Eubank.

George Walter Turner and Jessie T. Preston, daughter of William J. and Lizzie K. Preston, January 12, 1898, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

John M. Turner and Celina A. Tinsley, daughter of William B. and E. E. Tinsley, October, 1899, by Rev. John H. Harris.

William O. Smith and Vaughnie K. Turner, daughter of Milton J. and Sallie A. Turner, December 6, 1899, by Rev. W. S. Royall.

George P. Citty and Emma D. Turner, daughter of J. W. and Martha T. Turner, February 14, 1900, by Rev. J. P. Luck.

Joseph E. Turner and Hessie Patterson, daughter of Daniel T. and Mildred Patterson, April 18, 1900, by Rev. J. P. Luck.

Wilber M. Turner and Elizabeth A. Craighead, daughter of Charles P. and Eliza F. Craighead, February 10, 1901, by Rev. William T. Henderson.

Harry Hanner and Callie Turner, daughter of James G. and Tersia J. Turner, May 22, 1901, by Rev. W. S. Royall.

James C. Dellis and Carrie L. Turner, daughter of Charles H. and Susan E. Turner, December 24, 1902, by Rev. R. A. Lee.

John Henry Turner and Laura Helen Hubbard, daughter of M. R. and Mack T. Hubbard, February 13, 1903, by Rev. J. T. Kincanon.

Louis M. Turner and Sallie K. Howell, daughter of Thomas A. and Ida Howell, November 1, 1903, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

L. G. Turner and Mary Creasey, daughter of C. H. and Sallie L. Creasey, December 30, 1903, by Rev. J. B. Lavinder.

Richard R. Turner and Helen N. K. Early, daughter of J. Nathaniel and Helen N. Early, March 9, 1904, by Rev. Edward E. Lane.

Archibald Henry Turner, Jr., and Ollie Belle Hazelwood, daughter of William and Victoria Hazlewood, August, 1904, by Rev. J. A. Barnhardt.

John T. Stover and Sallie B. Turner, daughter of Byrd S. and Mary I. Turner, November 15, 1904, by Rev. C. W. Turner.

George E. Turner and Addie V. Mathews, daughter of Robert and L. V. Mathews, December 28, 1904, by Rev. Norman A. Page.

James A. Oliver and Ida Lee Turner, daughter of Archibald and Rhoda M. Turner, January 25, 1905, by Rev. J. A. Barnhardt.

Perry Turner and Lillie F. Holden, daughter of Charles C. and Emma Holden, November 8, 1905, by Rev. J. P. Luck.

Philip L. Turner and Daisy Carter, daughter of George W. and Serelda G. Carter, December 20, 1905, by Rev. J. A. Barnhardt.

William E. Turner and Carrie F. Gardner, daughter of John B. and Sarah J. Gardner, December 27, 1905, by Rev. Horace Wilkinson.

Daniel J. Kesler and Icy M. Turner, daughter of Lee A. and Amanda L. Turner, September, 1907, by Rev. J. B. Lavinder.

Edgar N. Turner and Nannie E. Rader (widow), daughter of Mary Hudson, June 7, 1908, by T. A. Childress.

Emmett Turner and Amie Belle Woods, daughter of Wesley C. and Sarah F. Woods, December 20, 1908, by Rev. W. H. Shields.

Leslie C. Turner and Delia F. Cunningham, daughter of William C. and Lucy C. Cunningham, December 16, 1908, by Rev. T. A. Childress.

Osborne J. Ashwell and Addie V. Turner, daughter of Thomas H. and Jennie Turner, April 21, 1909, by Rev. C. L. Anthony.

Sandy M. Turner and Plumer Johnson, daughter of J. Caiphaz and Mary S. Johnson, December 27, 1911, by G. R. Haley.

Henry Jones and Berta D. Turner, daughter of Charles Henry and Margaret Jane Turner, March 13, 1912, by Rev. McH. Williams.

Albert Burnett Turner and Hattie Bernice Broughman, daughter of Lynch and Lucy B. Broughman, July 28, 1912, by Rev. C. R. James.

Walter C. Turner and Lona May Chewning, daughter of Walter and Mollie Chewning, August 14, 1912, by Rev. G. R. Haley.

Michael J. Kelly and Teresa E. Turner (widow), daughter of Ferdinand and Bettie Haynes, November 23, 1912, by Rev. T. Carter Page.

Edward Hunt Graves and Nellie Craton Turner, daughter of T. H. and Valua J. Turner, June 18, 1913, by Rev. F. P. Robertson.

James N. Turner and Willie Ferriss, daughter of John J. and Sallie Ferriss, July 27, 1915, by Rev. S. P. Beahm.

Robert V. Mitchell and Nannie B. Turner, daughter of Charles H. and Susan E. Turner, December 29, 1915, by Rev. G. R. Haley.

Luther C. Dellis and Mary O. Turner, daughter of Charles H. and Susan E. Turner, February 27, 1916, by Rev. G. R. Haley.

#### GOGGIN

Stephen Goggin and Susanna Terry, September 5, 1772, Robert Donald, Jr., security.

Stephen Goggin, Jr., and Rachel Moorman, December 21, 1773, Stephen Goggin, Sr., security.

John Goggin and Lucy Branch, daughter of Olive Branch, September 8, 1777, Stephen Goggin, Sr., security.

Thomas Dougherty and Sarah Goggin, June 15, 1778, Stephen Goggin, Sr., security.

Robert Goggin and Sally Irvine, daughter of David Irvine, February 7, 1794, by Rev. James Mitchell.

Samuel Clemens and Pamela Goggin, daughter of Stephen, Jr., and Rachel Goggin, October 29, 1797, by Rev. John Ayres.

Obadiah Tate and Nancy Goggin, daughter of Stephen, Jr., and Rachel Goggin, December 12, 1798, Samuel Clemens, security.

Alexander Gill and Mary Goggin, daughter of Stephen Goggin, Jr., November 17, 1801, by Rev. John Ayres.

Pleasant M. Goggin and Mary Otey Leftwich, daughter of Rev. William (Black Head) and Mary Otey Leftwich, July 31, 1806, by Rev. James Turner.

Stephen Goggin and Janet Robertson, daughter of Jeffrey Robertson, December 29, 1808, by Rev. James H. L. Moorman, Obadiah Tate, security.

William Goggin and Pamela Tate, November 23, 1810, by Rev. William Leftwich, Obadiah Tate, security.

Stephen Goggin and Polly Dougherty, daughter of Thomas Dougherty, April 25, 1811, by Rev. Frederick Kabler.

Thomas Goggin and Polly Walden, daughter of John Walden, December 23, 1812.

Samuel Fields and Elizabeth Goggin, daughter of Stephen Goggin, Jr., June 5, 1827, by Rev. James Leftwich, Jr.

Edwin Mathews and Emily M. Goggin, daughter of Pleasant M. and Mary O. Goggin, December 23, 1828.

John B. Witt and Elizabeth Fields (widow), daughter of Stephen Goggin, Jr., December 22, 1830.

William L. Goggin and Mary O. Cook, daughter of William and Sarah O. Cook, May 5, 1830, by Rev. Nicholas H. Cobbs.

Ammon H. Parker and Frances H. Goggin, daughter of Stephen Goggin, December 10, 1835, by Rev. James Leftwich, Thomas C. Goggin, security.

John O. L. Goggin and Susan S. S. Holt, daughter of John W. and Eliza Holt, November 9, 1837, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell.

Thomas C. Goggin and Elizabeth Jane Johnson, daughter of Thomas and Sally Johnson, December 4, 1838, by Rev. James Leftwich.

William L. Goggin and Elizabeth Cook, daughter of Samuel and Sallie Turner Cook, November 17, 1840, by Rev. James Leftwich.

Jeffrey R. Goggin and Margaret McGeorge, September 16, 1841, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Thomas B. Moorman and Frances E. Goggin, daughter of Pleasant M. and Mary O. Goggin, December 2, 1842.

John R. Steptoe and Sarah Paulina Goggin, daughter of Pleasant M. and Mary O. Goggin, November 20, 1845, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell.

John M. Goggin and Sarah J. Carney, November 14, 1849, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Lawrence McGeorge and Ann Elizabeth Goggin, daughter of Stephen Goggin, November 15, 1849, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

P. M. Goggin and N. C. Stone, January 17, 1850, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Charles Chesterfield Otey and Sarah Pleasants Goggin, daughter of William L. and Mary Otey Goggin, December 21, 1873, by Rev. William Kinckle.

Auville R. Goggin and Emma C. Gray, daughter of Alexander and Lucinda Gray, February 15, 1855, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

David Parker and Mary A. Goggin, daughter of Stephen and Jane T. Goggin, June 12, 1855, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

John B. Gardner and Sallie J. Goggin, daughter of Thomas C. and Elizabeth J. Goggin, March 13, 1866, by Rev. Mordecai Ha-good.

William J. Goggin and Ellen A. Burroughs, daughter of James and Elizabeth W. Burroughs, September 6, 1871, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

Bouldin Saunders and Martha C. Goggin, daughter of William L. and Elizabeth L. Goggin, October 30, 1877, by Rev. Henderson Suter.

John P. Goggin and Kate Murrell, September 25, 1878, by Rev. W. F. Bain.

William E. Wheeler and Fannie Lee Goggin, daughter of Auville R. and Emma C. Goggin, September 13, 1883, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

James O. Gray and Rose G. Goggin, daughter of Auville R. and E. Catharine Goggin, December 20, 1883, by Rev. G. Wheeler.

Samuel M. Johnston and Mary Isabel Goggin, daughter of William L. and Elizabeth L. Goggin, June 6, 1888, by Rev. W. F. Wilhelm.

William J. Goggin and Olive M. Walker, daughter of Charles P. and Octavia V. Walker, June 4, 1889, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

William J. Goggin and R. Belle Ayers, daughter of Richard P. and Martha Ayers, February 10, 1892, by Rev. Thomas C. Goggin.

William R. Thomas and Frances O. Goggin, daughter of William L. and Elizabeth L. Goggin, October 26, 1893, by Rev. John Ruff.

George W. Foutz and Lucy J. Goggin, daughter of Auville R. and Emma C. Goggin, December 19, 1893, by Rev. S. H. Dooley.

W. Earle Goggin and Mamie H. Bell, daughter of John O. L. and Mattie Bell, September 29, 1897, by Rev. J. T. Kincanon.

Andrew L. Davis and Oattie Bell Goggin, daughter of Auville and Catharine Goggin, January 28, 1902, by Rev. Robert J. Dogan.

#### HAYNES

Henry Haynes, Jr., and Bersheba Hampton, March 22, 1768, John Hampton, security.

Stephen Sanders and Milly Haynes, daughter of William Haynes, September 29, 1768, William Haynes, security.

John Long and Mary Haynes, daughter of William Haynes, August 3, 1772, Stephen Sanders, security.

Bennonnia Perryman and Mornin Haynes, November 25, 1782, by Rev. William Johnson.

Parmenas English and Sarah Haynes, April 1, 1784, by Rev. William Johnson.

Henry Haynes and Tabitha Turner, May 20, 1784, by Rev. William Johnson, Elijah Turner, security.

Henry English and Betsey Haynes, July 22, 1784, by Rev. William Johnson.

Thomas Smith and Betsey Haynes, daughter of William Haynes, February 25, 1788, Henry Haynes, security.

Randolph Humphreys and Hannah Haynes, April 29, 1790, by Rev. Jeremiah Hatcher.

Hampton Haynes and Mildred Ferrill, daughter of Gabriel Ferrill, March 17, 1793, by Rev. Joseph Drury, Abner Ferrill, security.

William Stratton and Mary Haynes, December 3, 1793, Nathaniel Shrewsberry, security.

Robert Haynes and Lucy Phelps, September 24, 1794, by Rev. Joseph Drury, John Phelps, security.

William Haynes and Agness Pate, daughter of Matthew Pate, December 5, 1797, John Pate, security.

Henry Haynes and Phebe Hatcher, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Hatcher, March 16, 1801, by Rev. John Ayres, Henry Hatcher, security.

John Haynes and Elizabeth Scott, September 25, 1804, by Rev. Richard Pope.

Francis Haynes and Elizabeth Terry, daughter of William Terry, January 26, 1806, by Rev. John Ayres, John Terry security.

Millener Haynes and Nancy Pate, January 28, 1808, by Rev. John Ayres, Jesse Nichols, security.

Samuel Haynes and Rebecca Vest, April 5, 1810, by Rev. William Leftwich.

Edward Haynes and Airy Ruff, February 7, 1811, by Rev. James Turner.

Joshua Jones and Hannah Haynes, daughter of Isbel Haynes, August 30, 1813, by Rev. James Turner, Parker Campbell, security.

Henry Haynes and Mary H. Smith, February 5, 1816, John Smith, security.

George Haynes and Betsy Blake, October 22, 1817, Stephen Day, security.

Edward Haynes and Elizabeth Lawhorn, March 4, 1818, William Lawhorn, security.

John Haynes and Nancy Buford, October 26, 1818, John Buford, security.

John P. Haynes and Martha A. B. Campbell, daughter of Sibyl Campbell, November 4, 1823.

Caleb Haynes and Sally Clark, January 16, 1827, Charles Johns, security.

William Morris and Jane F. Haynes, October 25, 1843, by Rev. Jacob D. Mitchell.



## CHAPTER XXI

### WILLS, ABSTRACTS OF WILLS AND MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS

#### WILL OF AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR., OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

In the Name of God Amen. I, Augustine Leftwich, Senr., of the County of Bedford and State of Virginia, being weak old and infirm but in perfect senses and memory of mind, and considering the uncertainty of this transitory life, knowing that it is allotted for all men once to die, do make and ordain this my last will and testament in the form and manner following, to-wit, first I commend my Soul to God who gave it.

Item: I give and bequeath to my granddaughter, Nancy Leftwich, daughter of Jabez Leftwich, my negro girl named (big) Fann, to her and her heirs forever.

Item: I lend to my beloved wife, Elizabeth Leftwich, as much of my estate as will make her life easy and comfortable till her decease, the sufficiency of which to be adjudged of by my executors hereafter named, and after the decease of my wife, that part of my estate reserved for her to be equally divided among my children hereafter named, in the same manner that the residue of my estate is to be divided amongst them; viz, I give and bequeath to my sons, William Leftwich, Thomas Leftwich, Augustine Leftwich, Uriah Leftwich, John Leftwich, Littleberry Leftwich, Joel Leftwich, Jabez Leftwich, and my daughters, Fanny Carter, Mary Early, and Nancy Peatross, all that part of my estate both real and personal which will not be reserved by my executors for the use of my wife during her natural life, to them and their heirs forever, share and share alike, to be laid off in lots as equally as possible and drawn for by the Legatees, reserving to my grandson, James Moorman, a tract of land which I formerly gave him and a negro girl, Viney.

I do hereby constitute and appoint my beloved wife, Elizabeth Leftwich, my executrix, and my son, Thomas Leftwich, and my friend, David Saunders, my whole and sole executors, to carry this my last will and testament into effect.

In Witness whereof I do hereunto set my hand and affix my Seal this tenth day of June in the year of our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Ninety-four, provided, nevertheless, that if my granddaughter, Nancy Leftwich, within named, should depart this life without an heir lawfully begotten of her body that the

within named (big) Fann and her increase shall revert to my children to be divided amongst them in the same manner that the rest of my estate is divided.

Augustine Leftwich. (L. S.)

Signed Sealed acknowledged the date as above written in presence of

John Trigg.  
Peyton Leftwich.  
Benjamin Estes.

At a Court held for Bedford County the 22d day of June, 1795.

This last will and testament of Augustine Leftwich, deceased, was proved by the oath of John Trigg and Peyton Leftwich, witnesses, whose names are thereunto subscribed, and ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of Thomas Leftwich and David Saunders two of the Executors therein named who made oath thereto, certificate is granted them for obtaining probate thereof on giving security. Whereupon they together with Christopher Clark and Charles Moorman, their securities, entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of Five Thousand pounds, conditioned for the true and faithful administration of the said decedent's estate and performance of his will. Liberty being reserved the executrix therein named to join in the probate when she shall think fit.

Teste: Ja Steptoe, C. B. C.

WILL OF COLONEL WILLIAM LEFTWICH, SON OF  
AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

In the Name of God Amen. I, William Leftwich, Senior, do make and ordain this my last will and testament.

Item 1st: I give to my son, John Leftwich, my Mill Tract of land, containing about two hundred and twenty acres, together with the mills and other improvements thereon, to him and his heirs.

Item 2nd: I give to my son, Jesse Leftwich, my Quarter Plantation commonly called Gashes. Old place to be divided from the land I now reside on by a branch, known by the name of the Big Branch, from its mouth up to where Fuqua's old line crosses, thence along the same to Saunders' line, containing about four hundred and twenty acres, also my plantation at the mouth of Little Otter containing 182 acres to him and his heirs.

Item 3rd: I give to son, William Leftwich, the land and plan-

tation whereon I now live, including the lands I purchased from Fuqua and Dobyons from the estate of Augustine Leftwich and the part purchased from Pulling that is on the North Side of the Big Branch, containing about seven hundred and thirty acres, all adjoining, also my negro man Davey, who for services performed has been permitted to choose his master, to him and his heirs.

Item 4th: I give to the children and heirs of my son, James Leftwich, deceased, two hundred and eighteen acres of land unimproved, adjoining the land now occupied by the estate called Goldman's old place, together with six negroes and their increase, to-wit: Archy, who is now in the possession of the estate, tho' the title has never been transferred, Phil and Peggy, his wife, and her three children, to them and the survivors of them and their heirs, to be equally divided.

Item 5th: I give to the children of my deceased daughter, Mildred Otey, the land and plantation I purchased from Jabez Leftwich, together with a parcel adjoining that I purchased from Colonel Saunders, the whole about four hundred acres, to them and the survivors of them and their heirs, to be equally divided together with the residue of this legacy hereafter to be named.

Item 6th: I give to the children of my deceased daughter, Elizabeth Burton, the lands and plantation whereon their father, Alexander Burton, now resides, containing about six hundred and fifty acres, together with eleven negroes to-wit: Judy, Lucy, John, Syrus, Sophia, Caroline and Milly with her four children, Betty, Cabbell, Famus and Anderson, with their increase, which said negroes I purchased from Alexander Burton and are now in his possession on a loan, to be equally divided amongst the children aforesaid and the survivors of them, nevertheless, it is my will that the said Alexander Burton should have the use and benefit of the lands and slaves aforesaid, as a loan from year to year for the support of himself and family, under the control and at the discretion of my executors, hereafter to be named.

Item 7th: All my negroes that I may die possessed of, except those that are specially devised, I give and bequeath in the following manner: To my daughter, Mary Walton, one-sixth part to her and her heirs. To my daughter, Sally Turner, one-sixth part to her and her heirs. To my son, John Leftwich, one-sixth part to him and his heirs. To my son, Jesse Leftwich, one-sixth part to him and his heirs. To my son, William Leftwich, one-sixth part to him and his heirs. To the children of my deceased daughter, Mildred Otey, and the survivors of them one-sixth part. The residue of my personal estate I give to be equally divided amongst the eight foregoing legatees, and as I can see no necessity for the appraisement of an estate arranged as mine is, it is my desire that nothing more than simply an inventory be taken and reported.

Item 8th: I give and bequeath to Elizabeth Kinder, an aged woman, fifty dollars a year during her natural life, to be paid annually in the month of October by my executors and the survivors of them.

Lastly, I do hereby constitute and appoint my friend and acquaintance, Samuel Read, together with my two sons, John and William, executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills and testaments by me heretofore made.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal this the 16th day of January, 1819.

W. Leftwich. (Seal)

Signed and acknowledged in presence of  
Jabez Leftwich.  
Tho. P. Mitchell.  
Archd. Franklin.

Sundry changes having transpired since making the foregoing disposition of my estate, bearing date the sixteenth day of January, 1819. It is therefore my will and desire that this writing be considered, and is hereby made a Codicil thereto.

1st, that my grandson, William L. Otey, pay to my daughter, Mary Walton, one thousand dollars in two equal annual installments, the first to become due twelve months after he shall have received his moiety of the legacy devised to the children of my deceased daughter, Mildred Otey, as expressed in the 5th Item of the aforesaid will, having made equivalent advances to him subsequent to the said arrangement, and I give the said one thousand dollars to my said daughter, to her and her heirs.

2nd, the decease of Alexander Burton having taken place since making the will aforesaid, the land named in the devise to the children of my deceased daughter, Elizabeth Burton, in the 6th Item, having been disposed of to discharge the debts against the estate of the said Burton, and falling short as to quantity, for which I consider Stith Meade bound from whom I purchased liable, it is my desire that legal steps be taken to recover for the same and that the same when received be equally divided among the children of my said deceased daughter, Elizabeth Burton. The negroes named in the said devise and 6th Item, have been equally divided among the children in consequence of the death of their father together with the following negroes, to-wit: Peter, Rose, Emela, Mima, Jonas, Charlotte, Henry and Maria, which eight last named negroes were sold under execution against the said Alexander

Burton, deceased, by the Sheriff of Bedford, and I became the purchaser, and I give the same to them the said children of my deceased daughter, Elizabeth Burton, to them and their heirs.

3rd, it is my desire that in the division of negroes among my legatees named in my said will, that families be kept together, as much as circumstances will admit, and that by no means man and wife shall be parted.

Witness my hand and seal the 28th day of May, 1820.

W. Leftwich. (Seal)

Signed and sealed in the presence of  
 Jabez Leftwich.  
 Tho. P. Mitchell.  
 Archd. Franklin.

At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 26th day of June, 1820. This last will and testament of W. Leftwich, Senr., deceased, together with the Codicil thereto annexed, was proven by the oath of Jabez Leftwich, Thomas P. Mitchell and Archibald Franklin, subscribing witnesses, and ordered to be recorded, and on the motion of William Leftwich, John Leftwich and Samuel Read, the Executors therein mentioned, who made oath and gave bond and security according to law, certificate is granted them for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.

Teste: J. Steptoe, C. B. C.

WILL OF COLONEL LITTLEBERRY LEFTWICH, SON OF  
 AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR.

I, Littleberry Leftwich, of the County of Bedford and State of Virginia, being unfortunately afflicted of body but of a sound mind and disposing memory, do constitute and establish this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills heretofore made and subscribed to by me, in the manner and form as follows:

Item 1st, after the payment of all my just debts and necessary expenses, I will and devise to my wife, Frances Leftwich, during her natural life and widowhood, one-fourth part of my real estate, to be laid off and assigned to her, in the most compact manner, so as to be a sufficiency for her support, and in such a way as to do the least damage to my estate, including the house we now live in and the necessary buildings attached thereto, also the following negro slaves: Mely, Dice, Joe, Bowser, his wife, Betsy, and her

two children, Narcissy and Tener, together with one-third part of my estate which I may die possessed of, except slaves and two tracts of land which I hold in this County, situated—one on Wolf Creek and the other on the Lick Mountain, which I shall hereafter devise; and I further desire that the whole of the land, slaves and their increase, and other estate as above named and described, to my wife, at her death revert to my children and their heirs, in such proportion as I shall hereafter devise the residue of my estate to them.

Item 2nd, I will and devise to the children of Sally Reese which may now exist, the tract of land on which she now lives, lying on Wolf Creek, containing one hundred and ninety odd acres, reserving to the said Sally Reese the right of living thereon with the free privilege of clearing and cultivating the land, with the use of the timber thereof in any way she may think proper, expressly for her own use and benefit only, so long as she may continue to live on the land herself and no longer; and I do further release the said Sally from any claims that may be now due me or in any manner coming to me from her.

Item 3rd, I will and devise to the children of Sally Thornhill which may now exist the tract of land which I hold in this County on which she now lives, lying on the Lick Mountain, which tract of land I purchased of James Miller, it being a part of the tract called Thornhills Tract, reserving to the said Sally Thornhill the right of living thereon, with the free privilege of clearing and cultivating the land, with the use of the timber thereon in any way she may think proper, expressly for her own use and benefit only, so long as she may continue to live on the land herself and no longer; and I do further hereby release her the said Sally from any claims that may be now due me or in any manner coming to me from her.

Item 4th, I will, bequeath and devise to my seven children; namely, Polly Reese, Jane W. Harrison, Sally Stone, Eglentine Cole, John H. Leftwich, Littleberry Leftwich, and Joel Leftwich, all the residue of my estate, both real and personal, of every kind and description that I may die possessed of (except that which I have heretofore devised), to be equally divided among them and their heirs.

Item 5th, Whereas, at different times during my lifetime I have made advances to my children (which I then made agreeable to their necessities), and now view them in their several amounts to be nearly equal, it is my will and desire that no accounts be brought up by them for any such advances.

Lastly, I do hereby appoint my relation, William Leftwich, Jr., and my neighbour, Lodowick McDaniel, my Executors.

In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this 30th day of May, eighteen hundred and twenty-three.

Littleberry Leftwich. (Seal)

Signed, sealed and acknowledged in the presence of

Joel Leftwich.  
Th. P. Mitchell.  
Silas D. Early.  
David Crenshaw.  
James Stone.

Signed, acknowledged and witnessed after the interlining the girl Mely in the foregoing part of this instrument.

At a Court held for Bedford County at the Courthouse the 23rd day of June, 1823. This last will and testament of Littleberry Leftwich, deceased, was proved by the oaths of Silas D. Early, David Crenshaw and James Stone, three subscribing witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

Teste: Ja Steptoe, C. B. C.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF COLONEL THOMAS LEFTWICH, SON OF  
AUGUSTINE LEFTWICH, SR., DATED JULY 15, 1815, PRO-  
BATED JUNE 24, 1916, W. B. "D," P. 248,  
BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

To Sally, Nancy and Polly, children of my first wife, twenty shillings each, they having received their full proportion of my estate. I also give to the children of my daughter, Charlotte Claytor, deceased, \$100, to be divided equally between them, my daughter, Charlotte, in her lifetime having received her full share of my estate. I also give to the children of my daughter, Betsy Stratton, \$100, she having received her full portion of my estate during her lifetime. I also give to my sons, James and William, \$100 each, they having received their full share of my estate. I also give to my daughter, Susanna Thurman, the tract of land in Franklin County where she now lives, conveyed to me by Barksdale Baker, also £100 in money or property when a final divisions of my property takes place. To my son, James Leftwich, my son, William Leftwich, and my friend James C. Anderson, all the tract of land above the Cowhide Branch on Staunton River, purchased of Edward Terrell, together with 60 acres on the South side of Staunton River which I value at £1200, upon a trust for the use of my daughter, Amelia Anthony, and her children, and at her death to be equally divided between her children, and for want of children to return to my estate and be equally divided between my children, Sophia, Augustine, Alexander, Joel, Catherine, Ginsey (or Gin-

ney), and Thomas. To sons, James Leftwich, William Leftwich, and friend, James C. Anderson, one equal part of my estate when final division is made, upon trust for the maintenance and support of my daughter, Sophia Dobyns, and her children, and at her death to be divided equally between my children, Emilia, Augustine, Alexander, Joel, Katherine, Ginsey and Thomas. To my son, Augustine Leftwich, the sum of £1200 current money, and the remainder of my Franklin lands, contained in three different tracts, which I value at £1200. To my son, Joel Leftwich, all my lands on the North side of Goose Creek, including one survey on the South side containing 100 acres, which lands I value at £700, also the sum of £500. To my daughter, Catharine Leftwich, the balance of the tract of land I purchased of Edward Terrell, together with a tract of 136 acres adjoining which I value at £1200. To my daughter, Ginsey Leftwich, my several tracts of land on Crab Orchard Creek which I value at £1000, also the sum of £200. To my son, Thomas Leftwich, all my lands on the South side of Goose Creek which includes the Mansion house which I value at £1200, except the tract of 100 acres left to my son, Joel, at the death of my wife, Ginsey. Balance of estate to my wife, Ginsey, during her life, and after her death to be divided in eight equal parts, and that my children, Emilia, Sophia, Augustine, Alexander, Joel, Kathrine, Ginsey and Thomas do severally draw for the same, and the lots so drawn to be confirmed to them. Wife, executrix, and sons, James and Augustine Leftwich, executors. Witnesses, John Anderson, Sr., Richard T. Walden, Vincent Snow and Ben Rice. *Jane* Leftwich, executrix, and Augustine Leftwich, executor, qualified.

Inventory and appraisement returned January 27, 1817, Jesse Leftwich, N. Robertson, and John Ward, minor, appraisers, W. B. "D," p. 297.

John Ward, guardian of Thomas Leftwich, Jr., account made up from June 16, 1817, returned January Court, 1822, and recorded March 24, 1823, W. B. "E," p. 409.

ABSTRACT OF WILL OF WILLIAM HAYNES, DATED APRIL 8, 1780,  
 PROBATED JUNE 25, 1781 (W. B. "A," PP. 394 AND  
 395, BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA)

Legatees, Stephen Sanders, his son-in-law, John Otey (one acre for grist mill), daughter, Ann Ferril, granddaughters, Elizabeth and Mildred Ferril, son, John Haynes, daughter, Frances Smith, daughter, *Elizabeth Leftwich*, son, William Haynes, daughter, Mildred Sanders, daughter, Mary Long, granddaughter, Elizabeth Sanders, son, Henry Haynes. Executors, William Leftwich and Stephen Sanders. Witnessed by Merry Carter, Frances Carter and Mary Carter.



WILL OF RICHARD TURNER, SON OF JAMES TURNER, OF  
BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

In the name of God, Amen. I, Richard Turner, of the Parish of Russell and County of Bedford, through the abundant goodness and mercy of God, being sick and weak in body, though of perfect sense and memory, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, in manner and form following: Imprimis, my will and desire is that my executors hereafter named shall sell such or any part of my lands as they shall think convenient, together with any part of my personal estate, to discharge all my just debts and I hereby empower them, or either of them, to make a legal conveyance in fee simple to the purchaser or purchasers.

Item: I give to my daughter, Mary Leftwich, the negro girl, Amy, that I formerly lent her, to her and her heirs forever.

Item: Except what is above ordered to be sold by my Executors, I lend to my beloved wife, during her widowhood, all the rest of my estate, both real and personal, be it of what kind or nature soever, and in case my said wife should marry, that then I lend to her one-fifth part of all my personal estate, and the rest of my personal estate I give to be equally divided between my four following children, to-wit, James Turner, Jesse Turner, Prudence Turner and Ann Turner, to them and their heirs forever.

Item: Except what land is ordered to be sold by my Executors, I give all the rest and residue to be equally divided between my two sons, James and Jesse Turner, to them and their heirs forever.

Last of all I constitute and appoint my wife, Ann Turner, and Guy Smith, executors to this my last will and testament.

Richard Turner (L. S.)

Signed, sealed, published and declared in presence of us, this 28th day of October, 1768.

Wm. Trigg.

Phillip Brewer.

Mary Trigg.

At a Court held for Bedford County June 27, 1769.

The within last will and testament of Richard Turner, deceased, was exhibited in Court by Anne Turner, executrix therein named, and proved by the oaths of William Trigg and Phillip Brewer, and ordered to be recorded, and on motion of the said executrix who entered into bond with security and made oath according to law, certificate is granted her for obtaining a probate thereof in due form of law, and Guy Smith, gentleman, therein refused to take the burthen of the execution of said will upon him.

Teste: Ben Howard, C. B. C.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS FROM UNINDEXED ORDER  
BOOKS OF BEDFORD COUNTY, VIRGINIA

Guy Smith, one of the presiding Justices of Bedford County, August 22, 1769, Orders 1763-71.

Guy Smith, Gentleman, appointed surveyor of the road from Perry's Ford to the Main Road, July 23, 1771, Orders 1763-71.

William Leftwich, member of the quorum for Bedford County, 1779, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich, qualified as Vestryman, January 28, 1777, Orders 1774-82.

Austin (Augustine) Leftwich, Jr., appointed surveyor of Pates road in the room of Stephen Saunders, September 22, 1777, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich, recommended as Major in the County Militia, February 24, 1778, Orders 1774-82.

John Otey, recommended as Captain in County Militia, February 24, 1778, Orders 1774-82.

Augustine Leftwich, recommended as Second Lieutenant in County Militia, February 24, 1778, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich, qualified as Coroner, January 25, 1779, Orders 1774-82.

Uriah Leftwich, qualified as Ensign according to law, May 24, 1779, Orders 1774-82.

Augustine Leftwich, qualified as Second Lieutenant, August 28, 1780, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich and John F. Patrick, Gentlemen, allowed the sum of £500 for their services as commissioners of the Grain Tax the present year which is ordered to be certified, November 26, 1780, Orders 1774-82.

John Otey proved that a wagon and three horses, two bulls, a blanket and new wagon cloth were impressed in South Carolina for the use of General Stevens' Brigade of Virginia Militia on their

March to reinforce General Gates in August, 1780, were never returned, for which he is allowed £102, 2s, March 25, 1782, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich, Uriah Leftwich, Augustine Leftwich, Thomas Leftwich, John Otey, allowed for supplies furnished, May 27, 1782, Orders 1774-82.

William Leftwich and Thomas Leftwich, Justices in 1782, Orders 1782-83.

John Otey, licensed to keep an ordinary at his house in Liberty Town, bond given, etc., May 24, 1785, Orders 1784-86.

William Leftwich, qualified Lieutenant Colonel Commandant of the Militia of this County according to law, July 26, 1785, Orders 1784-86.

On the motion of William Leftwich, Gentleman, John Leftwich qualified as Deputy Sheriff according to law, December 25, 1786, Orders 1786-90.

Littleberry Leftwich, appointed to survey road, in the room of Zackry Davis, from the Ford on Goose Creek near Mead's Mill to opposite Donoho's Jun., June 25, 1787, Orders 1786-90.

Joel Leftwich, appointed surveyor, January 26, 1789, Orders 1786-90.

Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as proper officers in the Militia for this County; viz, William Leftwich, County Lieutenant; Thomas Leftwich, Colonel; John Otey, Lieutenant Colonel; Uriah Leftwich, Captain; Joel Leftwich, Captain; Jabez Leftwich, Ensign; Augustine Leftwich, Captain, June 22, 1789, Orders 1786-90.

Jesse Leftwich, recommended as Lieutenant and John Leftwich as Ensign in County Militia, July 25, 1791, Orders 1790-95.

James Turner, one of the presiding Justices in 1790; in a list of Justices for Bedford County, entered on the fly leaf of Order Book 1790-95, is the following entry: Qualified, James Turner, a minister of the Gospel.

Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as proper Militia officers for the County of

Bedford, to-wit: Thomas Leftwich, Major of the First Battalion; Augustine Leftwich, Captain of a Light Company in the Second Battalion; Joel Leftwich, Captain of a Light Company in the First Battalion; Isaac Otey, Captain in a Light Company in the Second Battalion; John Leftwich, Captain of a Light Company in the First Battalion; Jesse Leftwich, Captain in a Light Company in the Second Battalion; Jabez Leftwich, Captain in a Light Company in the First Battalion; William Leftwich, Jr., Captain in a Light Company in the Second Battalion; Littleberry Leftwich, Ensign of a Light Company in the Second Battalion; March 2, 1793, Orders 1790-95.

Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as proper Militia officers for the County of Bedford, to-wit: Thomas Leftwich, Colonel First Regiment, First Battalion; Augustine Leftwich, Major Second Regiment, Second Battalion; Isaac Otey, Captain of the Light Company, First Regiment, First Battalion; Jesse Leftwich, Captain First Regiment; Joel Leftwich, Captain Second Regiment; February 24, 1794, Orders 1790-95.

Ordered that the following persons be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as proper subaltern officers in the Light Infantry of the Militia of this County: Frazier Otey, Lieutenant in Isaac Otey's Company; Peyton Leftwich, Ensign in Joseph Holt's Company; Littleberry Leftwich, Lieutenant in George Dabney's Company; March 24, 1794, Orders 1790-95.

Thomas Leftwich, qualified as a Lieutenant Colonel Commandant of the Tenth Regiment of the Militia; Augustine Leftwich, qualified as a Major of the Second Battalion of Ninety-first Regiment of Militia; Joel Leftwich, qualified as a Captain of the Ninety-first Regiment of the Militia; Isaac Otey, qualified as a Captain of a Company of Light Infantry of the Tenth Regiment of Militia; Frazier Otey, qualified as a Lieutenant in a Company of Light Infantry to the First Battalion of the Tenth Regiment of Militia; Jesse Leftwich, qualified as a Captain of the Tenth Regiment of the Militia; Peyton Leftwich, qualified as an Ensign in a Company of Light Infantry to the First Battalion of the Ninety-first Regiment of Militia; January 23, 1794, Orders 1790-95.

Thomas Leftwich, commissioned Sheriff of Bedford County, James Leftwich and William Leftwich, Jr., qualified as Deputies, December 22, 1794, Orders 1790-95.

John Hopkins Otey, recommended as Ensign in the Ninety-first

Regiment of Militia in the room of Reuben Roland, who has removed to Kentucky, October 26, 1795, Orders 1795-99.

Isaac Otey and William Leftwich, Jr., presiding Justices, 1795, Orders 1795-99.

Isaac Otey, licensed to keep an ordinary at the house of John Otey in the Town of Liberty, February 23, 1796, Orders 1795-99.

Ordered that William Irvine be recommended to his Excellency the Governor as Captain of a troop of Cavalry, James Leftwich, First Lieutenant, James Leftwich (the son of Thomas), Second Lieutenant and James Otey, Cornet, November 28, 1796, Orders 1795-99.

James Otey, licensed to keep tavern at his own house in the Town of Liberty, June 25, 1798, Orders 1795-99.

Joel Leftwich, commissioned Justice of the Peace, August 27, 1798, Orders 1795-99.

Walter Otey, qualified as Second Lieutenant in a troop of Cavalry in the Tenth Regiment of Militia, June 24, 1799, Orders 1795-99.

William Hopkins, qualified as Cornet of a troop of Cavalry in the First Regiment of Militia, September 23, 1799, Orders 1799-1803.

William Hopkins, qualified as Deputy Sheriff with the approbation of Thomas Logwood, Sheriff, October 27, 1800, Orders 1799-1803.

Walter Otey, granted license to keep an ordinary at his own house in the Town of Liberty, October 27, 1800, Orders 1799-1803.

John Hopkins Otey, qualified as Justice of the Peace, January 25, 1802, Orders 1799-1803.

Isaac Otey, recommended as Major of a company of Light Infantry in the Second Battalion, Tenth Regiment, May 24, 1802, Orders 1799-1803.

Littleberry Leftwich, recommended as Captain of a company of Light Infantry in the Second Battalion, Tenth Regiment, May 24, 1802, Orders 1799-1803.

John H. Otey, recommended as Captain in the First Battalion, Nineteenth Regiment, May 24, 1802, Orders 1799-1803.

Wilson Turner (James, Elijah, Sr.). On the motion of Wilson Turner who having produced credentials of his ordination and also of his being in regular communion with Baptist Church, who made oath and gave bond with security according to law, testimonial is granted him for celebrating the rites of matrimony between persons within the limits of this Commonwealth, February 28, 1803, Orders 1799-1803.

The following is from *A list of the Magistrates for Bedford County* entered on the fly leaf of Order Book 1806-1808: James Turner, Gospel minister; William Leftwich, recorded, not qualified; Thomas Leftwich; Isaac Otey; Joel Leftwich; John H. Otey; James Otey; Jabez Leftwich; and William Hopkins.

James Otey, qualified as Deputy Sheriff, August 29, 1807, Orders 1806-08.

Armistead Otey, appointed Commissioner of the Revenue for the Southern District of this County for the ensuing year, September 28, 1807, Orders 1806-08.

Uriah Leftwich, commissioned a Second Lieutenant in a Company of Cavalry, July 25, 1808, Orders 1806-08.

On the motion of William Leftwich, Jr., who produced certificate of his ordination, being in regular communion with the Baptist Church, testimonial is granted him for celebrating the rites of matrimony between all persons regularly applying within this State, who made oath and gave bond and security according to law, October 24, 1808, Orders 1808-11.

Joel Leftwich, Gentleman, commissioned Brigadier General of the Twelfth Brigade and First Division of the Militia of Virginia, February 27, 1809, Orders 1809-11.

Samuel Quarles, recommended as a Second Lieutenant in the company of Cavalry attached to the Tenth Regiment in the room of William Hopkins, resigned, July 25, 1809, Orders 1809-11.

Littleberry Leftwich, qualified as Major in the First Battalion and Tenth Regiment, according to law, March 26, 1810, Orders 1809-11.

Jack H(opkins) Leftwich, qualified as a Captain in a Company of Light Infantry in the Tenth Regiment, according to law, March 26, 1810, Orders 1809-11.

William Hopkins, recommended as Captain in the room of John Patterson, resigned, in a company of Light Infantry attached to the First Battalion and Tenth Regiment, May 30, 1810, Orders 1809-11.

In a statement of the county levy for the year 1810, appears the following entry: To Price Hopkins, for twelve hours patrolling at 75 cts.,  $12 \times .75$ , May 31, 1810, Orders 1809-11.

Walter Otey, qualified as Deputy Sheriff; David Saunders as Sheriff, August 28, 1811, Orders 1809-11.

*A list of Justices, etc.*, entered on the fly leaf of Order Book 1811-15: William Leftwich, never qualified; Thomas Leftwich; Isaac Otey; William Leftwich, Jr., minister of the Gospel; Joel Leftwich; John H. Otey; James Otey; Jabez Leftwich; William Hopkins; and James Leftwich.

Letters of administration were granted Augustine Leftwich, Sr., on the estate of James Leftwich, deceased, November 22, 1773, Orders 1772-74. (He may have been a son of Augustine Leftwich, Sr.).

Thomas Leftwich, qualified as Vestryman of Russell Parish, February 23, 1784, Orders 1784-86.

Ordered that Augustine Leftwich, Jr., Merry Carter, Francis Hopkins and Jesse Abston, or any three of them, view a way for a road from the Creek below Francis Hopkins' to Augustine Leftwich's and make report, February 28, 1785, Orders 1784-86.

Littleberry Leftwich appeared, being charged with a breach of the peace against Henry Hook, gives bond for good behaviour for twelve months and one day in the sum of \$100, Joel Leftwich and John Otey, securities; January 22, 1798, Orders 1795-99.

## LEFTWICH BURIALS IN RICHMOND, VIRGINIA

### HOLLYWOOD CEMETERY

Carrie Leftwich, died at Coatsville, Pa., aged 50, buried November 4, 1919; Elizabeth Leftwich, died at Highland Springs, Va.,

aged 49, buried September 3, 1922; Lelia W. Leftwich, died at Hanover, Va., aged 59 years, seven months and three days, buried November 25, 1916.

#### OAKWOOD CEMETERY

D. L. Leftwich, died September 24, 1896, aged 1 year and 15 months; E. M. Leftwich, born December 24, 1819, died December 29, 1903; Robert Hyde Leftwich, born November 20, 1859, died August 7, 1907; V. M. Leftwich, died October 1, 1898, aged 72; Virginia D. Leftwich, born in 1859, died in 1928; William Davis Leftwich, died June 5, 1900, aged 8 years.

#### SHOCKOE CEMETERY

Alex. S. Leftwich, buried February 24, 1853, aged 7 months; Armistead Leslie Leftwich's child, buried February 13, 1890; Ann Elizabeth Leftwich, aged 79 years, 10 months and 3 days (widow), buried December 10, 1909; Elmira C. Leftwich, aged 16 months, buried November 29, 1858; Ernest H. Leftwich, aged 39 years, 10 months and 23 days (single), buried April 25, 1886; F(rances) W(yatt) Leftwich, aged 67 years, buried February 25, 1867; Fannie L. Leftwich, aged 2 years, buried May 7, 1857; George Leftwich, aged 17 years, buried October 7, 1862 (killed in battle); John H. Leftwich, aged 61 years, born in King William County, buried November 27, 1885; Lucy Leftwich, aged 23 months, buried October 2, 1870; Leslie Leftwich's child, buried February, 1881; Nannie D. Leftwich, aged 18 years, buried August 24, 1856; Thomas R. Leftwich, aged 37 years, buried December 19, 1867; Thomas Leftwich, aged 82 years 2 months (widower), buried April 17, 1874; Virginia M. Leftwich's child, aged 9 months, buried June 20, 1888.



# *Index*



# INDEX

---

- Abbott, 123, 125, 281.  
Abernathy, 74.  
Abston, 321.  
Adair, 48.  
Adams, 32, 65, 81, 91, 118, 122, 145,  
167, 191, 271, 272, 280, 289.  
Akers, 264.  
Akin, 43.  
Albert, 159, 167.  
Alcock, 122, 123, 126, 283.  
Alderman, 182.  
Alderson, 163.  
Alexander, 90, 144, 205, 216, 264, 267,  
287.  
ALEXANDER FAMILY, 212-213.  
Allcock, 279, 280.  
Allen, 61, 62, 169, 264.  
Allison, 76.  
Allman, 178.  
Alston, 20.  
Alvis, 53.  
Ambler, 48.  
Amory, 53.  
Amos, 128, 180, 188.  
Anderson, 64, 83, 88, 91, 195, 215, 253,  
264, 276, 313, 314.  
Andrews, 84, 124, 170.  
Angel, 293, 295.  
Angle, 290, 297.  
Anthony, 68, 69, 85, 245, 270, 275, 276,  
278, 279, 280, 291, 294, 295, 296,  
297, 298, 299, 300, 313.  
Archer, 140, 225.  
Arnold, 86, 87, 89, 276, 292.  
Arthur, 83, 87, 88, 123, 256, 257, 258,  
281, 286, 289, 293, 297.  
Asher, 42.  
Ashwell, 102, 287, 300.  
Atkisson, 78.  
Auslander, 114.  
Austin, 39, 272.  
Avery, 14.  
Ayres, 67, 117, 118, 180, 270, 271,  
272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 288, 289,  
290, 291, 292, 301, 302, 304, 305.
- Bacon, 56.  
Bade, 110.  
Bagley, 143.  
Baker, 290, 313.  
Bailey, 65.  
Bailiff, 183.  
Bain, 60, 234, 303.  
Baine, 176.  
Baldwin, 51.  
Ballou, 84.  
Bamberg, 196.  
Banks, 214.  
Barker, 183.  
Barnes, 33, 177, 194, 214.  
Barnett, 29.  
Barnhardt, 282, 300.  
Barr, 281, 297.  
Barrett, 177.  
Barton, 98.  
Basham, 290.  
Bass, 147, 153.  
Bateman, 40.  
Batry, 74.  
Baugh, 105.  
Baughan, 190.  
Baxter, 144, 209, 211.  
Bayard, 87.  
Bayne, 165, 289.  
Baynham, 27.  
Beahm, 282, 283, 284, 301.  
Beall, 59, 111.  
Beanland, 137.  
Beard, 265.  
Beasley, 169.  
Beck, 169.  
Beckwith, 81.  
Belchen, 162.  
Bell, 34, 45, 123, 136, 153, 177, 274,  
285, 292, 304.  
Bellenger, 111.  
Bennett, 128.  
Benson, 93.  
Berry, 72, 167, 220.  
Biggs, 144.  
Bilbro, 45, 54.  
Bingham, 43, 111.  
Bishop, 278.  
Black, 77, 78, 88.  
Blaine, 25, 297.  
BLAINE FAMILY, 27-31.  
Blair, 66, 250.  
Blake, 169, 306.  
Blankenship, 126.  
Bloxom, 284.  
Blyth, 136.  
Board, 86, 88, 89, 95, 118, 271.  
Boatwright, 282.  
Boddie, 105, 106.  
Boeckeler, 90.  
Bohanan, 103, 131, 132.

- Bolen, 187.  
 Bolling, 29.  
 Bonaparte, 234.  
 Bond, 289.  
 Bondurant, 62, 161.  
 Booker, 25, 130.  
 Boone, 137, 138.  
 Booth, 47, 88.  
 Bostock, 10.  
 Bouche, 140.  
 Boughan, 14.  
 Bowles, 57, 58.  
 Bowser, 134.  
 Brabban, 161.  
 Bradfute, 94, 95.  
 Bradley, 72, 167, 297.  
 Bragg, 100, 287.  
 Bramlet, 127.  
 Brammer, 165.  
 Branch, 301.  
 Branham, 106, 133.  
 Branscome, 182.  
 Brantley, 133.  
 Brassey, 7.  
 Brauer, 87.  
 Brewer, 65, 315.  
 Brewster, 162.  
 Bridges, 169.  
 Brindle, 182, 183.  
 Briscoe, 96, 104.  
 Brock, 107, 174.  
 Brooks, 88, 196, 298.  
 Broughman, 301.  
 Brown, 19, 39, 61, 64, 68, 69, 75, 83,  
     85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 95, 106, 107, 123,  
     266, 272, 273, 275, 282, 293.  
 Browne, 171.  
 Bruce, 58.  
 Bryant, 73, 142, 143, 182, 220.  
 Buchanan, 56.  
 Buckner, 45, 277.  
 Buford, 117, 306.  
 Bulkeley, 5, 9, 61.  
 Bull, 74.  
 Buquo, 74.  
 Burgess, 47.  
 Burke, 11, 43, 165, 195.  
 Burnett, 119, 120, 121, 128, 180, 275,  
     278, 282, 284, 295, 298.  
 Burney, 73.  
 Burr, 216.  
 Burroughs, 303.  
 Burton, 24, 190, 270, 309, 310, 311.  
 Burwell, 275.  
 Busic, 182.  
 Butler, 108, 132, 133, 249.  
 Butts, 167.  
 Byrd, 296.  
 Byrkhened, 6.  
 Byrne, 169.  
 Cabell, 29, 251.  
 Cadwallender, 292.  
 Caffery, 20, 118, 126, 270, 272.  
 Calhoun, 74.  
 Calkins, 81.  
 Callaham, 285, 286.  
 Calland, 188, 272.  
 Callands, 196.  
 Callaway, 24, 45, 50, 51, 63, 64, 148,  
     251, 260, 261, 270.  
 Campbell, 27, 28, 196, 202, 225, 248,  
     305, 306.  
 Canaday, 52.  
 Cansecourt, 194.  
 Cardenas, 70, 75.  
 Carleton, 195.  
 Carmichael, 109, 110.  
 Carney, 303.  
 Carper, 44.  
 Carralow, 130.  
 Carrigan, 141.  
 Carroll, 71, 276.  
 Carter, 18, 20, 56, 118, 119, 158, 296,  
     300, 307, 314, 321.  
 Cary, 29.  
 Casey, 86.  
 Cason, 78.  
 Cassad, 25.  
 Cassell, 194.  
 Cassity, 105, 107.  
 Chafin, 134.  
 Challis, 19, 66.  
 Chamberlain, 140.  
 Chamberlane, 228.  
 Chambers, 48.  
 Chandler, 186, 188.  
 Chapin, 84.  
 Chapman, 91.  
 Chase, 165.  
 Chattin, 100, 161.  
 Chenault, 220.  
 Cheney, 32.  
 Chewning, 70, 71, 117, 200, 276, 290,  
     292, 301.  
 Childress, 300.  
 Childs, 171.  
 Chisholm, 106.  
 Chittenden, 25.  
 Christman, 115.  
 Citty, 299.  
 Claiborne, 156.  
 Claibourne, 232.  
 Clark, 21, 58, 67, 69, 79, 95, 107, 139,  
     188, 253, 306, 308.  
 Clarke, 265.  
 Clarkson, 196.  
 Clapman, 16.

- Clay, 273.  
 Claytor, 25, 45, 67, 70, 83, 84, 248,  
 254, 270, 272, 273, 276, 313.  
 Clemens, 202, 301, 302.  
 Clements, 286.  
 Clendennin, 167.  
 Cleveland, 152.  
 Clingenpeel, 101, 102, 103, 278, 279,  
 283.  
 Clotfeter, 132.  
 Cobb, 167, 177.  
 Cobbs, 273, 274, 275, 302.  
 Cochran, 59.  
 Cocke, 29, 122, 123, 124, 280.  
 Coffey, 128.  
 Coghill, 177.  
 Cole, 119, 131, 135, 136, 137, 271, 312.  
 Coleman, 61, 62, 285.  
 Coles, 55, 276.  
 Collier, 285.  
 Collins, 49, 103, 186.  
 Combs, 181, 182, 183, 186.  
 Comer, 93, 282.  
 Compton, 112, 280.  
 Cone, 216.  
 Connor, 127.  
 Cook, 47, 84, 195, 290, 302, 303.  
 Cooke, 33.  
 Cooper, 39, 44.  
 Cormony, 195.  
 Cornwallis, 148, 149, 254.  
 Corse, 264.  
 Couch, 121.  
 Cowhope, 10.  
 Cown, 123.  
 Cox, 64, 158, 278, 287.  
 Craghead, 99, 192.  
 Craig, 25.  
 Craighead, 299.  
 Crane, 54.  
 Craven, 168.  
 Crawford, 161, 228, 272.  
 Crawley, 49, 154.  
 Creasey, 68, 101, 121, 123, 256, 278,  
 279, 281, 290, 292, 293, 299.  
 Crenshaw, 313.  
 Crews, 25.  
 Crockett, 195.  
 Crook, 164.  
 Crooks, 279.  
 Cross, 195.  
 Crouch, 291, 293.  
 Croy, 159.  
 Crumpacker, 292, 298, 299.  
 Crumpton, 221, 246, 248, 249.  
 Crupper, 57.  
 Culbreth, 63.  
 Culver, 90.  
 Cumings, 147, 235, 258.  
 Cummer, 113.  
 Cummins, 129, 233, 234.  
 Cundiff, 288, 292.  
 Cunningham, 275, 297, 300.  
 Curlee, 138.  
 Curtis, 14, 41, 48, 80.  
 Dabney, 48, 173, 174, 318.  
 Dallis, 99, 190, 277.  
 Damron, 185.  
 Daniel, 89, 164, 260.  
 Daniels, 148.  
 Dantzler, 168.  
 Darmer, 296.  
 Davenport, 5, 10, 108.  
 Davidson, 209.  
 Davies, 194.  
 Davis, 78, 79, 128, 139, 141, 176, 185,  
 191, 279, 281, 289, 291, 294, 296,  
 304, 317.  
 Davison, 75.  
 Day, 306.  
 Dearing, 100, 282, 292.  
 Debo, 192, 193, 275.  
 de Clayton, 3.  
 de Cokesey, 1.  
 de Ditton, 3.  
 Dehaven, 180, 185.  
 de Hesketh, 3.  
 de Kerby, 3.  
 de Lacy, 1.  
 de LEFTWICH—  
   Agnes, 2, 3, 4, 9.  
   Hugh, 9.  
   Joan, 2, 9.  
   John, 2.  
   Margaret, 9.  
   Richard, 2, 3, 4, 9.  
   Robert, 3, 4, 9.  
 Dellis, 299, 301.  
 DeLong, 91.  
 Dennis, 89.  
 Denvy, 222.  
 Depp, 91.  
 DeShazo, 286.  
 Devaughn, 264.  
 de Vernon, 1, 2, 3, 7, 8.  
 De Wilbraham, 1.  
 de Wilburham, 2, 8.  
 de Winnington, 7.  
 DeWitt, 279, 280, 281.  
 de Wyninton, 1, 2.  
 de Wynyngton, 2, 8, 9.  
 Dey, 14, 282.  
 Deyerle, 34, 51.  
 Dickenson, 14, 258.  
 Dickerson, 118, 148, 271, 278.  
 Dickey, 175.  
 Dickinson, 259, 280.

- Dillard, 80, 84.  
 Dillon, 117, 164.  
 Dimmock, 90.  
 Dingler, 134.  
 Dinwiddie, 58, 292.  
 Dirom, 48.  
 Dixon, 157, 175, 271, 291.  
 Dobell, 7.  
 Dobyns, 69, 121, 271, 293, 309, 314.  
 Dodge, 56, 57, 61, 278.  
 Dodsworth, 26.  
 Dogan, 304.  
 Donald, 301.  
 Donaldson, 133.  
 Donoho, 317.  
 Dooley, 120, 280, 285, 297, 299, 304.  
 Doss, 288.  
 Dotson, 87.  
 Dougherty, 301, 302.  
 Douglas, 86, 89.  
 Dowdy, 52, 65, 290.  
 Dowell, 181.  
 Downing, 214.  
 Drain, 67.  
 Drake, 138, 139, 156, 158, 168, 272.  
 Drennen, 109.  
 Drewry, 295.  
 Driscoll, 115, 297.  
 Drury, 270, 305.  
 Drysdale, 12.  
 Dudley, 298.  
 Dull, 61.  
 Duncan, 138.  
 Dunlop, 218.  
 Dunmore, 22, 250.  
 Dunn, 35, 263.  
 Dusenberry, 136.  
 Dutton, 5, 9.  
 Duval, 128.  
  
 Early, 18, 20, 21, 33, 49, 70, 129, 158,  
 160, 269, 271, 272, 273, 296, 300,  
 307, 313.  
 EARLY FAMILY, 170-171.  
 Easter, 185, 186.  
 Eaton, 10.  
 Eberle, 42.  
 Echolds, 234.  
 Eckenrode, 252.  
 Edington, 296.  
 Edmundson, 32, 33, 130.  
 Edwards, 181, 182, 185, 186, 187, 238.  
 Eidson, 21.  
 Elam, 68.  
 Elledge, 136.  
 Ellett, 119, 120, 175, 287.  
 Elliott, 104.  
 Ellis, 19, 66, 76, 77, 78, 134, 219.  
 Ellison, 160, 162, 165.  
  
 Emerson, 198.  
 Engledow, 193, 195.  
 Engleman, 82.  
 English, 88, 266, 304.  
 Epling, 153.  
 Esham, 103.  
 Eskridge, 32.  
 Essex, 282.  
 Estes, 308.  
 Estill, 26, 162.  
 Eubank, 131, 173, 174, 194, 280, 282,  
 299.  
 Evans, 103.  
 Everett, 46, 279.  
 Ewing, 209.  
  
 Farley, 161.  
 Farmer, 52, 281.  
 Fauquier, 17, 250.  
 Feathers, 294.  
 Featherston, 168.  
 Fellers, 50, 125, 279, 285.  
 Felts, 183.  
 Ferqueran, 260.  
 Ferrell, 166.  
 Ferril, 219, 314.  
 Ferrill, 305.  
 Ferriss, 301.  
 Ficke, 115.  
 Ficklin, 88.  
 Field, 67, 291, 296.  
 Fielder, 296.  
 Fields, 122, 275, 302.  
 Filmore, 47.  
 Fisher, 16, 77, 158, 276, 282.  
 Fitten, 214.  
 Fitz, 3.  
 Fitzgerald, 112.  
 Fitzpatrick, 298.  
 Fitzwilson, 216.  
 Fix, 119.  
 Fizer, 45, 281.  
 Flowers, 298.  
 Flournoy, 65.  
 Floyd, 130.  
 Flynn, 108.  
 Flynt, 144.  
 Foote, 202.  
 Forbes, 137.  
 Ford, 49, 133, 166.  
 Forgie, 71, 274, 276.  
 Foster, 97, 100, 101, 102, 103, 197,  
 221, 275, 280, 281.  
 Fourquirean, 124, 125, 284, 285.  
 Foushee, 281.  
 Foutz, 304.  
 Fox, 49, 175.  
 France-Hayhurst, 6.  
 Franck, 91.

- Franklin, 53, 71, 83, 87, 96, 100, 101,  
168, 273, 276, 279, 284, 310, 311.  
Freeman, 174, 228.  
Fresca, 58.  
Frierson, 106.  
Frith, 292.  
Frohman, 81.  
Frost, 107.  
Fryer, 74.  
Fulgham, 74.  
Fullerton, 78, 79.  
Fullton, 108.  
Fuqua, 23, 39, 44, 46, 60, 94, 99, 152,  
269, 270, 273, 274, 275, 280, 286,  
308, 309.
- Gant, 40.  
Gaines, 32.  
Gallion, 121.  
Gamble, 144.  
Gardner, 180, 300, 303.  
Garrett, 52, 174, 289, 294.  
Garten, 161.  
Garth, 26, 27.  
Gaskins, 163.  
Gates, 146, 254, 255, 259, 317.  
Gatewood, 170.  
Gathright, 59.  
Gentry, 26, 76.  
Gerke, 169.  
Gettee, 83.  
Gholston, 168.  
Gibbs, 278.  
Gibson, 215.  
Giles, 189, 190, 191.  
Gill, 136, 141, 142, 272, 302.  
Gillespie, 33.  
Gills, 100, 287.  
Gilmer, 47.  
Gilmore, 93.  
Givens, 31, 168.  
Glass, 122, 280.  
Glasscock, 76, 77, 79.  
Glenn, 12, 214.  
Goad, 187.  
Goddard, 113, 114, 115.  
Godmon, 3.  
Goggin, 44, 46, 68, 99, 225, 271, 274,  
276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 286,  
291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 298, 301,  
302, 303, 304.  
GOGGIN FAMILY, 47-50.  
Goins, 181.  
Goldman, 309.  
Goldsmith, 214.  
Goode, 60, 102, 230, 273, 284, 287.  
GOODE FAMILY, 152-153.  
Goodman, 95.  
Goodwin, 96, 225.
- Gordon, 288.  
Graham, 109, 205, 206, 211, 215, 219,  
256.  
Grant, 57.  
Gravatt, 173.  
Graves, 215, 263, 301.  
Gray, 73, 178, 277, 279, 289, 297, 303,  
304.  
GRAY FAMILY, 58-59.  
Green, 94, 103, 148, 149, 151, 191, 259,  
286.  
Greer, 23, 32, 44.  
Gregory, 51, 294.  
Grey, 6, 8.  
Griffin, 24, 25.  
Grigsby, 200.  
Grimes, 155.  
Groom, 160.  
Grubb, 289.  
Gumby, 214.
- Hackworth, 117, 122, 158, 189, 196,  
271, 273, 274, 275, 289.  
Haden, 69.  
Hagar, 90.  
Hagen, 87.  
Hagerman, 45, 50.  
Hagle, 112.  
Hagood, 303.  
Hale, 264.  
Haley, 89, 190, 191, 300, 301.  
Hall, 110, 198, 212, 220, 295.  
Halley, 20, 135, 272.  
Ham, 136.  
Hamilton, 150, 193, 261, 298.  
Hamlin, 158.  
Hamner, 30, 31, 69, 299.  
Hampton, 68, 161, 200, 304.  
Hancock, 21, 35, 71, 276.  
Hankinson, 110.  
Hanmer, 30, 31.  
Haile, 289.  
Hairston, 36, 111, 228.  
Happersett, 98.  
Harding, 219.  
Hardy, 296.  
Hargan, 51.  
Hargrove, 107, 108.  
Harper, 6.  
Harrell, 121.  
Harris, 46, 74, 91, 105, 111, 124, 153,  
183, 224, 274, 275, 290, 293, 298,  
299.  
Harrison, 135, 136, 144, 146, 151, 215,  
218, 223, 224, 226, 251, 272, 294,  
312.  
Hart, 214.  
Harvey, 103.  
Hassall, 5.

Hatcher, 67, 99, 280, 289, 305.  
 Hawington, 74.  
 Hawkins, 13, 49, 64, 124, 286, 287.  
 Hawks, 181, 182, 183, 184.  
 Hayden, 86.  
 Haynes, 19, 22, 23, 200, 266, 267, 273,  
 288, 301, 304, 305, 306, 314.  
 HAYNES FAMILY, 219-220.  
 Hays, 133.  
 Hazelwood, 300.  
 Hazen, 51.  
 Head, 107.  
 Headen, 117.  
 Heath, 186.  
 Hedrick, 161, 162.  
 Heite, 42.  
 Henderson, 284, 299.  
 Hendrick, 148, 259.  
 Henley, 30.  
 Henry, 13, 14, 209.  
 Hensley, 265, 290.  
 Heptinstall, 294.  
 Herndon, 12, 15, 16, 246, 263.  
 Herr, 173.  
 Herring, 76.  
 Heslop, 98.  
 Hester, 140.  
 Hewitt, 21, 33, 126, 275.  
 Heys, 6.  
 Hiatt, 186.  
 Hicks, 84.  
 Higgins, 139, 141.  
 Hill, 111, 175, 181, 182, 184, 219.  
 Hines, 234.  
 Hinton, 120.  
 Hix, 97, 288.  
 Hobbs, 140.  
 Hoblitzell, 48.  
 Hobson, 135.  
 Hocutt, 102.  
 Hodel, 38.  
 Hogan, 102, 219, 287, 290.  
 Hoge, 32, 141.  
 Holbrook, 185.  
 Holcomb, 248, 249.  
 Holdren, 197, 287, 300.  
 Hole, 293.  
 Holford, 10, 11.  
 Holland, 200, 288.  
 Hollingsworth, 131, 132, 133.  
 Holmes, 216.  
 Holt, 39, 41, 42, 49, 214, 269, 272, 288,  
 302, 318.  
 Holtzclaw, 215.  
 Holzborn, 110.  
 Hood, 167, 168, 293.  
 Hook, 149, 260, 321.  
 Hoomes, 15.  
 Hooper, 278.

## HOPKINS—

Dr. Arthur, 39, 69, 83, 141, 188.  
 Abram Hancock, 36.  
 Ann, 39.  
 Ann Henry, 35.  
 Annie Elizabeth, 38.  
 Armistead S., 175.  
 Clack Dickinson, 37, 38.  
 Clarissa, 175.  
 Elizabeth, 69, 83, 188.  
 Elizabeth Ann, 33.  
 Elizabeth Johnson, 36.  
 Frances, 19, 135, 269.  
 Francis, 19, 33, 135, 269, 321.  
 Harriet, 33.  
 Harriet Burr, 34, 35.  
 James Turner, 33.  
 Jesse Turner, 33.  
 John, 33, 34, 211, 231, 289.  
 John Calvin, 33.  
 John Lee, 36.  
 Julia Sarah, 35.  
 Lawson Muse, 38.  
 Lois Eloise, 36.  
 Mary, 211.  
 Mary Alma, 38.  
 Mary Edington, 37.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 34.  
 Mary Jane, 33.  
 Mildred Turner, 35.  
 Nancy Saunders, 36.  
 Oscar Leonidas, 36.  
 Price, 33, 211, 289, 321.  
 Sally Leftwich, 33.  
 Samuel, 26.  
 Virginia Myers, 175.  
 Walter L., 23, 24, 26, 33, 34, 37,  
 39, 46, 47, 135, 141, 211.  
 William, 231, 319, 321.  
 William Alexander, 36.  
 William Benjamin, 35, 36.  
 William Henry, 34.  
 William Leftwich Turner, 33, 34,  
 35.  
 HOPKINS FAMILY, 33-38.  
 Hoppess, 194.  
 Horn, 296.  
 Horne, 51, 52.  
 Horton, 48, 87, 182, 183.  
 Houser, 163.  
 Howard, 297, 315.  
 Howell, 61, 121, 122, 128, 165, 275,  
 277, 299.  
 Hubbard, 55, 97, 98, 101, 102, 196, 274,  
 277, 283, 286, 299.  
 Huddleston, 100, 127, 128, 297.  
 Hudnall, 256, 275.  
 Hudson, 84, 142, 296, 300.  
 Huff, 195.



- Hughes, 68, 102, 286, 298.  
 Humes, 82.  
 Humphrey, 88, 305.  
 Hunt, 68, 128, 291.  
 Hunter, 48, 73, 74, 107, 160, 166, 279, 295.  
 Huntley, 58.  
 Hurt, 99, 200, 285, 289, 290.  
 Hutter, 49.  
 Hyatt, 77.  
 Hyde, 175, 176.
- Ide, 141.  
 Inge, 27, 119, 282.  
 Ingle, 141.  
 Ingram, 12, 76.  
 Inman, 217.  
 Irvine, 95, 301, 319.  
 Iungerich, 25.  
 Izard, 153.
- Jackson, 27, 57, 58, 80, 120, 137, 195, 291.  
 Jacobs, 69, 87, 99, 281, 284.  
 James, 36, 176, 283, 301.  
 Jamison, 96.  
 Jarman, 61.  
 Jean, 271.  
 Jefferson, 85, 86, 151, 234, 250.  
 Jeffress, 46.  
 Jemison, 108, 109.  
 Jennings, 105.  
 Jeter, 53, 54, 64, 291.  
 Johns, 200, 306.  
 Johnson, 30, 59, 76, 77, 88, 102, 118, 119, 128, 130, 134, 164, 180, 184, 202, 263, 266, 267, 269, 272, 276, 277, 283, 284, 288, 291, 300, 302, 304, 305.  
 Johnston, 47, 57, 194, 195, 304.  
 Jones, 26, 40, 42, 43, 51, 52, 55, 84, 85, 98, 101, 109, 139, 145, 171, 181, 188, 228, 241, 281, 293, 296, 301, 305.  
 Jordan, 48, 87.  
 Josey, 54.  
 Jourmanville, 105.  
 Judd, 50.
- Kabler, 302.  
 Keats, 85.  
 Keen, 189.  
 Keith, 19, 117.  
 Kellerman, 77.  
 Kelly, 132, 301.  
 Kennedy, 63.  
 Kennedy, 91.  
 Kent, 264.  
 Ker, 34, 35.
- Kerr, 159.  
 Kesler, 162, 300.  
 Kessinger, 159.  
 Key, 134, 212, 288, 291.  
 Kidd, 76.  
 Kincannon, 60, 283, 285, 299, 304.  
 Kinckle, 278, 303.  
 Kinder, 310.  
 King, 80, 112, 121, 194.  
 Kirkpatrick, 214, 215, 216.  
 Kimberlin, 185.  
 Kimbrough, 144.  
 Kindred, 51.  
 Kinzer, 283.  
 Kirby, 125, 284.  
 Kirkman, 250.  
 Kitchen, 217.  
 Kittrell, 44.  
 Kiuser, 163.  
 Kraft, 25.  
 Krantz, 102, 103, 121, 284, 291.  
 Kyne, 140.
- Lacey, 78.  
 Lacy, 65, 204, 206, 209, 293.  
 Lad, 249.  
 Lake, 217.  
 Lamb, 140.  
 Lancaster, 42.  
 Lane, 63, 300.  
 Langhorn, 28.  
 Lanier, 45, 58, 72, 190.  
 Lantz, 295.  
 Lassiter, 108.  
 Lasswell, 141.  
 Laughlin, 102.  
 Laughon, 86, 100.  
 Lavinder, 299, 300.  
 Lawhorn, 280, 293, 306.  
 Lawless, 135.  
 Layne, 120, 282.  
 Lazenby, 292.  
 Leake, 28.  
 le Chamberlain, 3.  
 Leche, 3.  
 Lee, 14, 36, 38, 39, 40, 79, 85, 115, 116, 137, 263, 266, 267, 276, 279, 282, 298, 299.
- LEFTWICH—  
 A. H., 263.  
 Abbie Verna, 119.  
 Abraham Wesley, 185, 187.  
 Ada B., 133.  
 Ada F., 181.  
 Addison Brown, 43.  
 Addison LaFayette, 40, 42, 43.  
 Adelia, 283.  
 Adelia Ann, 126.  
 Adelia Lake, 218.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Adeline, 152.  
 Agnes, 196, 282.  
 Agnes Nell, 183.  
 Agnes Pollock, 110.  
 Agnes Rebecca, 120.  
 Albert, 43, 105.  
 Albert Pollock, 109.  
 Alberta A., 186.  
 Alexander, 69, 80, 83, 84, 88, 188,  
 189, 272, 276, 277, 278, 313, 314.  
 Alexander Hamilton, 81, 82.  
 Alexander S., 322.  
 Alexander Shelton, 177.  
 Alexander Thornton, 81.  
 Alexander Tomkins, 80.  
 Alfred D., 60.  
 Alfred L., 124.  
 Alice Ann, 196.  
 Alice G., 281.  
 Alice Gertrude, 52.  
 Alice Kavanaugh, 72.  
 Alice Marie, 81.  
 Alice Pearl, 125.  
 Alice Rose, 165.  
 Allan W., 41.  
 Allan Walter, 42.  
 Allie D., 101, 286.  
 Alma, 108.  
 Alma A., 123, 126, 283.  
 Alma Rowena, 184.  
 Alverda J., 102.  
 Amanda, 197.  
 Amanda W., 105.  
 Amelia, 63, 68, 157.  
 Amelia C., 186.  
 Amelia Evelyn, 183.  
 America, 122, 277.  
 America A., 282.  
 America Adams, 123.  
 America W., 274.  
 America Walton, 63, 151.  
 Ammie Cornelius, 77.  
 Amy Belle, 128.  
 Andrew, 186.  
 Andrew J., 189, 191, 263.  
 Andrew Jeter, 173, 174, 263.  
 Angelina, 63.  
 Ann A., 191, 278.  
 Ann B., 54, 273, 277, 278, 279, 280.  
 Ann Booker, 122.  
 Ann Bowker, 64.  
 Ann Elizabeth Williams, 79.  
 Ann J., 281.  
 Ann Judson C., 277.  
 Ann Judson Haseltine, 53.  
 Ann Louisa, 75.  
 Ann M., 84, 152, 273, 282.  
 Anna, 63, 272.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Anna A., 158.  
 Anna Elizabeth, 72.  
 Anna Odelle, 133.  
 Annah Bowker, 63.  
 Anne Kasiah, 80.  
 Annetta D., 186.  
 Annie, 53, 195, 196.  
 Annie Bell, 133.  
 Annie E., 285.  
 Annie Elizabeth, 125.  
 Annie Gladys, 173.  
 Annie James, 191.  
 Annie Kate, 191.  
 Annie Laura, 191.  
 Annie Laurie, 98.  
 Annie Mary, 191.  
 Annie Merrill, 133.  
 Annie Roberter, 128.  
 Annie Shorter, 82.  
 Annis, 278, 294.  
 Araminta A., 190.  
 Archer A., 191.  
 Adelia F., 126, 282, 283.  
 Ardenia Bell, 183.  
 Arie Anna, 72.  
 Arie Millner, 74.  
 Arius Hensley, 121.  
 Armanda P., 133.  
 Armstead Leslie, 176, 322.  
 Arnold, 186.  
 Arrietta Gladys, 103.  
 Arthur, 44, 102, 196.  
 Arthur Herbert, 56.  
 Audrey Gravatt, 173.  
 Audrey J., 163.  
 Augusta Ann, 51.  
 Augusta Maude, 121.  
 Augustine, 13, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20,  
 21, 22, 66, 67, 69, 70, 79, 80, 84,  
 91, 94, 96, 131, 156, 158, 170,  
 172, 173, 179, 180, 189, 190, 199,  
 200, 201, 219, 231, 232, 233, 241,  
 246, 248, 249, 250, 252, 253, 256,  
 257, 262, 263, 269, 270, 271, 273,  
 287, 290, 307, 308, 309, 311, 313,  
 314, 316, 317, 318, 321.  
 Augustine Adolphus, 77.  
 Augustine J., 105.  
 Augustine Jesse, 190.  
 Augustine Richard, 93.  
 Austin, 316.  
 Austin Wellon, 121.  
 Barbara Ann, 90.  
 Barthenia Ellis, 71, 278.  
 Bayne, 187.  
 Belle, 134.  
 Bena W., 175.  
 Benjamin Robert, 101.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Berta A., 282.  
 Berta Ann, 100.  
 Bertha Ann, 163.  
 Bessie, 75.  
 Bessie Chambers, 174.  
 Bessie Duluna, 164.  
 Bessie G., 78.  
 Bessie Louise, 160.  
 Bethunia, 39, 270.  
 Betsey, 194, 195.  
 Bettie, 197.  
 Bettie A., 279.  
 Bettie Ann, 128.  
 Bettie Frances, 125.  
 Bettie Gray, 182.  
 Bettie L., 279, 286.  
 Bettie M., 123.  
 Bettie W., 282.  
 Betty, 78.  
 Betty May, 174.  
 Beulah, 79, 108.  
 Beverley, 95.  
 Bird S., 39, 196, 272, 273, 276.  
 Blanche, 42.  
 Blanche Mildred, 60.  
 Blanche R., 42.  
 Blanche Serinda, 126, 285.  
 Boyd, 187.  
 Brenda, 91.  
 Brenda Chloe, 93.  
 Brenda Julia, 90.  
 Brown N., 124.  
 Bud, 197.  
 Burgess Belle, 78.  
 Burwell, 274.  
 Burwell Otey, 90.  
 C. D., 185.  
 C. E., 198, 263.  
 Carey J., 102, 283.  
 Carey Jacob, 103.  
 Carlie C., 102.  
 Carlton Earnest, 103.  
 Carlton Otey, 100.  
 Caroline, 46, 158.  
 Caroline Hampden, 45, 278.  
 Caroline Virginia, 59, 60.  
 Carrie, 46, 286, 321.  
 Carrie Bell, 46.  
 Carrie Elizabeth, 173.  
 Carrie S., 175.  
 Carroll, 144.  
 Carroll Whitaker, 144.  
 Case, 108.  
 Cassie Elmira, 128.  
 Cassius L., 117.  
 Cassius Lafayette, 127, 128.  
 Catharine, 95, 97, 314.  
 Catharine Green, 69, 83, 85.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Catharine W., 281.  
 Catherine, 39, 46, 70, 173, 272, 275, 313.  
 Catherine W., 101.  
 Cecil Earl, 77.  
 Celestia B., 122, 282.  
 Charity, 46.  
 Charles, 78, 198, 282.  
 Charles Anderson, 145.  
 Charles B., 198.  
 Charles Beverly, 121, 198.  
 Charles E., 198.  
 Charles Edward, 120.  
 Charles H., 131.  
 Charles Henry, 74.  
 Charles Ira, 163.  
 Charlie Keen, 190.  
 Charles Leonidas, 165.  
 Charles Wallace, 90.  
 Charles Wertenbaker, 177.  
 Charles Wesley, 77, 167.  
 Charles William, 144.  
 Charlie, 41.  
 Charlie Eustace, 42.  
 Charlotte, 67, 270, 313.  
 Charlotte Aurelia, 90.  
 Charlotte Claytor, 70.  
 Chester B., 75.  
 Chris Henry, 267.  
 Christine V., 124, 197.  
 Cinderilla, 273.  
 Clara Augusta, 101.  
 Clara Z., 282.  
 Clara Zereta, 120.  
 Clarence B., 267.  
 Clarence Buford, 178.  
 Clarence Page, 124.  
 Clark Odell, 287.  
 Clark W., 283.  
 Clark Walton, 154.  
 Claude Mitchell, 119, 287.  
 Claude McCann, 165.  
 Claude Odell, 104.  
 Claudine, 197.  
 Clay, 77.  
 Clement Clay Shorter, 82.  
 Clifford, 82.  
 Cloyd, 77.  
 Clyde, 145, 182.  
 Columbus M., 134.  
 Cora, 134.  
 Cora Isabel, 121.  
 Corlie C., 287.  
 Cornelius Alexis, 77.  
 Cornelia Alice, 119, 281.  
 Cornelia C., 280.  
 Cornelia Catherine, 60.  
 Cornelius L., 185.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Cornelia O., 277.  
 Cornelia Otey, 45.  
 Cossie Vernon, 103.  
 Cosy V., 283.  
 Cynthia, 134.  
 Cynthia J., 103, 283, 284.  
 Cynthia Jane, 281.  
 D. L., 176, 322.  
 Daisy Lee, 133.  
 Daniel Burton, 184.  
 Daniel Elvin, 184.  
 Daniel Odell, 133.  
 Daniel S., 126.  
 Darnietia, 190.  
 David, 181.  
 David Thomas, 120.  
 David W., 263.  
 David Walker, 159, 160.  
 Deam, 127.  
 Delila, 197.  
 Delia Sadie, 133.  
 Delphia, 173.  
 Dennis, 102.  
 Deward Eldridge, 120.  
 Dollie C., 287.  
 Dolly, 186.  
 Dolly R., 95.  
 Dora, 132, 185.  
 Dora James, 119.  
 Dora May, 184.  
 Doris, 120.  
 Doris D., 102.  
 Dorothy N., 131.  
 Dorothy Virginia, 120.  
 Douglas Lee, 176, 177.  
 E., 158.  
 E. G., 197, 277, 278, 279.  
 E. J., 281.  
 E. M., 322.  
 E. T., 75.  
 Earl, 101, 287.  
 Easter M., 181.  
 Earl Thurston, 77.  
 Earl Woodrow, 166.  
 Ebbie Nelms, 123.  
 Eby N., 267.  
 Eddie, 285, 287.  
 Eddie M., 287.  
 Edelia Emma, 105.  
 Edgar Glasscock, 78.  
 Edmond R., 185.  
 Edward, 120.  
 Edward A., 46.  
 Edward Dillard, 84.  
 Edward Heite, 42.  
 Edward Russell, 197, 287.  
 Edward W., 127.  
 Edwin Clay, 176.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Edwin Lesley, 109.  
 Edwin M., 175, 176, 263, 266.  
 Edwin Royal, 46.  
 Eglentine, 136, 142, 271.  
 Eldorus, 123.  
 Eleanor, 10, 281.  
 Eleanor Moseley, 53.  
 Eli Shorter, 82.  
 Elias, 263.  
 Elijah, 172.  
 Eliska, 108.  
 Eliza Ann, 83.  
 Eliza Ann Walker, 71, 276.  
 Eliza J., 276, 278.  
 Eliza May, 167.  
 Elizabeth, 6, 7, 10, 11, 14, 15, 20,  
 24, 39, 45, 63, 64, 68, 71, 98,  
 158, 166, 168, 173, 188, 189, 196,  
 219, 269, 270, 273, 274, 286, 307,  
 314, 321, 322.  
 Elizabeth Ann, 51, 58.  
 Elizabeth Clark, 82.  
 Elizabeth Florence, 124.  
 Elizabeth Frances, 120.  
 Elizabeth Gertrude, 174.  
 Elizabeth J., 186.  
 Elizabeth Jane, 70, 162.  
 Elizabeth Kindred, 77.  
 Elizabeth Marie, 65.  
 Elizabeth Susan, 65.  
 Elizabeth Tabitha, 79.  
 Elizabeth W., 247.  
 Elizabeth Walter, 120.  
 Elizabeth Withers, 145.  
 Ella, 182.  
 Ella Alexina, 72.  
 Ella Louise, 60.  
 Ella Rebecca, 75.  
 Ellen, 279, 280, 281, 282.  
 Ellen F., 278, 281.  
 Ellen Frances, 69, 85.  
 Ellen Franklin, 123.  
 Ellen Jane, 82, 281.  
 Ellie Maud, 133.  
 Ellinor, 12.  
 Ellis, 70, 79, 185.  
 Ellis D., 186.  
 Elmira C., 322.  
 Elmira Conway, 177.  
 Elmo E., 285.  
 Elmo Elisha, 99.  
 Elmo Francis, 99.  
 Elsa M., 44.  
 Elva Janette, 100.  
 Elvira, 118.  
 Emma, 41, 186.  
 Emma Addis, 183.  
 Emma Bryan, 187.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Emma C., 286.  
 Emma Ethel, 164.  
 Emma L., 282, 285.  
 Emma Laverne, 133.  
 Emma Lee, 99.  
 Emma Lewis, 121.  
 Emma Louisa, 51.  
 Emma Silvesta, 73.  
 Emmazetts Johnson, 162.  
 Emelia, 270, 314.  
 Emelie, 68, 85.  
 Emeline Susan, 71.  
 Emily, 194, 195.  
 Emily S., 276.  
 Emily Wharton, 155.  
 Emuel Walton, 182.  
 Emuel Yancy, 182.  
 Ermine Annie, 142.  
 Ernest D., 267.  
 Ernest Duval, 125.  
 Ernest Franklin, 100.  
 Ernest H., 322.  
 Ernest Hopkins, 176, 177.  
 Ernest Orestus, 133.  
 Ernest S., 267.  
 Esther Goode, 65.  
 Esther Simple, 191.  
 Etchison G., 97, 275.  
 Etchison Grigsby, 100, 197.  
 Ethel Mary, 103.  
 Ethelinda L., 276.  
 Ethlinda L., 152.  
 Ettie Susan, 163.  
 Eugene, 134.  
 Eugenia Madelene, 187.  
 Eugene Porter, 41, 42.  
 Eugenie Sibyl, 98.  
 Eula, 132.  
 Eunice Pearl, 133.  
 Eva, 98.  
 Eva May, 128.  
 Eveline, 118, 126, 127, 276, 279,  
 280.  
 Evelyn, 128.  
 Evelyn B., 43.  
 Evelyn Bell, 51.  
 Evelyn Clair, 145.  
 Evelyn Elizabeth, 134.  
 Evelyn Hays, 133.  
 Evelyn Wilson, 73.  
 Everett, 165.  
 Everett Irvin, 166.  
 F. W., 180, 188.  
 Faith, 46.  
 Fannie, 144, 181, 196.  
 Fannie B., 279.  
 Fannie Jane, 277.  
 Fannie L., 322.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Fannie Lafon, 177.  
 Fannie Thomas, 176.  
 Fannie Virginia, 166.  
 Fannie Wertebaker, 177.  
 Farmer, 196, 278, 294.  
 Felix Bledsoe, 145.  
 Finetty Boone, 142.  
 Fleming C., 165.  
 Fleming Crittenden, 166.  
 Florence, 78, 218.  
 Florence W., 42.  
 Florrie, 286.  
 Floy, 166.  
 Floyd Roscoe, 183.  
 Frances, 11, 20, 127, 132, 135, 194,  
 271, 272, 274, 311.  
 Frances A., 194.  
 Frances Boone, 127.  
 Frances C., 184.  
 Frances Gray, 73.  
 Frances Hopkins, 142.  
 Frances Irene, 184.  
 Frances Jane, 54.  
 Frances M. E., 53.  
 Frances Marshall, 51.  
 Frances Mary Catherine, 46, 277.  
 Frances O., 271, 274.  
 Frances Walton, 155.  
 F(rances) W(yatt), 322.  
 Francis, 43.  
 Francis Thorpe, 40.  
 Frank, 120.  
 Frank Albert, 43.  
 Frank B., 46.  
 Frank Elwood, 100.  
 Frank H., 284.  
 Frank Hensley, 100.  
 Frank Jeter, 64.  
 Frank Switzer, 160.  
 Frank Tomlinson, 43.  
 Frank Thornhill, 46.  
 Frank W., 197, 281.  
 Frank Walker, 53.  
 Frank Whitfield, 53.  
 Franklin, 79.  
 Fred H., 181.  
 Frederick Harris, 74.  
 G. W., 64.  
 G. W. G. I., 96.  
 G. Alfred, 181.  
 G. Whitfield, 275.  
 Gabriel, 179, 180, 181, 187.  
 Gabriel McLloyd, 183.  
 Gabriel N., 186.  
 Garland A., 186.  
 Geneva May, 100.  
 George, 5, 10, 41, 97, 195, 196, 278,  
 294, 322.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

George Allen, 109.  
 George Augustine, 109.  
 George Austin, 190.  
 George Ellett, 175.  
 George Forrest, 174.  
 George Frederick, 164.  
 George Howard, 191.  
 George J., 160, 165.  
 George Jabez, 160.  
 George L., 102, 284.  
 George M., 189, 190.  
 George Madison, 190.  
 George Myers, 176.  
 George Peyton, 74.  
 George Vernon, 109.  
 George W., 162, 165, 190, 263, 267,  
 275, 293.  
 George Washington, 183.  
 George Whitfield, 45, 46, 65.  
 George William, 160, 162.  
 Georgia Agnes, 120.  
 Gerald Kent, 65.  
 Gertrude, 40.  
 Gertrude Lucile, 100.  
 Glenn Lockey, 123.  
 Glennie Roosevelt, 125, 286.  
 Gilbert Early, 162.  
 Gilbert Rye, 75.  
 Gincey, 69, 270, 271, 272, 273, 313,  
 314.  
 Grace, 94.  
 Grace B., 164.  
 Grace Pearl, 183.  
 Granderson, 277, 280, 281.  
 Granderson G., 98.  
 Grandison, 263.  
 Grandison Granville, 72.  
 Granville, 95, 264.  
 Grigsby, 280.  
 Grover C., 184.  
 Guy Holt, 188.  
 H. M., 97.  
 Hadie, 77.  
 Hairston A., 98, 274.  
 Hallie, 178.  
 Hannah P., 185.  
 Harold Franklin, 133.  
 Harriet, 121.  
 Harriet Rosa, 107.  
 Harry Ashton, 73.  
 Harry Clayton, 120.  
 Harry M., 267.  
 Harry Moorman, 124, 286.  
 Harry Pollock, 110.  
 Harry Scott, 178.  
 Harvey W., 264.  
 Hattie Joe., 185.  
 Hattie V., 285.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Heber Lois, 42.  
 Helen, 74.  
 Helen Aileen, 286.  
 Helen Fay, 183.  
 Helen Rebecca, 133.  
 Helen Vivian, 81.  
 Herbert James, 121.  
 Hessie, 284.  
 Hessie C., 283.  
 Hettie Virginia, 125.  
 Henry, 197.  
 Henry Alfred, 131.  
 Henry C., 283.  
 Henry Clay, 101.  
 Henry Everett, 166.  
 Henry Peyton, 40, 73.  
 Henry W., 186.  
 Hilda Laveline, 124.  
 Homer Lafayette, 187.  
 Hope, 46.  
 Hopkins Otey, 46.  
 Horace, 133.  
 Horace Armistead, 176.  
 Howard, 187.  
 Howard Earl, 165.  
 Hulda, 189, 191.  
 Huly A., 134.  
 Hunter, 73.  
 Husie Zoe, 163.  
 I. J., 195.  
 Ida, 79.  
 Ida D., 283.  
 Idus Ermine, 133.  
 Ida Frances, 124, 282.  
 Ida Lee, 166.  
 Ida V., 182.  
 Ila D., 125.  
 Imogene Tolleson, 42.  
 India M., 285.  
 India Margaret, 120.  
 India Matilda, 120.  
 India Walker, 167.  
 Indianna, 63.  
 Inez, 134.  
 Inez Mae, 185.  
 Irene, 52.  
 Irene Virginia, 133.  
 Isaac, 193, 195, 251.  
 Isaac Jefferson, 193.  
 Isaac Lafayette, 183.  
 Isabella, 159.  
 J. A., 189.  
 J. B., 64, 190.  
 J. D., 264.  
 J. Davis, 285.  
 J. Dexter, 182.  
 J. F., 264.  
 J. J., 264.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

J. L., 197.  
 J. P., 264.  
 J. R., 264.  
 J. W., 189, 264.  
 Jabez, 18, 19, 20, 134, 156, 157, 159,  
 170, 179, 180, 189, 222, 230, 231,  
 232, 233, 269, 271, 272, 307, 309,  
 310, 311, 317, 318, 320.  
 Jabez Floyd, 161, 165.  
 Jack, 63, 151, 229, 232, 234, 273,  
 274, 276.  
 Jack H., 271, 272, 321.  
 Jackson, 158, 181.  
 Jacky, 221, 271, 272.  
 James, 19, 24, 39, 63, 64, 67, 68, 70,  
 96, 97, 118, 127, 128, 132, 159,  
 172, 173, 179, 180, 185, 187, 232,  
 262, 264, 270, 273, 274, 275, 276,  
 277, 278, 279, 280, 282, 288, 291,  
 292, 302, 303, 309, 313, 314, 319,  
 321.  
 James A., 191.  
 James Austin, 190.  
 James B., 190, 197, 264.  
 James Bell, 196, 282.  
 James Berkley, 128.  
 James Breckinridge, 64.  
 James Buckhanan, 191.  
 James C., 45, 54, 264.  
 James Clayton, 84.  
 James Claytor, 83, 85.  
 James Columbus, 187.  
 James E., 134, 265.  
 James Edgar, 78.  
 James Edward, 120.  
 James Ellis, 72, 181.  
 James Elmo, 184.  
 James Finley, 191.  
 James Gaston, 161.  
 James H., 99, 130, 131, 172, 280,  
 283, 284.  
 James Horsley, 172, 173.  
 James J., 64, 287.  
 James Jefferson, 133.  
 James LaFayette, 123.  
 James M., 132, 134.  
 James Madison, 131, 133.  
 James Maston Williams, 51.  
 James Monroe, 185.  
 James P., 102, 278, 281, 283.  
 James Summerfield, 40.  
 James T., 97, 278.  
 James Temple, 145.  
 James Theodore, 191.  
 James Thomas, 60, 96, 97, 98, 124,  
 174.  
 James Tompkins, 71, 176, 276.  
 James Turner, 217.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

James W., 50, 185, 265.  
 James Walker, 187.  
 James Wesley, 78.  
 James Wickliff, 72.  
 James William, 75.  
 Jane, 10, 11, 69, 117, 143, 192, 273,  
 274, 314.  
 Jane W., 136.  
 Janet May, 190.  
 Jean Graham, 109.  
 Jeanette, 40, 144.  
 Jeanne Weaver, 91.  
 Jefferson Davis, 123, 124.  
 Jennie, 282, 284, 285.  
 Jennie Lee, 178.  
 Jenny, 70, 97, 272.  
 Jeremiah D., 101, 286.  
 Jesse, 22, 23, 39, 40, 62, 66, 68, 96,  
 104, 105, 151, 262, 270, 272, 275,  
 308, 309, 314, 317, 318.  
 Jesse Bion, 108, 109.  
 Jesse George Washington, 105,  
 107.  
 Jesse Harold, 108.  
 Jesse T., 190, 191.  
 Jessie, 109.  
 Jessie Allen, 181.  
 Joan, 9.  
 Joel, 18, 19, 20, 21, 24, 39, 40, 63,  
 66, 69, 97, 105, 118, 129, 130,  
 133, 135, 136, 143, 146, 147, 148,  
 150, 151, 152, 156, 157, 159, 172,  
 173, 179, 180, 187, 188, 191, 192,  
 201, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226,  
 227, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235,  
 236, 239, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246,  
 247, 249, 252, 253, 258, 260, 261,  
 262, 269, 270, 272, 274, 276, 279,  
 287, 288, 307, 312, 313, 314, 317,  
 318, 319, 320, 321.  
 Joel B., 232, 265.  
 Joel Breckinridge, 146, 152, 153,  
 154.  
 Joel E., 182.  
 Joel Levi, 132, 134.  
 Joel W., 19, 129, 130, 131, 133, 235.  
 Joel Washington, 159.  
 Joel Whitfield, 40.  
 John, 10, 19, 22, 23, 24, 38, 63, 68,  
 69, 117, 118, 129, 130, 131, 151,  
 172, 179, 180, 188, 189, 194, 195,  
 233, 236, 252, 253, 269, 271, 272,  
 286, 287, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311,  
 317, 318.  
 John A., 130.  
 John B., 105.  
 John Bransford, 177.  
 John C., 126, 191, 280, 282, 283.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

John Calhoun, 122.  
 John Carter, 103.  
 John Clifford, 165.  
 John David, 186.  
 John F., 284.  
 John Fizer, 123.  
 John G., 281, 285, 287.  
 John Granderson, 99.  
 John H., 135, 265, 312, 322.  
 John Henry, 175, 177, 182.  
 John Hopkins, 136, 141, 143, 272.  
 John J., 265, 281.  
 John James, 118.  
 John L., 284.  
 John Lynch, 124.  
 John M., 132.  
 John Millner, 84.  
 John Monroe, 131.  
 John O., 97, 229, 272, 273, 277, 280.  
 John Otey, 44.  
 John Q., 265, 276, 278, 280.  
 John Quarles, 158.  
 John S., 64, 69, 84, 265, 278, 279.  
 John Samuel, 153.  
 John Smith, 64, 84.  
 John Stewart, 187.  
 John Sylvester, 73.  
 John T., 63, 130, 151, 230, 274.  
 John Trigg, 63.  
 John W., 129, 130, 131, 235.  
 John Warwick, 91.  
 John Wesley, 76, 77, 160, 164.  
 John Will, 43.  
 John William, 40, 41, 42, 55, 159, 181.  
 John Wills, 51.  
 Joseph, 187.  
 Joseph Franklin, 77.  
 Joseph S., 126.  
 Joseph Sidney, 267.  
 Joseph Stanford, 181.  
 Joseph Windfield, 165.  
 Josephine Catharine, 162.  
 Josephine Hope, 183.  
 Jubal Early, 128.  
 Judson Patson, 128, 268.  
 Julia, 122, 186, 283, 284, 285.  
 Julia A., 102, 279, 283.  
 Julia Ann, 105.  
 Julia Aurelia, 90.  
 Julia C., 182.  
 Julia Ingemiska, 78.  
 Julia Virginia, 126.  
 Juliet Hubbard, 97.  
 Junius Hensley, 100.  
 Kate Herr, 174.  
 Katharine, 8.  
 Katherine, 314.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Kathleen, 109.  
 Katie, 109.  
 Katie Elgenia, 160.  
 Katie Louise, 120.  
 Kenny Cornelius, 183.  
 Kitty Gill, 142.  
 Kitty Lewis, 44.  
 Kyle William, 120.  
 L. A., 265, 281.  
 L. C., 265.  
 L. Clarke, 265.  
 L. G., 185.  
 L. T., 286.  
 Lacey Lee, 78.  
 Lala, 184.  
 Laura, 284.  
 Laura E., 197.  
 Laura Jane, 181.  
 Laura Kathleen, 182.  
 Laura Virginia, 181.  
 Lauralei, 43.  
 Lawrence D., 183.  
 Lee, 274.  
 Lela M., 167.  
 Leland Earl, 165.  
 Lelia, 91.  
 Lelia B., 105, 110.  
 Lelia Bransford, 178.  
 Lelia F., 182.  
 Lelia M., 282.  
 Lelia Merinda, 123.  
 Lelia W., 322.  
 Lemuel C., 134.  
 Lena Blanche, 125, 287.  
 Lena Ruth, 144.  
 Lennie M., 123.  
 Leoda Ottis, 53.  
 Leonidas B., 65.  
 Leonidas Burton, 190.  
 Leslie, 322.  
 Lessie Agnes, 46.  
 Letcher T., 196, 283, 285.  
 Letitia Jane, 183.  
 Letitia L., 190.  
 Lettie Lyle, 178.  
 Lewis C., 195.  
 Lewis Crawford, 121.  
 Lewis Earl, 166.  
 Lewis Gregory, 120.  
 Lewis Marvin, 101.  
 Lewis Stanley, 98.  
 Lewis W., 182.  
 Lilburn W., 95.  
 Lillie, 74.  
 Lillie Crouch, 286.  
 Lily McNally, 72.  
 Linda C., 176.  
 Lincoln Clark, 80, 247.



## LEFTWICH (continued)

Littleberry, 18, 19, 135, 136, 142,  
 143, 144, 145, 179, 225, 251, 269,  
 271, 272, 273, 290, 307, 311, 312,  
 313, 317, 318, 319, 321.  
 Littleton, 95, 232, 275.  
 Lizzie M., 197.  
 Lloyd F., 268.  
 Lloyd Fulton, 184.  
 Lloyd Herman, 103, 104.  
 Lockey, 71, 94, 180, 233, 269, 272.  
 Lockey Ann Laura, 183.  
 Lockey Claytor, 96.  
 Locky, 274.  
 Lois Adelaide, 155.  
 Lois Madalene, 99.  
 Lois Myrtle, 100.  
 Lottie D., 285.  
 Lottie Dillard, 125.  
 Lou E., 283.  
 Lou Ellen, 124.  
 Lou Newton, 177.  
 Louis Irene, 133.  
 Louis J., 46.  
 Louise, 110.  
 Louise Verdal, 178.  
 Louvenia, 180.  
 Louvenia Catharine, 184.  
 Lucie Ellen, 175.  
 Lucie Hansford, 176.  
 Lucile, 133.  
 Lucille H., 43.  
 Lucinda, 95, 96, 279.  
 Lucinda Jane, 121.  
 Lucinda N., 186.  
 Lucinda W., 274.  
 Lucinda Walton, 46, 60.  
 Lucy, 69, 98, 280, 322.  
 Lucy A., 280.  
 Lucy Bell, 51.  
 Lucy V., 101, 286.  
 Lula, 181.  
 Lula Candace, 100, 282.  
 Lula L., 186.  
 Lula Malinda John, 77.  
 Lula Viola, 126, 284.  
 Lulu, 186.  
 Lura, 154.  
 Luther R., 123, 126, 283.  
 Lutie Louise, 78.  
 Lycurges, 127.  
 Lycurgus, 128.  
 Lynch, 265, 279, 280, 283, 284, 285.  
 Lynch A., 123, 125, 277, 281.  
 Lynch Adams, 122, 123.  
 Lynch E., 126, 286.  
 Lynchfield, 282.  
 Mabel Grace, 78.  
 Mabel Wharton, 174.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Mac, 52.  
 Mackey, 72.  
 Machie Ella, 123, 283.  
 Madelene L., 165.  
 Madie Belt, 191.  
 Madison C., 134.  
 Maggie Belle, 174.  
 Maggie L., 99, 283.  
 Maggie Nell, 134.  
 Mamie Sue, 186.  
 Marcus Edward, 187.  
 Margaret, 10, 11, 46, 122, 131, 144,  
 167, 180, 188, 197.  
 Margaret A., 280.  
 Margaret Adams, 123.  
 Margaret Chase, 165.  
 Margaret Dean, 132.  
 Margaret Louise, 167.  
 Margaret Marie, 101.  
 Margaret May Etta, 144.  
 Margret Reives, 191.  
 Margarete, 74.  
 Maria, 277.  
 Maria A., 285.  
 Maria W., 89.  
 Maria Warwick, 91, 92.  
 Mariah Louisa, 44.  
 Mariah Templin, 153.  
 Marian Alice, 101.  
 Marian Emily, 73.  
 Marie, 181, 184.  
 Marie Berenice, 104.  
 Marietta Minerva, 161.  
 Marietta Shorter, 81.  
 Marion, 120.  
 Mark, 93.  
 Mark A., 92.  
 Mark Anthony, 91, 93.  
 Marshall McClelland, 128, 268.  
 Marshall Preston, 187.  
 Martha, 196, 197, 282.  
 Martha Ann, 142, 143.  
 Martha E., 55.  
 Martha Frances, 73.  
 Martha Green, 131.  
 Martha J., 197.  
 Martha M., 72.  
 Martha Reynolds, 124.  
 Marvin Early, 167.  
 Mary, 12, 13, 14, 18, 20, 22, 23, 24,  
 39, 45, 52, 74, 97, 105, 110, 118,  
 135, 136, 151, 152, 170, 171, 172,  
 197, 200, 269, 276, 277, 315.  
 Mary A., 102.  
 Mary Adelene, 187.  
 Mary Ann, 81, 131, 159, 190, 196,  
 277.  
 Mary C., 175.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Mary Catharine, 91.  
 Mary E., 132, 158, 190.  
 Mary Edith, 81.  
 Mary Edward, 153, 154.  
 Mary Elinor, 51.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 80, 98.  
 Mary Elvina, 167.  
 Mary Essie, 197.  
 Mary F., 102, 278, 279.  
 Mary Fannie, 159, 280.  
 Mary Frances, 121.  
 Mary Irene, 78.  
 Mary J., 185.  
 Mary Jane, 97.  
 Mary Josephine, 93.  
 Mary L., 131, 183, 278.  
 Mary Lee, 73.  
 Mary Lou, 74.  
 Mary Louise, 84, 105.  
 Mary Lowe, 183.  
 Mary Lucinda, 56.  
 Mary Marguerite, 160.  
 Mary Martha, 85.  
 Mary Otey, 44, 46, 271, 302.  
 Mary Ruth, 100.  
 Mary S., 120, 285.  
 Mary Viola, 164.  
 Mary Virginia, 40, 43, 44, 73, 90.  
 Mary W., 280.  
 Mary Walter, 128.  
 Marzel L., 196, 277.  
 Mason Ford, 166.  
 Massie A., 277, 278, 280.  
 Massie Ann, 279.  
 Matilda, 134, 273.  
 Matilda E., 64, 277.  
 Matilda Frances, 131.  
 Matilda T., 132.  
 Mattie A., 186.  
 Maud, 78, 186.  
 Maury Lewis, 43.  
 Mazie G., 182.  
 Melvina L., 185.  
 Mercer Jefferson, 133.  
 Mike, 102.  
 Mildred, 104, 122, 270, 278.  
 Mildred A., 102, 280.  
 Mildred Elizabeth Tabitha, 79.  
 Mildred O., 278.  
 Mildred R., 134.  
 Milly, 200.  
 Milton E., 134.  
 Milton Oliver, 134.  
 Minnie Dils, 98.  
 Minnie Kate, 165.  
 Minnie Lee, 51.  
 Minnie Lou, 162.  
 Minnie Louise, 134.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Missouri E., 279.  
 Missouri Emerline, 121.  
 Mollie, 195.  
 Mollie A., 283, 286.  
 Mollie M., 132.  
 Moorman O., 101, 282.  
 Morris, 90, 277.  
 Morris Mark, 93.  
 Myrtle Lillian, 133.  
 N. J., 198.  
 Nancy, 18, 20, 21, 67, 117, 118, 127,  
 134, 142, 158, 191, 194, 197, 230,  
 234, 240, 270, 271, 274, 307, 313.  
 Nancy A., 132.  
 Nancy Paskel, 131.  
 Nannie, 76.  
 Nannie B., 101, 281.  
 Nannie D., 322.  
 Nannie Davis, 176.  
 Nannie J., 198, 282.  
 Nannie Walker, 53.  
 Naomi, 122, 275, 279.  
 Naomi Keith, 122.  
 Neal Holt, 42.  
 Nel, 131.  
 Nellie, 134.  
 Nellie Frances, 69.  
 Nellie M., 284.  
 Nellie Mathelia, 125.  
 Nettie Hamilton, 174.  
 Nicholas, 283.  
 Nicholas D., 284, 286.  
 Nick, 286.  
 Nick D., 287.  
 Nicodemus, 117, 118, 122, 127, 179,  
 197, 271, 275, 277, 280.  
 Nicodemus D., 122, 124, 285.  
 Nina Pruitt, 145.  
 Ninna Fern, 183.  
 Ninnie Adeline, 183.  
 Norbern Drewry, 125.  
 Notie M., 99, 284.  
 Odelle, 123.  
 Ockie F., 280.  
 Octavia C., 69, 84, 282.  
 Octavia Claytor, 83.  
 Octavia F., 99.  
 Olivia, 119.  
 Ollie Frances, 120, 284.  
 Opie, 128.  
 Ora Ella, 124.  
 Orena, 286.  
 Orphey, 180, 275.  
 Oscar, 181.  
 Ottie Annie, 154.  
 Ottie Estelle, 101.  
 P., 197.  
 Palatiah Jones Walker, 158.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Patric Alice, 123.  
 Patry A., 281.  
 Patsey, 197.  
 Pattie Louisa, 51.  
 Paul, 79, 187.  
 Paul William, 164.  
 Paulina, 277.  
 Paulina Stratton, 40.  
 Pauline Annie, 144.  
 Pauline Claytor, 84.  
 Pearl, 74, 182.  
 Pemberton Lee, 166.  
 Permelia, 271.  
 Permelia Evelyn, 183.  
 Peter, 10.  
 Peyton, 94, 95, 270, 308, 318.  
 Polly, 67, 118, 135, 136, 170, 180,  
 270, 271, 273, 313.  
 Polly Reece, 142.  
 Polly Turner, 70, 273.  
 Preston L., 101, 103, 265, 278, 281,  
 283, 284.  
 Quinton Erastus, 134.  
 R., 236.  
 R. W., 197.  
 R. Whitfield, 287.  
 Rachel D., 186.  
 Ralph, 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 172, 250.  
 Ralph Augustine, 73.  
 Ralph George, 133.  
 Ralph Haley, 120.  
 Ralph Willard, 93.  
 Rammie Martin, 191.  
 Raymond C., 134.  
 Raymond Lamar, 133.  
 Rebecca, 19, 21, 130, 193.  
 Rebecca C., 126, 275.  
 Rebecca S., 133.  
 Rebecca Stevens, 142.  
 Regina Alice, 82.  
 Reubin S., 181.  
 Rhoda, 197.  
 Richard, 5, 8, 9.  
 Richard Bilton, 52.  
 Richard Frederick, 164.  
 Richard Madison, 133.  
 Richard S., 268.  
 Richard Sale, 154.  
 Richard Thomas, 173, 266.  
 Richard W., 279, 282, 285.  
 Richard Whitfield, 100.  
 Riley Monroe, 182.  
 Robert, 5, 10, 11, 65, 96, 104, 197,  
 236, 238, 239, 273.  
 Robert Andrew, 174.  
 Robert Baxter, 75.  
 Robert Clinton, 187.  
 Robert F., 183.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Robert Flourney, 65.  
 Robert Francis, 109.  
 Robert Gilmore, 64.  
 Robert Hyde, 176, 322.  
 Robert L., 185.  
 Robert Lee, 286.  
 Robert M., 281, 282.  
 Robert Marshall, 52.  
 Robert Miller, 165.  
 Robert Otto, 164.  
 Robert Russell, 99.  
 Robert T., 70.  
 Robert Virgil, 166.  
 Robert W., 165.  
 Robert Walker, 162.  
 Robert Washington, 173, 266.  
 Robert Wesley, 78.  
 Robert Wilson, 100.  
 Roberta, 119, 128, 282.  
 Rosalie Mitchell, 51.  
 Roscoe Johnson, 184.  
 Rowena May, 184.  
 Roy, 119, 186.  
 Royal E., 268.  
 Royal Granville, 124.  
 Ruby, 166.  
 Ruby Clementine, 166.  
 Ruby Lee, 163.  
 Rubye Muriel, 182.  
 Rudolph Edward, 120.  
 Rufus M., 123, 183, 284.  
 Rupert D., 128.  
 Rush Floyd, 181, 183.  
 Russell, 117, 127.  
 Russell R., 286.  
 Russell Ware, 124.  
 Ruth, 75, 78, 272, 273, 275.  
 Ruth Robertson, 65.  
 S. A., 152.  
 S. D., 64.  
 Sallie, 85, 173, 273, 274, 279.  
 Sallie B., 102, 283.  
 Sallie Belle, 93, 128.  
 Sallie Davis, 120.  
 Sallie E., 279.  
 Sallie Florence, 125.  
 Sallie Forgie, 76.  
 Sallie Inez, 174.  
 Sallie Judson, 52.  
 Sollie M., 285.  
 Sallie Smith, 69.  
 Sallie W., 278, 279.  
 Sallie Warwick, 90.  
 Sallie Wilmoth, 103, 286.  
 Sally, 23, 33, 63, 66, 67, 70, 83, 94,  
 97, 104, 196, 201, 203, 269, 270,  
 271, 274, 278, 287, 313.  
 Sally Saunders Claytor, 70.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Sally Walton, 276.  
 Sally Ward, 80.  
 Samuel, 188, 195, 283.  
 Samuel Addison, 43.  
 Samuel C., 102, 287.  
 Samuel D., 280.  
 Samuel David, 65.  
 Samuel H., 197.  
 Samuel S., 189.  
 Samuel Smith, 84.  
 Samuel T., 195.  
 Samuel W., 268.  
 Samuel Wilson, 191.  
 Sarah, 12, 15, 22, 23, 33, 39, 110,  
 136, 138, 151, 187, 201, 272, 274,  
 286.  
 Sarah Alberta, 121.  
 Sarah Alice, 181.  
 Sarah Briscoe, 105.  
 Sarah C., 192, 275, 277.  
 Sarah Champe, 51.  
 Sarah E., 99, 131, 182, 280.  
 Sarah Elizabeth, 72.  
 Sarah Fannie, 278.  
 Sarah Forgie, 76.  
 Sarah Frances, 217.  
 Sarah J., 122, 133, 282, 283.  
 Sarah Jane, 83, 88, 197, 276, 282.  
 Sarah Jean, 164.  
 Sarah Joe, 133.  
 Sarah Judith, 153.  
 Sarah L., 134.  
 Sarah M., 283, 284, 285, 286, 287.  
 Sarah Martha, 53.  
 Sarah Matilda, 72, 133.  
 Sarah North, 57.  
 Sarah P., 277.  
 Sarah Smith, 75.  
 Sarah Treusby, 164.  
 Sarah Warwick, 91.  
 Sarena, 279.  
 Saunders Lee, 181.  
 Sherman Cary, 103.  
 Sina, 122.  
 Snowden Marshall, 195, 196.  
 Sophey, 129, 130.  
 Sophia, 69, 97, 134, 271, 313.  
 Southall E., 178.  
 Stella Angel, 163.  
 Stephen Watkins, 75.  
 Sterling Smith, 46.  
 Suckey, 273.  
 Sue Mae, 44.  
 Summerfield, 40.  
 Susannah, 67.  
 Susan, 102, 118, 180, 188, 277.  
 Susan A., 282.  
 Susan Ann, 51.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Susan C., 39, 196, 276.  
 Susan E., 185.  
 Susan Elvira, 40.  
 Susan F., 197.  
 Susan Linda, 56.  
 Susan Sutherland, 155.  
 Susie, 74.  
 Susie M., 186.  
 Susie McKenzie, 65.  
 Susie Mildred, 90.  
 T. W., 266.  
 Tampa, Florida, 128.  
 Tazewell B., 190.  
 Teddy Snow, 128.  
 Tessora M., 131.  
 Thadeus Orestes, 53.  
 Thelma May, 134.  
 Thomas, 5, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15,  
 16, 18, 19, 39, 66, 68, 69, 71, 77,  
 83, 84, 85, 87, 89, 91, 92, 94, 126,  
 146, 148, 158, 172, 175, 179, 189,  
 197, 219, 231, 232, 233, 234, 250,  
 251, 252, 253, 254, 257, 259, 260,  
 265, 266, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273,  
 282, 307, 313, 314, 317, 318, 320,  
 321, 322.  
 Thomas A., 73.  
 Thomas Alexander, 72, 84.  
 Thomas Augustine, 68, 70, 71.  
 Thomas B., 102, 124, 280, 283, 284,  
 286.  
 Thomas Benjamin, 102, 103.  
 Thomas E., 91.  
 Thomas Edward, 53, 144.  
 Thomas Eldridge, 120, 285.  
 Thomas G., 281.  
 Thomas Greer, 50.  
 Thomas H., 197.  
 Thomas James, 217, 281.  
 Thomas Kendall, 75.  
 Thomas L., 202, 274, 278, 291.  
 Thomas Lumpkin, 45, 212, 217.  
 Thomas R., 175, 266, 322.  
 Thomas Stewart, 75.  
 Thomas Stokeley, 128.  
 Thomas Stratton, 72.  
 Thomas W., 268, 277, 281.  
 Thomas Whitfield, 52.  
 Tiny Cate, 128.  
 Toriza V., 102.  
 Travis, 77.  
 Tubal Wesley, 159, 166.  
 Unity, 134.  
 Uriah, 19, 117, 127, 179, 180, 189,  
 197, 231, 232, 253, 262, 270, 271,  
 289, 307, 316, 317, 320.  
 V. K., 275.  
 V. M., 322.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

Valentine, 117, 118, 126, 127, 128,  
197, 276, 279, 280, 284.  
Valentine K., 118, 126, 272, 276.  
Velma, 107, 108.  
Velon Clyde, 134.  
Vesta, 184.  
Victoria E., 186.  
Violet Odelle, 133.  
Virgil Mack, 131.  
Virginia, 122, 162.  
Virginia Alice, 72.  
Virginia D., 322.  
Virginia Elizabeth, 84, 104.  
Virginia L., 281.  
Virginia Louise, 52.  
Virginia M., 167, 322.  
Virginia Merryweather, 155.  
Virginia Myers, 177.  
Virginia Washington, 105.  
Vivian Clark, 81.  
Vivian Margaret, 145.  
W., 310.  
W. A., 179.  
W. E., 96, 129, 232.  
W. J., 185.  
W. M., 76.  
W. T., 285, 286.  
Wallcr Radford, 124.  
Walter, 97, 187, 275, 291.  
Walter Dewey, 165.  
Walter E., 102.  
Walter S., 186.  
Ward T., 281.  
Ward Thompkins, 119.  
Warren, 117, 127.  
Warren James, 120.  
Warwick Volott, 93.  
Washington, 195.  
Washington Tomlinson, 40.  
Wayman, 193.  
Wayman O., 134.  
Wayne B., 285.  
Wayne Breckinridge, 153.  
Wayne Burke, 165.  
Wesley C., 268.  
Wesley D., 186, 187.  
Wildie May, 166.  
Willia Blanche, 55.  
William, 10, 11, 17, 18, 19, 22, 23, 38,  
40, 44, 51, 63, 64, 65, 67, 68, 70,  
71, 74, 75, 94, 96, 104, 117, 147,  
151, 159, 179, 180, 192, 196, 201,  
203, 216, 219, 250, 251, 252, 262,  
266, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274,  
275, 276, 277, 287, 290, 291, 292,  
302, 305, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311,  
312, 313, 314, 316, 317, 318, 319,  
320, 321.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

William A., 122, 197, 267, 275, 280,  
282, 283.  
William Adams, 122, 123, 282.  
William Albert, 120, 287.  
William Alexander, 80, 84.  
William Anderson, 128.  
William B., 75, 117, 163, 182, 183,  
267, 285, 292.  
William Ballard, 45, 50, 192.  
William Ballard Preston, 51.  
William Bruce, 127.  
William Buford, 125.  
William Burt, 183.  
William Burwell, 70, 75, 76, 275.  
William C., 39, 64, 181, 274, 277,  
279.  
William Carey, 45, 46.  
William Clayton, 144.  
William Davis, 176, 322.  
William Early, 158.  
William Edward, 154, 221, 268.  
William Edwin, 72.  
William Ernest, 144.  
William Francis Smith, 75.  
William Groom, 160.  
William Grover, 134.  
William H., 121, 195, 267, 278, 279,  
282, 284, 285, 286.  
William Harold, 44, 196.  
William Harrison, 190.  
William Hempstead, 174.  
William Henry, 118, 119, 173, 195.  
William Junius, 197, 286.  
William L., 126.  
William M., 120, 175, 186.  
William Madison, 71, 72.  
William Martin, 124.  
William Marvin, 73.  
William Morris, 90.  
William O., 133, 185, 268.  
William Oscar, 65.  
William Owen, 185.  
William Porterfield, 167.  
William W., 279.  
William Walker, 50.  
Willie, 42.  
Willie A., 268.  
Willie May, 144.  
Willie Porter, 183.  
Willie R., 101.  
Wilmoth, 192, 275.  
Wilmoth A., 190, 191.  
Wilmoth Ann, 123.  
Wilmoth W., 192.  
Wilmoth Waldron, 192.  
Zata W., 102, 283.  
Zata Wilmoth, 103.  
Zelopha, 180, 275.

## LEFTWICH (continued)

- Zula Ann, 75.  
 ———, 181, 262.  
 Leftwich Pedigree, 8-10.  
 Legg, 136.  
 Legh, 9, 10.  
 Legrand, 205.  
 Lehigh, 119.  
 Leonard, 182.  
 Letcher, 47.  
 Letterman, 192.  
 le Walker, 3.  
 Lewis, 25, 31, 32, 294.  
 Liggan, 124.  
 Light, 154.  
 Lightfoot, 7, 80, 247.  
 Lilly, 163.  
 Lindsay, 274.  
 Lipscomb, 99, 197, 280, 286.  
 Littleton, 283.  
 Livesay, 68.  
 Locke, 45.  
 Lockhard, 52, 53, 281.  
 Lockridge, 45.  
 Logan, 196, 209, 282.  
 Logwood, 319.  
 Long, 219, 220, 304, 314.  
 Lortan, 92.  
 Louis, 128.  
 Loving, 46, 63.  
 Lowe, 183.  
 Lower, 78.  
 Lowry, 294.  
 Loyd, 294.  
 Lucado, 100.  
 Lucas, 53, 54, 64, 102.  
 Luck, 299, 300.  
 Lukin, 87, 88, 295.  
 Lumpkin, 68.  
 Lumsden, 297.  
 Lynch, 149, 150, 251, 260, 261, 285.  
 Lynn, 31.  
 Lyons, 87, 134.  
 Lysons, 7, 11.
- Maddox, 133.  
 Maddy, 162.  
 Madison, 31.  
 Mainwaring, 8, 10, 11.  
 Major, 76.  
 Malette, 105.  
 Mallory, 43.  
 Maltby, 48.  
 Manley, 124, 125, 282, 286.  
 Mann, 134.  
 Marbury, 9.  
 Margart, 77.  
 Marion, 185.  
 Marr, 70, 273.
- Marsh, 53, 121.  
 Marshall, 125, 176, 184, 283.  
 Martin, 14, 15, 52, 69, 102, 125, 137,  
 166, 190, 221, 289.  
 Mason, 51, 192, 299.  
 Mathews, 48, 126, 250, 278, 300.  
 Mathis, 75.  
 Matthews, 33, 293, 302.  
 Mattox, 86, 87.  
 Maulbank, 8.  
 Maxey, 299.  
 Maybury, 276.  
 Mayhew, 288, 295.  
 Mays, 286.  
 Maynwaryng, 5, 9.  
 McAllister, 33, 61, 140.  
 McAlpine, 195.  
 McCabe, 284.  
 McCarley, 111.  
 McCarmack, 143.  
 McCaughrin, 214.  
 McCauley, 31, 42.  
 McClanahan, 24, 25, 31.  
 McClellan, 53.  
 McClung, 213.  
 McClure, 213.  
 McComb, 27.  
 McCorkle, 246, 285.  
 McCormick, 196.  
 McCortney, 267.  
 McCraw, 182.  
 McDaniel, 84, 88, 95, 141, 246, 248,  
 275, 312.  
 McDavitt, 64.  
 McEachin, 111.  
 McFarland, 32, 106.  
 McGeorge, 303.  
 McGhee, 298.  
 McIlhenny, 209.  
 McKay, 215.  
 McKee, 217.  
 McKenzie, 174.  
 McKinney, 101, 281.  
 McLaughlin, 55.  
 McLaurine, 58.  
 McManaway, 54.  
 McMellon, 186.  
 McMullin, 221.  
 McNeely, 111.  
 McNutt, 209.  
 McPheeters, 212, 217, 278.  
 McWilliams, 134, 136.  
 Mead, 317.  
 Meade, 52, 310.  
 Meador, 164.  
 Meadow, 158.  
 Meem, 48.  
 Megginson, 29, 99.  
 Meiggs, 223.

- Melton, 181.  
 Mennis, 64, 225, 273.  
 Merbury, 8.  
 Meriwether, 108.  
 Merryman, 153.  
 Metcalf, 64.  
 Metts, 120, 293.  
 Miles, 122, 275, 276, 289.  
 Millay, 115.  
 Miller, 20, 32, 162, 164, 165, 191, 312.  
 Milligan, 134.  
 Millner, 84, 244.  
 Mills, 192.  
 Minor, 174.  
 Minter, 264, 265.  
 Mitchell, 25, 38, 53, 64, 85, 119, 120,  
     122, 131, 132, 133, 138, 201, 203,  
     204, 205, 206, 210, 214, 253, 254,  
     255, 256, 257, 269, 270, 271, 272,  
     274, 276, 277, 279, 281, 282, 288,  
     289, 290, 291, 292, 297, 301, 302,  
     303, 306, 310, 311, 313.  
 Monday, 180, 183, 184.  
 Monroe, 251.  
 Montgomery, 184.  
 Moon, 47, 71, 261, 276.  
 Moore, 78, 90, 102, 136, 205, 221, 263.  
 Moores, 137.  
 Moorman, 19, 21, 47, 49, 85, 95, 96,  
     152, 153, 154, 170, 271, 272, 293,  
     301, 302, 303, 307, 308.  
 Morehead, 57.  
 Moreton, 7.  
 Morgan, 99, 142, 215, 273, 284.  
 Moring, 144.  
 Morris, 187, 306.  
 Morriss, 89.  
 Morton, 68, 206, 272.  
 Moryson, 250.  
 Moseley, 50, 52, 277.  
 Moses, 86, 89.  
 Motlow, 143.  
 Moxley, 18.  
 Murdock, 273.  
 Murfee, 216.  
 Mugge, 218.  
 Muhlenberg, 39, 148, 253, 259.  
 Mulhall, 90.  
 Murphy, 82, 118, 121, 189, 200, 270,  
     279, 288.  
 Murray, 80, 167.  
 Murrell, 49, 303.  
 Murry, 221.  
 Muse, 33, 34.  
  
 Nance, 196, 282.  
 Napier, 189.  
 Nash, 192, 217.  
 Nead, 61.  
  
 Neal, 63.  
 Neece, 142, 143, 185.  
 Neel, 136.  
 Neely, 110.  
 Nelson, 48, 180, 188, 264, 293.  
 Newberry, 194.  
 Newbill, 70, 75, 275, 296.  
 Newell, 109.  
 Newman, 180, 275.  
 Nichol, 32.  
 Nichols, 15, 180, 273, 274, 275, 297,  
     305.  
 Nicholson, 36, 173.  
 Nimon, 163.  
 Noell, 53, 152, 276.  
 Noland, 72.  
 Norman, 293.  
 Norquist, 108.  
 North, 12, 13, 14, 44, 172, 273.  
 Norvell, 178.  
 Nowlan, 166.  
 Nowlin, 246, 247, 248, 249.  
  
 O'Brien, 81.  
 O'Connor, 61, 72.  
 Ogilvie, 16.  
 Ogletree, 132.  
 Oldfield, 7, 10, 11.  
 Oliver, 83, 87, 282, 285, 300.  
 O'meara, 120, 285.  
 O'Neal, 132.  
 O'Neill, 46.  
 Ore, 122, 200, 277, 290.  
 Osmer, 1.  
 O'Sullivan, 43.  
 Otey, 22, 23, 24, 44, 46, 47, 90, 225, 231,  
     262, 263, 269, 270, 277, 289, 303,  
     309, 310, 314, 316, 317, 318, 319,  
     320, 321.  
 Otto, 192.  
 Overacre, 65.  
 Overholser, 121.  
 Overstreet, 99, 102, 126, 280, 284, 285,  
     298.  
 Owen, 128.  
 Owens, 133.  
 Ownbey, 158, 271.  
 Ownby, 93.  
  
 Pace, 46.  
 Padgett, 124, 283.  
 Page, 49, 300, 301.  
 Pair, 134.  
 Park, 138.  
 Parker, 14, 131, 148, 253, 259, 296, 298,  
     302, 303.  
 Parks, 212.  
 Parrish, 298.  
 Pate, 270, 305.

- Patezel, 298.  
 Patrick, 316.  
 Patterson, 99, 136, 273, 277, 283, 295,  
 298, 299, 321.  
 Patton, 25, 137, 138.  
 Paxton, 52.  
 Payne, 32, 68, 186, 214, 270.  
 Peagram, 225.  
 Peake, 37.  
 Pearson, 178.  
 Peath, 63.  
 Peatross, 19, 20, 21, 68, 244, 246, 307.  
 Peck, 80.  
 Peebles, 144.  
 Peerman, 295.  
 Pelham, 252.  
 Pelletier, 174.  
 Pendleton, 279.  
 Penelope, 53.  
 Penn, 273.  
 Pennington, 44, 196.  
 Perkins, 104, 110.  
 Perrin, 19.  
 Perry, 98.  
 Perryman, 304.  
 Peters, 293.  
 Pettus, 51.  
 Petty, 138.  
 Phelps, 67, 128, 142, 276, 279, 305.  
 Phillips, 63, 123, 125, 132.  
 Piate, 222, 223.  
 Pickett, 108.  
 Pieatt, 63.  
 Pierce, 168, 169.  
 Pigg, 250.  
 Plumer, 211.  
 Plymob, 84.  
 Poe, 61, 177.  
 Poindexter, 64, 84, 294.  
 Pollard, 37, 190.  
 Pollitt, 48.  
 Pollock, 105, 107.  
 Pope, 15, 305.  
 Porter, 72, 137, 228, 277.  
 Porterfield, 159, 166, 266.  
 Portner, 82.  
 Potter, 78.  
 Potts, 295.  
 Powell, 16, 55, 167, 173, 276.  
 Prather, 215.  
 Preston, 275, 291, 299.  
 Price, 17, 34, 35, 39, 40, 53, 89, 149,  
 192, 218, 221, 260, 274, 277, 281.  
 Priddy, 173.  
 Prosser, 143.  
 Provost, 109.  
 Pruitt, 142, 143, 144.  
 Pryor, 56, 58, 60, 61, 199, 281.  
 Puckett, 181.  
 Pullen, 20.  
 Pullin, 285.  
 Pulling, 309.  
 Quarles, 33, 63, 64, 256, 257, 258, 272,  
 320.  
 Quisenberry, 183, 187.  
 Quisgard, 178.  
 Rader, 61, 300.  
 Ragsdale, 172, 191.  
 Randolph, 29, 200, 211, 251.  
 Ransone, 13, 14.  
 Ravenel, 218.  
 Ravenscroft, 6, 7.  
 Rawlings, 73.  
 Rayhill, 25.  
 Read, 310, 311.  
 Redmond, 124, 283.  
 Reece, 59, 72, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139.  
 Reed, 39.  
 Rees, 142.  
 Reese, 68, 99, 136, 271, 312.  
 Reid, 20, 89, 213.  
 Reiffee, 127.  
 Renfro, 44.  
 Reynolds, 45, 73, 110, 126, 129, 130,  
 186, 235, 284, 286.  
 Rice, 19, 46, 53, 56, 67, 71, 149, 202,  
 208, 211, 261, 274, 314.  
 RICE FAMILY, 60-62.  
 Richard, 78.  
 Richards, 110, 119, 286.  
 Richardson, 32, 46, 69, 111, 112, 140,  
 186, 270.  
 Richerson, 127.  
 Ricketts, 109.  
 Ridgway, 57.  
 Rife, 168, 169.  
 Rittenhouse, 114.  
 Ritter, 175.  
 Rives, 94, 171, 225.  
 Roberts, 102, 108, 276, 296.  
 Robertson, 65, 66, 99, 117, 128, 133,  
 236, 240, 279, 280, 291, 298, 301,  
 302, 314.  
 Robins, 165.  
 Robinson, 28, 45, 82, 95, 96, 133, 183.  
 Roby, 74.  
 Rodes, 141.  
 Rogers, 132, 285.  
 Roland, 319.  
 Rosier, 12, 13, 14, 15.  
 Ross, 290.  
 Rosser, 69, 86.  
 Roundtree, 288.  
 Royal, 70, 197.  
 Royall, 283, 299.  
 Royster, 177.



- Rucker, 170, 295.  
 Ruff, 304, 305.  
 Rumbaugh, 167.  
 Runyan, 91, 92.  
 Russell, 141, 195, 234.  
 Rutrough, 53.
- Sabine, 38.  
 St. Clair, 20, 292, 297.  
 St. John, 123, 283.  
 Sale, 154, 265, 283.  
 Sanders, 169, 304.  
 Sanderson, 196, 277.  
 Saunders, 47, 62, 88, 94, 127, 219, 231,  
 233, 236, 242, 256, 269, 279, 291,  
 294, 296, 303, 307, 308, 309, 314,  
 316, 321.  
 Savage, 5, 7.  
 Scarborough, 26.  
 Scott, 78, 95, 123, 125, 153, 182, 282,  
 285, 305.  
 Scholl, 139.  
 Schraub, 138.  
 Scollard, 114.  
 Scrape, 160.  
 Scruggs, 74, 170, 256, 269, 287, 290,  
 293.  
 Seller, 91.  
 Semones, 182.  
 Shanks, 32.  
 Shann, 98.  
 Shaon, 293.  
 Sharp, 132, 149, 261.  
 Shaw, 77, 195.  
 Shelley, 168.  
 Shelor, 264.  
 Shelton, 164, 175, 177, 188, 190.  
 Shepherd, 277, 278, 291, 292.  
 SHEPHERD FAMILY, 54-55, 57-58.  
 Shepperson, 210, 211, 278, 294.  
 Sherman, 24, 26.  
 Shields, 300.  
 Shinault, 187.  
 Shipley, 286.  
 Shires, 140.  
 Short, 76, 162, 298.  
 Shorter, 81.  
 Showalter, 154.  
 Shrewsbury, 288, 305.  
 Shull, 139, 141.  
 Shumate, 102.  
 Silvey, 128.  
 Simmons, 174.  
 Simpson, 50, 86, 90, 91.  
 Sims, 51, 131, 133.  
 Sinclair, 59.  
 Siner, 297, 298.  
 Sizer, 175.  
 Skinnell, 97, 276.
- Slater, 173.  
 Sloan, 97.  
 Small, 136.  
 Smith, 23, 35, 38, 39, 41, 45, 51, 53,  
 65, 66, 67, 69, 70, 71, 72, 74, 75,  
 83, 84, 96, 119, 140, 141, 158, 188,  
 196, 205, 219, 220, 251, 272, 273,  
 274, 276, 277, 278, 299, 305, 306,  
 314, 315, 316.  
 Snead, 61, 159, 280.  
 Snider, 67, 70, 276.  
 Snodgrass, 159, 166.  
 Snow, 294, 295, 314.  
 Solomon, 138.  
 Somerville, 98.  
 Sparrow, 215.  
 Speece, 44, 207, 277.  
 Spence, 215.  
 Spencer, 259.  
 Spickard, 101, 282.  
 Spitzer, 121.  
 Spotts, 163, 164.  
 Spradlin, 125, 286.  
 Sprague, 202, 210, 211, 212.  
 Squires, 289.  
 Stachlin, 90.  
 Stafford, 164, 187.  
 Stanfell, 273.  
 Stanger, 194.  
 Stanley, 61, 98, 125, 295.  
 Starkey, 3, 8, 9, 53.  
 Starky, 3.  
 Starkye, 9.  
 Stephens, 144, 201, 216, 217.  
 Stephenson, 134.  
 Steptoe, 45, 50, 64, 86, 222, 256, 273,  
 277, 278, 303, 308, 311, 313.  
 Stevens, 11, 148, 254, 259, 316.  
 Stewart, 129, 130, 281.  
 Stiff, 101, 263, 283.  
 Stith, 219, 233.  
 Stollings, 166, 167.  
 Stone, 35, 52, 53, 112, 135, 136, 200,  
 271, 281, 282, 296, 303, 312, 313.  
 STONE FAMILY, 138-141.  
 Stovall, 18, 20, 40, 74, 156, 269.  
 Stover, 300.  
 Strange, 170.  
 Stratton, 19, 39, 40, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71,  
 200, 220, 269, 270, 273, 275, 288,  
 289, 291, 305, 313.  
 Straughn, 15.  
 Straw, 193, 194.  
 Street, 54, 282, 283.  
 Stroud, 75.  
 Stuart, 118, 119, 222.  
 Stubblefield, 259.  
 Stubbs, 47.  
 Sullivan, 148.

- Summers, 76, 184.  
 Suter, 303.  
 Sutherland, 154.  
 Sutton, 136.  
 Swaine, 57.  
 Swanson, 103, 130, 219.  
 Switzer, 158, 159.
- Tabler, 33.  
 Tabscott, 163.  
 Taft, 126.  
 Talbot, 151, 269.  
 Taliaferro, 194.  
 Talley, 73.  
 Tandy, 69.  
 Tanner, 125.  
 Tarpley, 190.  
 Tarver, 27.  
 Tate, 302.  
 Tatham, 52.  
 Tawney, 194, 195.  
 Taylor, 51, 120, 284.  
 Templin, 62, 153.  
 Terrell, 49, 95, 313, 314.  
 Terrill, 93.  
 Terry, 67, 94, 95, 96, 266, 292, 301,  
 305.  
 Thomas, 50, 51, 72, 187, 271, 281, 284,  
 286, 294, 304.  
 Thomason, 74, 293.  
 Thompson, 13, 39, 42, 51, 104, 153,  
 196, 236, 276.  
 Thornhill, 135, 312.  
 Thornton, 88, 208.  
 Thorpe, 39, 40, 274.  
 Thurman, 67, 68, 291, 313.  
 Tichenor, 106.  
 Tiers, 81.  
 Tillinghast, 109.  
 Tindall, 169.  
 Tinsley, 299.  
 Tolleson, 42.  
 Tolley, 103, 289.  
 Toman, 119.  
 Tompkins, 86, 248, 285.  
 Toney, 128.  
 Torrence, 14.  
 Tosh, 25.  
 Travis, 76, 77.  
 Trent, 119, 221, 298.  
 Trigg, 23, 62, 94, 255, 257, 270, 308,  
 315.  
 Trinkle, 36.  
 Trippet, 160.  
 Trotter, 75.  
 Trout, 96.  
 Truehart, 58.  
 Tubb, 160.  
 Tuck, 173, 174.
- Tucker, 119, 133, 225, 283, 290.  
 Turman, 265.
- TURNER**  
 A. P., 298.  
 Addie V., 300.  
 Admire, 19, 94, 96, 199, 200, 270,  
 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 295.  
 Admire H., 298.  
 Albert Burnett, 301.  
 Allis, 199.  
 Amanda L., 298, 300.  
 Amanda Susan, 298.  
 America P., 297.  
 Ann, 19, 20, 94, 146, 201, 269, 315.  
 Ann Margaret, 28.  
 Ann V., 295.  
 Anna, 293.  
 Anne, 315.  
 Anselm W., 292.  
 Anthony, 199.  
 Archibald, 290, 297, 300.  
 Archibald H., 294, 298.  
 Archibald Henry, 300.  
 Archy, 298.  
 B. S., 293, 296.  
 Benjamin, 86, 199, 200, 288, 291,  
 293.  
 Benjamin B., 292, 294, 296.  
 Benjamin F., 291.  
 Berta D., 301.  
 Betsy, 208.  
 Bettie, 297.  
 Bettie F., 298.  
 Bird S., 297.  
 Byrd S., 300.  
 C. W., 297, 300.  
 C. Mamie, 298.  
 Callie, 299.  
 Calvin, 291.  
 Caroline, 295.  
 Carrie L., 299.  
 Catharine, 294, 296.  
 Charles, 199, 295.  
 Charles E., 296.  
 Charles H., 296, 299, 301.  
 Charles Henry, 301.  
 Charles W., 297.  
 Charlotte, 291.  
 Dabney, 172.  
 Daniel, 199.  
 Daniel Y., 296.  
 David, 199.  
 Drucilla A., 296.  
 E. H., 296.  
 Edgar N., 300.  
 Elijah, 200, 288, 289, 290, 292, 305.  
 Elijah H., 296.  
 Elizabeth, 33, 172, 211, 289, 290.  
 Elkanah, 199.

## TURNER (continued)

Ellen, 85.  
 Ellis, 199.  
 Emma D., 299.  
 Emma K., 298.  
 Emmett, 300.  
 Esther C., 298.  
 Eugenia M., 299.  
 Fannie, 298.  
 Fanny, 296.  
 Florence A., 298.  
 Frances, 97, 275, 291, 295.  
 Francis, 199.  
 Frank, 293, 297.  
 Franklin, 290.  
 G. T., 299.  
 George, 199, 200, 273.  
 George E., 300.  
 George G., 297.  
 George K., 294, 297, 298.  
 George T., 109.  
 George Walter, 299.  
 Gideon, 291.  
 Goodman, 290.  
 Hardaway, 295.  
 Hardaway A., 292.  
 Harrison, 297.  
 Henry, 199.  
 Icy M., 300.  
 Ida Lee, 300.  
 Isaiah, 200, 288.  
 Isham, 199.  
 J. W., 296, 299.  
 Jack, 294.  
 James, 22, 23, 33, 45, 199, 200, 201,  
 202, 205, 210, 211, 216, 232, 253,  
 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 287, 289,  
 290, 291, 293, 302, 305, 315, 317,  
 320.  
 James Alexander, 212, 214.  
 James B., 294.  
 James G., 291, 297, 299.  
 James Gardiner, 201, 212.  
 James M., 294, 295.  
 James N., 301.  
 James W., 298.  
 Jennie, 298, 300.  
 Jesse, 200, 201, 211, 289, 291, 315.  
 Jesse Hopkins, 199, 211, 212, 216.  
 Jessee, 199.  
 Jessie, 216.  
 Jo, 199.  
 John, 199, 289, 290, 292, 293, 295.  
 John B., 289, 292, 293, 296.  
 John Baker, 199.  
 John Calvin, 212.  
 John H., 291, 292, 299.  
 John Henry, 299.  
 John M., 299.

## TURNER (continued)

John W., 293, 295, 296, 297, 298.  
 John Wesley, 297.  
 Jonas, 291.  
 Jonathan, 199.  
 Joseph, 199.  
 Joseph E., 299.  
 Josiah, 288.  
 Jubal, 200, 289, 290.  
 L. G., 299.  
 Laura, 296.  
 Lee, 290.  
 Lee A., 300.  
 Lelia M., 297.  
 Leroy A., 295, 298.  
 Lewis, 200, 289.  
 Leslie C., 300.  
 Lewis C., 292.  
 Lonie Frances, 299.  
 Lonie Missouri, 298.  
 Louis M., 299.  
 Louisa M., 295.  
 Lucy, 290, 294.  
 Madox, 199.  
 Mahala W., 293.  
 Margaret Jane, 301.  
 Marianna Barnes, 214.  
 Marinda, 297.  
 Marinda S., 299.  
 Mark, 291, 293, 295.  
 Marmaduke, 199.  
 Martha, 292, 293.  
 Martha Ann, 214.  
 Martha M., 297.  
 Martha T., 299.  
 Martha V., 297, 298.  
 Mary, 19, 33, 34, 94, 105, 200, 201,  
 211, 269, 287, 289, 293, 294.  
 Mary A., 295, 297, 298.  
 Mary Ann, 288.  
 Mary E., 297.  
 Mary Elizabeth, 214.  
 Mary F., 296.  
 Mary I., 300.  
 Mary J., 293, 297.  
 Mary Jane, 293.  
 Mary L., 296.  
 Mary M., 294.  
 Mary S., 297.  
 Mary S. H., 292.  
 Mary T., 296.  
 Mathew, 199.  
 Matilda V., 293.  
 Martin, 199.  
 Meador, 200, 289, 290, 291.  
 Melancthon, 212.  
 Meredith, 199.  
 Micajah, 289.  
 Mildred, 96.

## TURNER (continued)

Mildred F., 295.  
 Mildred O., 274, 301.  
 Mildred Otey, 212, 217, 291.  
 Milly, 270, 288.  
 Milton, 298.  
 Milton D., 298.  
 Milton J., 294, 299.  
 Mollie J., 297.  
 Molly, 199, 289.  
 Musidora A., 292.  
 Nancy, 20, 146, 201, 212, 269, 287,  
 288, 290, 296.  
 Nancy A., 291.  
 Nancy Alexander, 213, 214, 216.  
 Nancy E., 297, 298.  
 Nancy Elizabeth, 299.  
 Nancy J., 289.  
 Nancy Johns, 212.  
 Nancy M., 293.  
 Nannie B., 301.  
 Nannie M., 298.  
 Nathan, 200.  
 Nellie Craton, 301.  
 Obadiah W., 293.  
 Parthenia, 294.  
 Paschal, 196, 278, 294.  
 Patra Ann, 294.  
 Patsy, 297.  
 Perry, 300.  
 Philip L., 300.  
 Pokie C., 297.  
 Polly, 211, 289.  
 Prudence, 201, 315.  
 Rebecca, 290.  
 Rebecca B., 291.  
 Rhoda, 288, 292, 297, 298.  
 Rhoda M., 300.  
 Richard, 19, 20, 94, 146, 199, 200,  
 201, 269, 287, 288, 289, 315.  
 Richard A., 294, 297, 298, 299.  
 Richard R., 300.  
 Robert, 199, 297.  
 Robert G., 294.  
 Roger, 199.  
 Ruth, 200.  
 Samuel, 199, 297.  
 Samuel H., 294.  
 Samuel R., 298.  
 Samuel S., 97, 292.  
 Sarah, 19, 94, 199, 200, 214, 273,  
 290, 292, 296.  
 Sarah A., 293, 294, 297, 298, 299.  
 Sarah F., 293.  
 Sarah Frances, 298.  
 Sarah Leftwich, 211.  
 Sallie B., 297, 300.  
 Sally, 199, 200, 202, 214, 216, 274,  
 288, 309.

## TURNER (continued)

Sally L., 201.  
 Sally Leftwich, 212.  
 Sandy M., 300.  
 Simon, 199.  
 Smith, 199.  
 Sophia, 295.  
 Stephen, 199, 288.  
 Stockley, 288.  
 Susan E., 299, 301.  
 Susan J., 296.  
 Susan M., 293.  
 T. H., 301.  
 Tabitha, 288, 305.  
 Tabitha F., 296.  
 Teresa E., 301.  
 Tersia J., 299.  
 Theodotia, 288.  
 Thomas, 199, 293, 295.  
 Thomas G., 297, 298.  
 Thomas H., 298, 300.  
 Thomas J., 295.  
 Thomas W., 295.  
 Valua J., 301.  
 Vaughnie K., 299.  
 Viola J., 297.  
 Virginia B., 296.  
 Walter B., 297.  
 Walter C., 301.  
 Wilbur M., 299.  
 Wiley, 294.  
 William, 199, 216, 288, 292, 293,  
 294.  
 William E., 300.  
 William G., 292.  
 William H., 298.  
 William J., 297.  
 William Leftwich, 208, 210, 211,  
 213, 214.  
 William Spottswood, 214.  
 William W., 295.  
 Wilson, 200, 288, 320.  
 Zachariah, 199.

TURNER FAMILY, 199-218.  
 Tyler, 125, 156, 287.  
 Tyndale, 25.  
 Tyree, 248.

Updike, 120, 127, 285, 292.  
 Urquhart, 152.

Vaughan, 88, 105, 107.  
 Vayles, 134.  
 Venables, 3.  
 Verdin, 7.  
 Vernon, 7, 8.  
 Vest, 122, 305.  
 Vertrees, 126.

- Waddell, 213.  
 Wade, 32, 137, 195.  
 Wadley, 194, 195.  
 Waggnier, 277.  
 Walden, 302, 314.  
 Waldrop, 134.  
 Walker, 3, 61, 132, 170, 177, 195, 264,  
     265, 267, 272, 294, 304.  
 Walsh, 40, 128.  
 Walton, 22, 23, 31, 51, 121, 151, 269,  
     271, 309, 310.  
 WALTON FAMILY, 24-27.  
 Ward, 14, 66, 69, 79, 83, 84, 88, 101,  
     182, 188, 193, 194, 314.  
 Warfield, 106.  
 Warlitner, 119.  
 Warren, 105, 132.  
 Warwick, 69, 89.  
 Washington, 148, 151, 199, 227.  
 Waters, 91.  
 Watkins, 90.  
 Watson, 12, 101, 286.  
 Watts, 282.  
 Wayne, 62, 148.  
 Weatherford, 136.  
 Weeks, 270, 288, 289.  
 Weisiger, 266.  
 Welch, 260, 290.  
 Wells, 52, 228, 281, 297.  
 Welzel, 104.  
 Wendle, 40, 41.  
 Werkley, 103.  
 Wertenbaker, 176, 177.  
 West, 25.  
 Wever, 10.  
 Weymouth, 178.  
 Wharton, 281.  
 Wheeler, 282, 295, 296, 297, 298, 304.  
 Whelan, 81.  
 White, 24, 25, 52, 86, 123, 133, 222,  
     284, 286, 295.  
 Whitehead, 75.  
 Whitely, 67, 68, 220.  
 Whitfield, 211.  
 Whitlock, 161.  
 Whitten, 276, 296.  
 Widdemer, 114.  
 Wiggington, 51.  
 Wilbraham, 7.  
 Wilburgham, 8.  
 Wildman, 99, 281.  
 Wilhelm, 304.  
 Wilkerson, 52.  
 Wilkes, 45, 97, 280.  
 Wilkinson, 284, 285, 286, 295, 300.  
 Willard, 99, 280.  
 Williams, 45, 50, 84, 100, 102, 137, 158,  
     159, 160, 181, 184, 186, 192, 194,  
     278, 282, 301.  
 Williamson, 42, 101, 285, 289.  
 Willis, 91, 92, 185.  
 Wills, 51.  
 Wilmer, 277.  
 Wilson, 36, 102, 104, 123, 125, 126, 209,  
     263, 267, 284, 287, 291, 292, 295.  
 Wimbish, 96, 104.  
 Wingfield, 30, 80, 274, 291.  
 Winnington, 7, 8, 10, 11.  
 Winston, 57.  
 Winter, 82.  
 Wise, 12, 263.  
 Witcher, 188.  
 Withers, 49.  
 Witt, 101, 102, 121, 124, 279, 286, 289,  
     291, 294, 297, 302.  
 Witten, 39, 272.  
 Wynnynton, 8, 9.  
 Wolcott, 131.  
 Wolfork, 15.  
 Womack, 165, 293.  
 Wood, 174, 232, 278, 290, 294, 295.  
 WOOD FAMILY, 110-116.  
 Woodford, 101, 125, 262, 271, 285, 287.  
 Woodruff, 64, 136, 274.  
 Woods, 105, 107, 300.  
 Woodward, 33, 136.  
 Woolridge, 124, 285.  
 Word, 171.  
 Worley, 77, 291.  
 Worthington, 215.  
 Wray, 185.  
 Wright, 10, 53, 70, 97, 102, 120, 133,  
     175, 178, 196, 201, 232, 236, 240,  
     241, 242, 244, 264, 265, 275, 285,  
     291, 294, 295.  
 Wyer, 277.  
 Wylie, 114.  
 Yancey, 51, 279.  
 Yarbrough, 63, 177.  
 Young, 81, 82, 97, 98, 134.  
 Yowell, 140.  
 Zimmerman, 286.











